!NjƯþøƠǁǁ hùyĐǆƜ

ƒɛơŎɛ hùĭøøøŧǀ

hùĭǴþyǁǁ hùƸŧǁǁ !ƨƽ

الشواهد النحوية الشعرية في تفسير روح المعاني للألوسي البغدادي

(þĭƨƻŧǁǁ ĐǆĐǆ üNjǓɛ Ƙŧƙǁǁ Ǐ ƺ hùƨɛþơ)

بحث مقدم لنيل درجة الماجستير في اللغة العربية

إعداد الطالب: عبد الرحمن يوسف إبراهيم
إشــــــراف: أ.د الحـبر يوسـف نور الدائم

2004 þǴNjŧǀ

ƘƟǅǁ ƫ ǇǂǱ

ǊùƙǘơƧĂ ǊùƙǅŏơĂ ǉþù!ĂǆĂ ǋǈƪùǉĂ ǋǈǀ!Ă ǊƙŏǉǂĂ ǊǆƪƒǇƵĂ ŎƪĂ!ǕƒǇƵ ƚþơƙ ƚơǈ!ƒ ƒƦǋ

.ƧŏƪƼƙ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǊƞǌǉǆǇƵĂ ǉƧƶTĂ ǊƙǅƼ!ƋǆĂ ǊƤĂŏT ǇƵĂ ǊƙǅƼƮĂ ǋþǘƤƊĂ ǋǈǋƦǆĂ ǊƙþŏǀƵĂ

ŎǁƵ Ăơǉ!ƒ ƒ Ƥƙ ýƑǅƪǆ Ŏ5 ǅǌǈ ǅþǌTƙƪǆ ǉƧŏƪƼƙ ǇǆýĂǕƒ ƚǁĂ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƘƇǅƞ Ŏƙ!ƒ ǉþǋƒĂT ǇƵĂ

:ƚǀŏƧƱ!ƒ ǉƦǋ

.ƚơǈǆ!ƒ ĂƊ ýƮƼ!ƒ Ŏ5 ĭĂƧ!ƒ ƻƧơ ƔƪơǅŏƑǅƞǋ þǋƒĂT!ƒ ƔŏƙƧƙ /Ɗ

.ƱǅǈƙƧƒ ǅǌǉŏǈ ǇǅǂƒƦǫ þǋǅT!ƒ ǇǆþþƶĂƊ!þǋǅT ýǂ!ǇƒĂǉƵ ƴƯĂ /Ɣ

.ƚŏǕƒ ĬǁƵ þǋǅT!ǅǈ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ þǅǌTƙƪƒ ƧǂƦĂ ÜþǋǅT!ƒ ǅǋƧŏƪƼƙ Ŏ5 ƇǅƞŎƙ!ƒ ƚŏǕƒ ƧǂƦ /Ɯ

.ƚŏTǅơ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǁ!ƦĂ ƚŏǁƮǕƒ Ăơǉ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ ǇǆþǋǅT!ƒ ǋŏƧƤƙ /þ

.ǇǂǆƊ ǅǆǊǁƑǅƥ Ĭ!ƺ þǋǅT!ƒ ĂƨƵ /ùǋ

.ǇǂǆƊ ǅǆþǋǅT!ƒ þƶǈ ĂƊ ýǈƥ ƧƛǂƊ ĂƊ ƘŏǈƧǂƦĂ ǀþŏƮ!ƒ ƴǁƱǆƧǂƦ /Ă

.ǅǌƙƧǂƦ þǋƒĂT ǀþƵ Ƙŏǈ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇǅǂǇƺĂ ÜĭĂơǉ!ƒ þǋǅT!ƒ ƧǂƦ/ƨ

.ƚǈƶƮ!ƒ Ƙǅǆǁǂ!ƒ ƯƶǈĬǉƶǆ ƧǂƦ /Ɵ

.ǇǂǆƊ ǅǆþǋǅT!ƒ ǅǌǈ ƇǅƞŎƙ!ƒ ƚƼǁƙƤǆ!ƒ ƘǅŏƒĂƧ!ƒ ƧǂƦ /Ʊ

ƇǅƼƙǂǕƒĂ ÜǇǉǅŏùơƊ ǅǌǉŏǈ ƠŏƞƧƙ!ƒĂ ýƒĂƥǕƒ ǉƦǋ ƚTƥǅǉǆĂ þǋǅT!ǅǈ ǄǋþǅǌTƙƪƒ Ŏ5 ǀǅơǉ!ƒ ýƒĂƥƊ ƧǂƦ /ĭ

.ƚǀǈǅƱƙǆ ƘǉǅǂǇƺ ǄǌƯƶǈ ýƒĂƥƋǈ

Abstract

This thesis tackles,Al-Alusi, his name, surname, nickname, lineage, birth, life, travels, faith, mazhab, manners, teachers, publications, poetry and method in exegesis.

Following is the method we have applied to tackle his quotations in the first third of his commentary book, which he mentioned as evidences (quotations) for some grammatical question:

a. Arrangement of the quotation in alphabetical order according to their rhyming letters in a chapter or section.

b. Giving a title for each quotation or a set of quote evidences if they are correlated.

c. Mentioning the Quaranic verse where its exegesis includes the quotation and mentioning the quotation of Al-Alusi for the verse.

d. Interpretation of the quotation from the original grammatical references, in the footnote.

e. Attribution of the quotation to its origin whenever it is possible.

f. Mentioning the opening verse of poem as further two or more verses if possible.

g . Mentioning the grammatical quotation or others whenever a verse has.

h . Mentioning the meanings of some difficult vocabulary.

i. Mentioning the different narration that through which a verse came, if possible.

j. . Mentioning and discussion of the opinions of grammarians on a quotation, sometimes preferring sometimes preferring some to others and sometimes accrediting some if they are conformant.

ƕøøøǅǫʂǅǁɛ

Ǹùǃƈ Ĭùùǁ̈ƵĂ þùďơď ǴǇþŏʅ ǇŏǁʅƧďǃƒ ƻƧƬƊ ĬǁƵ Ďǚʅǃƒ Ă lǚƬǃƒĂ ǇŏďǃǴƶǃƒ ǋƧ Ÿ þďơǃƒ

þƶƕĂ .ǇŏþǃƒĎĂŏ Ĭǃǫ ǸŏþǋĂ ǸǀŏƧƱ ǁǁ̈ʅ ǇďĂ ǇŏƧǋǴƱǃƒ ǇŏƕŏƱǃƒ ǸƕơƬĂ

ýƑǴʅùďǃƒ ǇƒĂǇùƶƕ Ćþƕǃƒ Ŏƽ ǇǴùùǂĂ þďơƊ þďơď Ÿƒ þƕƵ ƧĂƙǂþǃƒ Ǉď lƧǴƬǄ ƚơƕǃƒ ƒŖǋ ǇǴǂ

ĬƬơƙ Ǖ ýƑǴʅď ǴƕƞƵ ƘþƞĂ ǸŏǁƵ ҮǚƱǕƒĂ Ƨŏʅƽƙǃƒ ĆǴǇƙþƒ þƶƕ ǇǂǃĂ ǕŎʅĂǃǕƒ Ƨŏʅƽƙ Ŏƽ ƚŏĂơǇǃƒ

Ŏùƽ þǌƬùƙʅŏ Ǵď ǴƕǃǴƹ ǸǇƊ ƘƱơǕ Ǉùǂǃ Ă Ǖ ǁǃŖ Ƙǁ̈ǀƛʅǴƽ ǕǊƕǴƙǂ Ŏƙƽþ Ǉŏƕ ŎʅĂǃǕƒ ǴǌƬþǴǇ þƶƙ ǕĂ

ƘǴùʅƒƧþ ǇŏùƕĂ ǴǌùǇŏƕ ƚǇƧǴǀďǃƒ þùƶƕĂ ǴǌưƶƕƘʅƧþĂ Ǵǌŏǃǫ Ƙǁ̈ďƽ ƚŏĂơǇ þǋƒĂƬƕ ýƑǴʅďǃƒ Ưƶƕ

ƚŏƧƶƬǃƒ ƚŏĂơǇǃƒ þǋƒĂƬǃƒ :ǇƒĂǇùƶƕ ҮĂưĂďǃƒ ƒŖùǋ ƧǴŏƙƤƒ Ǉď ƴǇǴď Ǖ ǇƊ ƘŏƊƧ þǋƒĂƬǃƒ Ŏƽ ƚǀƕǴʅ

ǇǕ ýĂǕƒ ƚùǁ̈ƛǃƒ ƘƧùƙƤƒĂ Ǖ(ýĂǕƒ ƚǁ̈ƛǃƒ Ŏƽ ƚʅƒƧþ) ĭþƒþʓƕǃƒ ŎʅĂǃǖǃ ŎǇǴƶďǃƒ ƟĂƧ Ƨŏʅƽƙ Ŏƽ

.ĎƞƒƧƙǃƒ ƔǴơƬƊ ýǴþ Ǵďǂ ǉƧŏʅƽƙ Ǉď ýĂǕƒ ĆƒƨƞǕƒ Ŏƽ ǸǇďǁ̈Ƶ ĎƱƶďǋƬ þþ ŎʅĂǃǕƒ

ýùƛďŏ ǉƧŏʅƽƙ ǇƊ Ǖǫ ǕǴǌǃ ǋƙơŏ ýƕ ĎǌǃƒĂþďƕ ǋƙơŏ Ǖ ǇŏŖǃƒ ǇŏƧƬǴƶďǃƒ Ǉď ǸǇƊ ĎƹƧ ŎʅĂǃǕƒĂ

Ǹǃ ƧƑǴƱǇ Ǖ Ǵƶďƞ ƴďƞŏ ǸǇƽ ǕǊƙǃǴư ĬǁƵ ĆƧďǃƒ ƧƛƶŏŎǂǃ ýŏǃþ ƧŏƤ ĂǌƽǕŎƕƧƶǃƒ ƚƒƧƙǃƒ ƚƵĂʅĂď

.ƚƶďǴƞǃƒ lƧŏƕǂǃƒ ƧŏùʅǴƽƙǃƒ ǋǌǇď Ĭǃǫ ƚŏþơǃƒ ƧƬƶǃƒ Ŏƽ ǴǇƕ þĂƶŏ ǸǇƊĂ ǕǇŏƧƬǴƶďǃƒ Ǉď

Ďǁ̈ƶǃƒ ƔǚƱ ƚŏǴǇƶƕ ǓƱơŏ Ďǃ ǸǇƽ Ƨŏʅƽƙǃƒ ƒŖǋ ǴǌƕŎƱơ Ŏƙǃƒ ƚŏďǁ̈ƶǃƒ ƚǇǴǂďǃƒ ǉŖǋ Ǉď ĎƹƧǃƒ ĬǁƵĂ

lĂƧùƛǃƒ ǉŖǋ Ǉď ƔǇǴƞ Ĭǃǫ ƧǴƱǇǕ Ƙƽǁ̈ ƚʅƒƧþǃƒ ǉŖǋ Ŏƙďƙ ǁǃŖ ǕƧŏʅƽƙǃƒ Ɣƙǂ Ǉď ǉƧŏƹ ŎƱơ Ǵďǂ

ǋǃǴùƶŏ ƔǴùƙǂ Ĭǃǫ ǉƧŏʅƽƙƕ ƜƧƤŏ þǴǂ ĭŖǃƒ ĂơǇǃƒ Ŏƽ ǴďŏʅǕ Ƨŏʅƽƙǃƒ ƒŖǋ Ŏƽ ǴǌǂƧƙ Ŏƙǃƒ ƚďƤưǃƒ

.ĎŏƧǂǃƒ ǇƈƧǀǃǴƕ ƚǁ̈ƶƙďǃƒ ƚŏĂơǇǃƒ ýƑǴʅďǃƒ

:ýĂƬƽ ƚƛǚƛ Ĭǃǫ ƚơƕǃƒ ƒŖǋ Ƙďʅþ

:ǇŏƛơƕďŏŎƽ ǁǃŖĂ ǸƕǴƙǂĂ ƻǃƋďǃƒ ǇƵ ƚŏƽŏƧƶƙ lŖƕǇ ýĂǕƒ

Ďù ǃ ǇŏŖǃƒ ǇŏƧƬǴƶďǃƒ Ǉď ŎʅĂǃǕƒ :ǴǌǇď ƔǴƕʅǕ ǁǃŖĂ lƧƬƙƤď ƘĆǴƞ þþĂ ŎʅĂǃǖǃ ƚďƞƧƙ ýĂǕƒ

ʂƒƧùƶǃƒ Ŏùƽ ǴǌưƶƕǇǕ ǁǃŖĂ ǴǌŏǁƵ ƘƧƛƵ ŎƙǃƒƧþǴƬďǃƒ ƚǁþĂ Ǖ ƚƬǴƤǃƒ ĂƊ ýŏǁǃƒ Ǖǫ ĎǌǃƒĎƞƧƙŏ

ǴùǌŏƽƧƧǂƙŏ ǴǌƙþƞĂ Ŏƙǃƒ ƧþǴƬďǃƒ ǇǕĂ ÝŎʅĂǃǕƒ ĎƬǴǋ þŏʅǃƒ ƚǇƒƨƤ Ŏƽ ǵƱĂƱƤď ýƒƨǴď ǴǌưƶƕĂ

.þŏþƞ ĆŎƬƕ ŎƙǂƙǕĂ ĎǚǂǃƒǃƒƧ

ǸùƙǴƽ ƊďĂ ÝǇŖùŏďǚƙĂ ǸƤĂŏƬ ǇƵĂ Ý… ǸƙǴŏơĂ ǉþǃĂďĂ ǸƕʅǇĂ ǸƕǃǃĂ ǸƙŏǇǂĂ ǸďʅƒǇƵ ƘďǁǂƽƒǂƙƧ

.ǉƧƶƬĂ

ǤǇƤŏùƬ ƚùďƞƨǩ Ŏ5 ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƥǇ!ƒ ƝŏƧƊ) ƚơǈďž!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 ǤǋŏǇƵ ƘƥďǩƵƒ Ŏǩ!ƒ ƴƞƒƨďž!ƒ ǅǋƊ ǇďžĂ

ýĂƊ Ŏù5 ƚlơǈďž ƚďžƞƨǩ!ƒ ǉƦǋĂ ŰǋǩǈǇƱ ƯƶǈƖ Ɣ Ă ƪǈďž ĂǋĂ (ƥĂďžơďž ƥŏƪ!ƒ Ǉŏƥ!ƒ ƔǤǋƬ Ÿƒ ƥǈƵ ŎǈƊ

ÝŎùƪĂ!Ǖƒ Ǉŏƥù!ƒ ƇǖùùƵ ƜǤùơǈ! (ƧƬƵ ƚ!ǤƛƒĂ ŎǇǤƛ!ƒ ǇƧl!ƒ ýǤƞƧ Ŏ5 ƧƛǩǇďž!ƒ Ƨƥ!ƒĂ) ÝƧŏƪƽǩ!ƒ

ǁù!ƦĂ ƒƧŏƛƚ ƚơǈ!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 ƘƥƧĂ ƴùƞƒƧďž!ƒ ǉƦǋĂ Ýǁǈ ǅƥƧďž ýŏǈƤ! (ƧƬƵ ƚ!Ǥƛ!ƒ ǇƧl!ƒ ǇǤŏƵƊ)Ă

.ǤǋǩĂǩơƒ Ŏǩ!ƒ ƖƥƑǤƽǈ!

:ǇŏǈǈƱďž ĬǈƵ ĂǋĂ ùǋƧŏƪƽǩ! ƚŏƽŏƧƶǩ ƖƦǈǇ ýĂǤǇǩŏ ŎǇǤƛ!ƒ ƚơǈďž!ƒĂ

.ƧŏƪǤƽǩ!ƒ Ǉďž ǋǩǇǤƚďž ǇƵ :ýĂǕƒ

.Ƨŏƪƽǩ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǋƞǋǇďž :ŎǇǤƛ!ƒĂ

ƔǤùǩƚƚ ǇƈƧùl!ƒ ǅĂùǈƵ Ɣǩƚ Ưƶǈ Ĭ!ǫ ǋƪƽǇ Ƨŏƪƽǩ!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ƚ5Ǥư ŰǤǈ ƚơǈďž!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 ƘƶƞƧĂ

.ǤǋƧŏƩĂ ŎǈǋƦǈ! (ǇĂƧƪƽďž!ƒĂ Ƨŏƪƽǩ!ƒ)Ă ÝŎǇǤƥƧƨǈ! (ǇǤ5Ƨƶ!ƒ ýǋǤǇďž)

ƧùƛƚƊ ƇǤďžùƪǕƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ ƥƥƵ ǇǕ ǁ!ƦĂ ýĂƮ5!ƒ Ƨǈƚ ǅ Ǉďž ĂǋĂ ƇǤďžƪǕƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ :ŎǇǤƛ!ƒ ýƮ5!ƒĂ

.ƻĂƧơ!ƒĂ ýǤƶ5Ǖƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ Ǉďž Ƨŏƛƚǈ

.ƥơƒĂ ýƮ5 Ŏ5 Ǥďžǋǩǈƶƞ ƥl5 ýŏǈl!ƒ ǤǋƥƥƵ! ƚǈƪǇĂ ƻĂƧơ!ƒĂ ýǤƶ5Ǖƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ : ƚ!Ǥƛ!ƒ ýƮ5!ƒĂ

-:ƧƬƵ ǅƑǤƵƥ ĬǈƵ ƘďžǤƥ ƥǋƒĂƬ!ƒ ǉƦǋ ƚƪƒƧƥ Ŏ5 ǤǋǩƵǈǩƒ Ŏǩ!ƒ ƚlŏƧƱ!ƒĂ

.ƚơǈďž!ƒ ĂƊ ýƮ5!ƒ Ŏ5 ĭĂƧ!ƒ ƻƧơ Ɣƪơ ǤŏƑǤƞǋ ƥǋƒĂƬ!ƒ ƔŏǩƧǩ /Ɗ

.ƱǤǈǩƧƒ ǤǋǇŏǈ ǇǤƚ ƒƦǫ ƥǋƒĂƬ!ƒ Ǉďž ƥƥƵ! ĂƊ ƥǋǤƬ ý ƚ! ǇƒĂǇƵ ƴưĂ /Ɣ

.ƚŏǕƒ ĬǈƵ ƥǋǤƬ!Ǥǈ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ƥǤǋƬǩƪƒ ƧƚƦĂ ŰƥǋǤƬ!ƒ ǤǋƧŏƪƽǩ Ŏ5 ƇǤƞ Ŏǩ!ƒ ƚŏǕƒ ƧƚƦ /Ɯ

.ƚŏƬǤơ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǁ!ƦĂ ƚŏǈƮǕƒ Ăơǋ!ƒ Ɣǩƚ Ǉďž ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ ƝŏƧƤǩ /ƥ

.ǇƚďžƊ Ǥďž ǋǈƑǤƥ Ĭ!ǫ ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ Ăƨƶ /ùǋ

.ǇƚďžƊ Ǥďž ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ ƥƶǈ ĂƊ ýǈƥ ƧƛƚƊ ĂƊ Ƙŏǈ ƧƚƦĂ ƖƥŏƮl!ƒ ýǈƱďž ƧƚƦ /Ă

.ǤǋǩƧƚƦ ƥǋƒĂƬ Ɩƥƶ Ƙŏǈ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇǤƚ ǇǫĂ ŰĭĂơǇ!ƒ ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ ƧƚƦ/ƨ

.ƚǈƶƮ!ƒ ƘǤďžǈƚ!ƒ Ưƶǈ ĬǇƶďž ƧƚƦ /Θ

.ǇƚďžƊ Ǥďž ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ Ǥǋǈ ƇǤƞ Ŏǩ!ƒ ƚ5ǈǩƤďž!ƒ ƘǤŏƒĂƧ!ƒ ƧƚƦ /Ʊ

ƇǤ5ǩƚǕƒĂ ŰǅǇǤŏùơƊ ǤǋǇŏǈ ƠŏƞƧǩ!ƒĂ ýƒĂƥǕƒ ǉƦǋ ƚƬƥǤǇďžĂ ƥǋǤƬ!Ǥǈ ǅǋƥǤǋƬǩƪƒ Ŏ5 ƖǤơǇ!ƒ ýƒĂƥƊ ƧƚƦ / ĭ

.ƚlǈǤƱǩďž ƘǇǤƚ Ǉǫ ǅǋư ƶǈ ýƒĂƥǈ

Ɣùǩƚ Ĭù!ǫ ƴùƞƧƒ ǇǤŏơǕƒ Ưƶǈ Ŏ5 Ǖǫ ƚŏǈƪǕƒ Ăơǋ!ƒ Ɣǩƚ ĬǈƵ ƝǋǇďž!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 ƘƥďǩƵƒĂ

Ŏǈǈơ!ƒ Ǉŏďžƪǈ! ǇĂǇƚďž!ƒ Ƨƥ!ƒ ƔǤǩƚĂ ÝǇǤŏơ ŎǈǕ Ʊŏơďž!ƒ ƧơǈƒĂ Ý ĭƧƬƤďžƨǈ! ƻǤƬƚ!ƒ ƔǤǩƚƚ Ƨŏƪƽǩ!ƒ

Ǵnj! ϸɳ Ďž! Ǒǩ!ƒ ϸNjƒǍT!ƒ ǈJdž ϸϸƵ Ǒ5Ǎ ǗĎžNjϸNjƒǍTǅ ϸnjTǩƪƒǍ ƧǒƪǴ5ǩ!ƒ ǉǬnjǅ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ Ƨƛǆǩϸl5 ǗǴNjƧǒƸǍ
ϸǴnjTǩƪǓƒ Ǒ5 NJǩlǒƧƱǍ ǗǉϸNjƒǍT ǈJdž ǍNj ƒǬǄ5 ƱǒơǆǍ!ƒ Ƨơǅ!ƒ Ƨǒƪ5ǩ Ǐ!ǫ ƴɳƧƒ Ǎơǉ!ƒ Ɣǩǂ Ǒ5 ǮɳǒƧƤǩ
. ǁ !Ǭ ϸǒϸơǩ ƴɯǍdž ƚơǅ!ƒǍ ǐƧTƤdžƨ!ƒ ǂlǒƧƱ ǇǴǒơǕƒ Ɣ!ǴƸ Ǒ5 ǑNj
ǍĎ ǗǂùǒƸǘǅ ǍĎ ǗǂùǒǍơǉ Ưƒ ƧƸǕ ǂǒǅϸǕƒ ƧǴƛǓǴǅ ϸǴnjTǩƪǓƒ ǇJdž ǉƧǒƪ5ǩ Ǒ5 ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ƧƛǂĎ ϸpǍ
ǴùNjϸƧǍĎ Ǒùǩ!ƒ ϸNjƒǍT!ƒ ƒϸƵǴdž ƧǴƛǓƒ ǉǬNj ýǂ ƘǂƧǩ ϸl5 ǗĎžǒƧǂ!ƒ ǇJcƧl!ƒ ƱǴ5!Ǖ ǐǍȜ! ǏǉƶdžƠǒɯǍǩ!
.Ǎơǉ!ƒ Ƨǒƹ Ưƒ ƧƸǕ ǴNjϸƧǍĎ NJǉǂ! lƧǍnjTdž ǇǍǂǩ ϸp ǂǒǍơǉ ϸNjƒǍT ƘǂƧǩ ǴdžǅƧǅ5 ǗǂǒǍơǉ Ưƒ ƧƸǕ
Ǐù!ǫ ýƒǍpǕƒ ǍƨƵǍ ǗǴNjƧǍƪ Ǐ!ǫ ƘǴǒǓƒ ǍƨƵ ǇJdž ĎžǴƶ!ƒ ƚơǅ!ƒ ƝnjǉJdž NJǒ!ǫ ƻǴɯdž ƝnjǉJdž!ƒ ƒǬNjǍ
... ǗǑdžǘǂ Ǒ5 ǍĎ ƚơǅ!ƒ ƔǅƮ Ǒ5 ƘϸƧǍ Ǒǩ!ƒ ĎžǘƵǖ! ǂdžɳƧǩǍ ǗǴnjǒǅFǴp
ƧϸǴƮdž!ƒ ƇǴdžùƪǅ ǂdžFǴpǍ Ǘ ƚơǅ!ƒ ƔǅƮ Ǒ5 ƘϸƧǍ Ǒǩ!ƒ ǂǒǍơǉ!ƒ ϸNjƒǍTǅ! ǮƪƧnj5 Ƙǅƶɳ ǃƧǒƤĎ
ƘǆùƱƤĎ ǇǫǍ Ÿƒ ǇJdž5 ƘǅƮĎ ǇJ5 ÝǃƧǒƤĎǍ ǕǍĎ Ÿ ϸdžơ!ƒǍ . ƚơǅ!ƒ ƘǴƵǍɯǍdž! ǮƪƧnj5Ǎ Ǘƴɳƒƨdž!ƒǍ
.ǃϸnjɳ Ǎ!c ǓǍ ϸnjǩɳƒ Ǒǉ Ǒǅƪơ Ǎ ǗǇǴƱǒT!ƒ ǇJdžǍ Ǒǉdž5
.Ďžƪ Ǎ NJǒƵ Ÿƒ ǏƮ ϸdžơdž ǁǒǉǍ ǁϸǅƵ ǏƵ ǁƧǴǅǍ Ďžnj!ƒ ǻƮǍ
ƒ
!
ǅ
ƒ
ơ
ƚ
Ƶ
ǅ
ϸ
ƒ
!
ù

Ƨ

ơ

ǆ

Ǉ

ǒ

Ă

ʅ

ù

ƻ

ǫ

ƫ

Ƨ

ƒ

ǋ

ǒ

ǅ

ǅ2004 ƧƫĂǩǂ/ùǋ1425 ǇǤƫƶT

øljƥĭƨƻƗNj ƹǁƉDžǁɛ :üNjǓɛ üƬƻǁɛ

ƹǁƉDžǁɛ :üNjǓɛ ƘƟƓDžǁɛ

ƹ ǁƊƊǅǁɛ ƹ ǐƥyƗ :üǋǛɛ ƒƗƯƊǅǁɛ

ǇƍǁǋƊǅǋ ǇǤƨǆǋ ǇǤƪǁǋ ǇƗǏǆǀǋ ǇƊǅƨɛ :ǕǋǨ

Ǒǋǩǉö [1]Ǒƪ Ă!Ǖƒ ƫ öĂSƥ ǇǊ ƥĂǆùơǆ ǇǊ Ÿƒ ƥǊƵ ǇǊ ǐS ƗT ƥĂǆơǆ ǇǑƥ!ƒ ƔǤǋT ǇǤǇƛ!ƒ ĂǊƊ

Ɨùǌŋ ǇǆǄ ǋǊƪǉ Ǒǋǩǉö ƥĂǆơǆ ǇǊ Ÿƒ ƥǊƵ ƥöƪ!ƒ ǉƥ!ƒĂ ǛƊǆƪĂ ǋǑǆƵ Ÿƒ ǏǆƮ Ǒǋǉ!ƒ ƘǑǊ ýǨ Ǐ!ƺ ǋǊƪǉ

ǋǊƪùǉ ƊùƲǉ ƥùpĂ ǋǉƵ Ÿƒ Ǒ ưS ǇƪơƗ Ǐ!ƺ ƊǕƒ Ɨǌŋ ǇǆĂ ǛǋǉƵ Ÿƒ Ǒ ưS [2]ǇǑƪơ!ƒ Ǐ!ƺ ƔǕƒ

[4]ǋ!ĂǀǊ ǐƥǉ5Ɗ [3]ǑpǤǊ!ƒ ƥǊƵ SƵǤT!ƒ

ýǤưƼǕƒ ǐƦ Ÿƒ ƥǊƵ ýǑƪ ýǤƶƼǕƒ Ǒ5 ƥĂǆơǆ!ƒ ƥöƪ!ƒ

ƦùƑű!ƒ ƗǤöƹ SĂTǤƶ! Ǒǆǉö ǐƦ!ƒ ƫ öĂSƥ ǇǊ ƥĂǆơǆ ǉĂǊƊ

SǋǤƱ!ƒ ǇǑƪơǆ! Ǒǆǉö ǇǑƥǆ! Sùù ƮǤǉ ýùǑǆƪ ƥǆơǆ ǇǊƒ

[5]ƨƨƶǩ!ƒ ǐƦ ǇǑƥ!ƒ ýǤǆƗ Ǐ!ƺ ă ƨǩƶǆ!ƒ ǇǑƪơ!ƒ ǇǊ ǏǆƵ ǇǊƒ

ƾ5ƒĂǆ!ƒ ùǋ1217 Ɨǉƪ ǇǤǊƶT Ǉǆ STƵ yǊƒS!ƒ Ɨƶǆŋ!ƒ ƊĂö Ǒ5 ƥƒƥƺǊ Ǉǆ [6]ƢƪSƗ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƥ!Ă

ƱƪĂ ǀSöƨŋ ǑǋĂ [8]ΣĂ!Ɗ ĂƊ[7]ΣĂ!Ǩ Ǐ!ƺ Ɣƪǉö ƔƥǕƒ Ǒ5 yǑǆư Ɣƪǉ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƾöSƵ ƘǑǊ Ǒ5 1802

---

(1) ƩöƤ ǇǑƥ!ƒ ƨƨƗǆǑ: ƒǕƵǆǉ- ƗƶǊƱǆ ƗùƶǊƱǆ – ǇǑƨ!ƌùǆ!ƒ ƊǆŋƶǆǄ :ǋ!ǤơƗ ǤưS SǆƵ Ü ƒ 1956/ùǋ1376 ΣǤǆĂƪǩǤǩƪĂƗ Ɨƪùƪƌǆ Ɨùƶ

ƥĂùǆơǆ ƥöƪù!ƒ ǇǑƥù!ƒ ƔǤǋT Ÿƒ ƥǊƵ ǑǊƊ ǤǉƤöT ǋǆŋSǩ Ǒ5 ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƥǉ!ƒ ǋöSƊ Ă Ý815 ƒ 3Ɯ 1993/1414 Ǐ!ĂǕƒ .Ʊ ƘĂSǑǊ-Ɨ!ǤƪS!ƒ

Sƒƥ-SǤŋǉ!ƒ ǐSǋƨ ƥǆơǆ ƾöǀơǩ-ǑǉǤƛǆ!ƒ yǊƪ!ƒĂ ǇǨSǀ!ƒ SöƪƼǩ Ǒ5 ǑǉǤƶǆ!ƒ ƟĂS SöƪƼǩ ýĂƊ Ǒ5 ǋǀơǆǆ ƗǆŋSǩ!ƒ ǉƦǋ (ǋǩǊƪƱ ƯƶǊ! ƔĂƪǉǆ)

ƗƪǤöƪù!ƒĂ Sù Ɨƨ!ƒ Ǒù5 STùƵ Ɨù!ǤƛǆǇS!!ƒ ǇǤöƵƊ : ǁǊ ƊƥSǆ ýǑƪƤ Ă Ý3 ƒ 1Ɯ 1964- ùǋ1383 .ǀSǋǤ!ƒ .ƗƵǤǊƱǆ! ƗǑǊSƶ!ƒ ƗöǆĂǀ!ƒ

.48 ƒ .1971 Ǐ!ĂǕƒ .Ʊ– ƘĂSǑǊ – ǑǊSƶ!ƒ ƗƒSǩ!ƒ Ɨǉŋ! — ƔǤǆǩŋǕƒĂ

(2) ǍǋĂ ǇǑƪơ!ƒ ǇǊ ǏǆƵ ǇǊ ǑǊƊ Ɣ!ǤƱ Ǐ ưS Ÿƒ ǋǉƵ ǋǆƵĂ ǇǑǊƊ.

(3) ǍǋĂ ƥǊƵ ǑpǤǊ!ƒ ǇǊ ǇǤǆöƪǆƪ ǇǊ ƥǆơƊ ǐSǆƶ!ƒ ǛǑpĂSǤ5!ƒ ǛǑƪƮĂǆ!ƒ ǛƔöƥƊ ǛSƵǤT ǛSƢƌǆĂ ÝƢƪSƌǆĂ ƥ!Ă ýƮĂǆ!ǤǊ Ɨǉƪ ùǋ1204 ǋ! Ü ǇƒĂöƥ SƶT

.1278 Ɨǉƪ ƥƒƥƺǊǊ Ǐ5Ăǩ

(4) ǋöSƊ ƥǉ!ƒ ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ .3

(5) ƒǆ!ƮƥS !ƪǤǊƾ.

(6) ƢƪSƗ ƥƒƥƺǊ ƘǉǤƗ Ǒ5 ƱƪĂ ƾƒSƶ!ƒĂ ýǤơǆ!ƒĂ ǤǋƵǆǤƊ ǇǕƒ Ǒǋ5 ƗǀơǆǤ ǤǋƥơĂ ǀƥS5ǆ Ǒ5 ƱƪĂ ýǤơǆ!ƒĂ ǤǋƵǆǤƊ ǤǋƵǆǤƊ Ǖƺ Ǘǉ!ǋǉǉǊ Ǒ5 Sùöƹ

146/1 .Ƙ .ƥ .ƘĂSǑǊ– ǑǊSƶ!ƒ ƔǤƗ!ƒ Sƒƥ- ǇƒƥǊǊ!ƒ Ɗǌƶǆ :(Ÿƒ ƥǊƵ ĂǊƊ) ǐĂǆơ!ƒ ƘĂpǤö .ǛǀSƮǊ!ƒ ƔǤǊ ƗǊǊǀ!ƒĂ ǤǋpST ǇǑǊ5 ǤǋǊ ƗƱǆǩƤǆ

(7) ƘĂpǤö ǐĂǆơ!ƒ : Ɗǌƶǆ ǇƒƥǊǊ!ƒ 4Ɯ ƒ 494.

(8) ýǤp ƔơǤƮ ƜǤ ΣĂSƶ!ƒ: ǐǤǀö ýǤǆ ƘpƦ ƘƥǉƵ ǉƥǉ!Ă Ɨǉ ǐƊ ǤƵǑT ƜǤƶƱ!ƒ ǇǆǄ ƑƦƗĂ ǤǋǆĂ!ƪƊĂ ΣĂ!ƊĂ ΣĂǊƮ Ɨ SĂǊ ǋƪƪǉ Sǌý ƪǆǑƘ ǋǊ ƘǑǉǆǊ ǀƥùǆ Ǐùǉƶ

ƟSùT :Ǒù5ǉơ!ƒ ǐƥùǑƨ!ƒ ǑƱƪƒĂ!ƒ ǇǑƪơ!ƒ Ǐ ưǩSǆ ƥǆơǆ ƥöƪ!ƒ Ư ö5 ǑǊƊ ǇǑƥ!ƒ Ɣơǆ .ƥǆ!ǤǊ ΣĂ!Ǩ Ǥǋ! ýǤ!öĂ ƘǤǉǤƵ ƔSp ƘƒS5!ƒ Sǋǉǉ

98/4 .Ƙ.ƥ ǛƱ.ƥ ǛSƗ5!ƒ Sƒƥ .ΣĂǆǤ!!ƒ SǋƒĂŋ Ǉǆ ΣĂSƶ!ƒ ƜǤǩ Ǐǆƪǆ!ƒ ΣĂǆǤ!!ƒ

ثانياً: حياته

ѕƒƧƨ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧĠŢ Ĭƙơ ŊĴ!ƨǉdž ǈdž Ɨƨŏ5Ƨ!ƒ ƘĂŏƕ!ƒ ǅƞǉǂǏŏĂ ÜŊǅǂdžĂ ŊǏƕdž ǈdž ŊƙƕƱ ŎǏƒĂŏ ǈĠǂ5
.[1]ƥƧƽdž!ƒ ǅǅƨ!ƒ

Ŏ!ƒĂ ĠŢǴ [2]ƔŏƞǉƥdžơdžƥƒƥƷƕ ƗŏŮĂ ĬǅƵ ŊƽǅƤĂ ùǋ1258 ƗǉǏ ĠŢǴ Ġưƨ ĬǅƵ ýƨƵ ǴdžĂ

ǈƵ Ŋ!ƨƶ5 ŊƙƖƛ ýưĂdžĂ ѕƕĠǏ!ƒ Ŏ!ƒĂ!ƒ ŎƕơdžǈdžŊǉĂǂ!Ă ǈŏƥǏĠơ!ƒ ƘĠŏĠŢĂƕ ĈĠǉƛ!ƒ ŎƕŪ ƧǂǉƙѕŢdžƥ

ǈƵ Ŋ!ƨƶƕ ƻƙǂƙ Dž! ǀƥƥĠơ!ƒ ƗŏĠƨǏ!ƒ ǈǂ!Ă ÜƧŏǏƽƙ!ƒ ǅĠdžƙƍ ĬǅƵ ƔǂǉƒĂ Ƨdžǖ! ƗƧƙǂŏ Dž!Ă ÜĈĠƙ5Ǘƒ

.ǈĠƞƧdž ƻƥĂ ǈƵ ǉƥŏ ƴ5Ƨ ĬǅƵ Ƙǅdžơ ýƕ ÜĈĠƙ5Ǘƒ

ýĂƕƱǉƙǏƒ Ĭ!ƍ ýĠơƙƧŮƒ ǈdž ǯƥƕ Ƨŏ Dž! ǁ!Ʀ! ÜǁǉưĂ ÜƧƖ5 ƗŢŏƵ ǁ!Ʀ ƥƨƕ ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ ƫĠƵ

.ǈŏ!ĂƋǏdž!ƒ ĬǅƵ ŊƙdžǅƱdž ƯƧƨ!

ƕdžƑƗƨŬɛ ĂǁƋ ǉƗƟƥ :ƑƙǁƑƙ

ƥƑƒĂ5 ƗǅơƧ!ƒ ǉƦǋ! ƘǉĠǂĂ [3]1267 ƗǉǏ ƧŏǏƽƙ!ƒ DžƙǅD ǈD ƥƨƕ ƗǅŏĂƱ!ƒ ŊƙǅơƧ ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ Ǆƥƕ

ÜǈƥƥdžƟ!ƒ ƥǋĠŢĂ ĈĠƕƥǗƒĂ ĈĠdžǅƨ!Ġƕ ĬƖƙ!ƒ ƥƖ5 ŊŏƍƗƕǏǉ!ĠƕĂ ĠdžƵƊ ÜŊŏ!ƍ ƗƕǏǉ!ĠƕĂ ÜƊǅƨ!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ƗƕǏǉ!Ġƕ ƗdžŏƯƵ

ǈD ƥƨƕ ǀĂƯƥ!ƒ ýĠǉ5 [4]Ƙdžǂơ ƻƧĠƵ ƥdžơD Džǖ ǏŰƒ ơŏŢ DžƞǏƊƧ ĬǅƵ ÜĠƞǉĠŏƵƊ ǈdž DžŏƧǂƙ!ƒ ŎƖ!Ă

.[5]ŊƕƥƊĂ Ŋưƕ5Ă ŊdžǅƵ ƻƧƵ

Σŏƒ) DžƯƵǗƒ ƧƥŢ!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ŊƕƱƕ ǀƧǂƦdž ýƽƧĂÜƗŏǉĠƱǏ!ƒ Ɨ5Ġŏư!ƒƧƒƥ ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ ýƨǉ

ǯƧƱŢ ǭǉdžưdž ǈŏŏƕ ĠƞŏƽƔƙǂ ƗƥƧĂƕ ǀƧǂƦdž!ƒ ѕơ!DĂ Ü [7]ƥŏŢƧ ĬƽƱŢdž ǁƒƦ ƦƍǈǂĂÜ [6](CƒƧƨĂ!ƒ

:[8]ĠdžǋĂ ΣƒƧ5 ŎƕŪ

ƧùǋƤ ŎǉĈĠǏ ƥƥĂ ƧùǗ ŎǉdžĠǏ ƥƥĂ ǭdžƯƨdž ǯƧƥŢ [9]CƒƧĂƨ!ƒ ǈdž ƘƥŢƥ

---

(1) ǈŏƖƕĠǏ!ƒ ǈŏƧƥŢdž!ƒ.

(2) ƥƒƥƷƕ Ĭ!ƒĂ ĠŢǴ ƔŏƞǉƥdžơdžƥƒƥƷƕ (1849-1842 Dž) ýƨƵý ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ ǈdž ǈdž ƔŢǉdž ǈdž ĈĠƙ5Ǘƒ ÜǈĠƞƧdž ƻƥĂD ǈdž ǈǂĂ ǁ!ƦƍǈǂĂ ƗǉǏ
ùǋ1263. ǯǉƒ ƧƯǉƒ Ŏ5 ѕƒƧƨ!ƒ (ǉŏƦĠŢ!ƒ ƔĂǉdž ƗƕƤǅ! ǈdž ǈĠdžǅƵ ĈƒƧƨ!ƒ) ǭŏƧĠƙƒ: ѕŏǅơƙ ƥƕƵ :ƥƥdžơ!ƒ ƞĂǅƵ!ƒ .ƧƒƥƧ ƗŏơƧ!ƒ ƗƵĠƕƱ!ƒ Ǘ ƥƥƷƕ 1983 Dž
631 ƒ

(3) ǯǉƒ ƧƯǅD ŊŏƧD ƥǋ!ƒ ƥĂƨ!ƒĂ 5 ƒ Ý ƒĂ!ƥƧ ƗƖǉdž!ƒ ǗĠơ!ƒ ǈŏŰǂ!ƒ ƥǋŏ!ƒ ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ ƒ 16.

(4) ƥdžơD ƻƧĠƵ Ƙdžǂơ ǈƕ ƱǋǉƒƧŏǆ ǈƕ ƘƥŢƵ ǈƕ ƥŏƱĠƞǉ ƧŏƵĠƵ ƻƒƒƧ ĠŢǴ ŎǂƧǏ!ƒ ƨŢǉdž!ƒ ǭƔƧƨƙƱdž ƔĂùǉ ƧǂƤǂ ƗǉƧƑƕ ƗǉƥǉdžǏ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƔǂǂƏ!ƒ ǀƧĂùǉdž!ƒ
Ŏ!Ă ǈƕƥƒ ƗŢƙƥ ǈdž ǈƕ!Ă ùǋ1262 ƗǉǏ (1200) ǈdž ƗƕƙĂ (ǋƙƯƵƒƒ ǋƕ ƗƥƧĠǂ!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎƕƧƨǗƒ Ŏ5 ǂƧƕƵƒƗǗƒ) ǋdžƵƥǂƗ ƗŬǋƬǂ ǈǅdžƵ ǈŏdžƵƊ ǏdžƥƨƵ
ĂƊǋǉƧƥƱǉ ƯǅƒƧƟ!ƒ ƨŏƦ!ƒ :ŎǅǂƤ ǗƵƗǗƒ 138/1 ƒ.

(5) ǈĠƙǉƧdžŢ!ƒ ƧƟ!ƒ :ŎǏĂ!Ǘƒ ǈdžǅƔǗƒ :ƧǀŏǉƯƒ ƒ 3.

(6) ƥƙƥŢƒ ѕƕĠǏ!ƒ ƒ 17.

(7) Ŋ! ƧƛƵƒ Dž! ĬǅƵ ƗdžƞƧƙ.

(8) ǋǉ Ɨ5Ġơ!ƒ ƗǉƗǅ ǈƕ ƥŏƨ ǈƕ ǉƵƊ ƙƩǉĂ!ƒ ƥŏ!ǋƧƵ!ƒ ǈƒ ǗƒƗǉƒ ǈƕƥǀƧŏƽŢƽŢ ƯƵƗƥŢǭŢ Ŭ ǈƵƒ ǉƵƒ ǋƕ ƗǉƒƘ!ƕ ƗƊ Ɨ ƗǉǏ(ùǋ320)
ƖƐƵƟ ǈƕ ǉƑǏ ǋǉƗ ǈǂǉƗ ƗƊǋƥŢ ǈdž ƥŏƨ ǋƗǉƒ Ŏ5 ƙƥŢ Ɨ5Ġŏ ǭdžǋƊŏ ǈdž ǉƵƧƨ ƗƕƙǉĂ (357) ƗǉǏ ǗŏƤ :ŎǂƤ ǗƵƗǗƒ 2ƜƯ ƒ 155.

(9) ƥƥdžƥƧƙƗ ǈdž ƗƵǋƵ ǈdž .ƥƥƷƕ ǯǉƒ .ƧƒƥƧ ƗŏơƧ!ƒ ǈdž ŎƖƨƊŏ ǋƑ ƗǅŢƥŢ 2ƜƯ ƒ 674.

[1](Ƨhǀ!ƒ ĂD LJŏdž!Ǥƶ!ƒ LJĂþ ƧþƬ!ƒ ǤǊ!) Ƨùùù5Ădž ƇǤùɳƧ!ƒĂ Ŏʅ5Ǌ! ƘùǀǀI5

ǼƬƧp (2500) ƸùùǀǀhǀdžNJFǤƱƵǀǀh LJǤƱǀǀʅ!ƒ lƧƒþǫ ƘƧþƬDĂ ÜǼơƧ5 ǤdžnjǀhƧǤƱĂ ǤnjǀhƧþƬ!ƒ ƔɳƵd5

.[2]ýǤdž!ƒ Ƙŏǀh LJdž DžǤƵ ýǂ Ŏ5 ǤnjŏǀǀƵ þŏƨŏ Ǥdž ĂD ÜǤnjǀǀĂdžĂ NJ! lƨFǤɳ

ƔFƒƧƸ ŎNj Ɣkǂ ǂĂǖƛ Džǀǀƶ!ƒ ýNjD lþǤƶǂ ǂǀǀơƧ!ƒ ǊȐNj Ŏ5 ǀƻ!D þI5 Džǀǀƶǀǀ! ǂhʅǊ!Ǥh ǤdžDĂ

.ǊȐNj NJkǀǀơƧ ýŏƬǤ5k Ǥnjŏ5 Ƨǂ Ȑ DžƒƧdž!ƒ lĂƬǊĂ ÜýĂdžƬ!ƒ lĂƬǊĂ ÜƔƒƧkƸŬƒ

NJ! ƘdžŏpDĂÜ ƇƒƧƶƬ!ƒĂ ÜƇǤhþǕƒ ǊdǀǀnjƷ ƧǤpĂ!ƒ NJ5ơŏ ýǤdž!ƒ ƧĂ5Ădž ǼdžȐǂdž ƚƨȐƶdž ƽƒƧƶ!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ý5pĂ

.ǼdžŏƱƵ ƚƧĂƧʅ DžNjǤơƧ ƔƱpĂ DžnjʅŏFƧ DžĂþIh þƒþƺh LJǤŏƵD LJdž Ƈǖ ư 5!ƒ Ƨʅ Ă ÜƘǖ5ơ!ƒ

LJ5ǘǪ[illegible] LJǂFƻƬ :ƒyǤƐþ

Üǂŏơǀǀ!ƒ ǂ ǂ ÜLJŏdžʅ Ƨŏƺ Džʅɳ!ƒ LJǤǂƧ ÜLJŏǊŏƶ!ƒ yʅƒĂ Üǂdž ǤI!ƒ ǂyǀǀȐ Ÿƒ NJdžŏơƧ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ LJǤǂ

LJǤǂĂ [3]ƇƒƧI5ǀǀ! Ǽhơdž ǼƶŏþĂ ÜƚƧĂpĂ ÜǼhŏnjdž ÜǼdžŏƧǂ Üĭ Ƨþɦ!ƒ ƧƛD NJnjɳĂh ÜlƧdžŏơh ǼhȐǀǀƬǼdž ÜLJĂǀǀ!ƒ Ưŏhƒ

ĭȐ!ƒ ƻƧƬ!ƒĂ þɳdž!ƒ ǁǀǀ5Ă ƧƒĂǊǕƒ lƧþǤǊ NJdžnj5Ă NJFǤǂȐĂ NJdžǀǀƵĂ NJǀǀ ư 5h ǤŏǊþ!ƒ þƒƧ5D þơD Ÿƒ NJdžŏơƧ

ÜƽƱǊdž!ƒ lĂǖơĂ ÜlƧƱǤƤ!ƒ ǂƵƧʅĂ ǂǊƱ5!ƒ ǂŏǤnjǊǊĂ Üǂơŏ ƧI!ƒĂ LJNjȐ!ƒ ƇǤ5Ƭh Ƨƒþdž ýǤdžǂ!ƒ ƔƱp ĬǀǀƵ

ÜƇǤƬǊǗƒ ǂƸǖhĂ ÜǂƱ5Ǥơ!ƒ lƧþpĂ ÜƽǖƤǕƒ DžƧǂĂ ÜyǀǀƱ!ƒ ƻƧƬĂ ÜƧŏƧơk!ƒ LJʅơĂ ÜƧŏþIk!ƒ ǂhĂȐƵĂ

ƇǤnjǀhĂ ÜlƧŏƧʅ!ƒ DžǀǀơĂ ÜƧŏʅ!ƒ LJʅơĂ ÜLJǊdž!ƒ ƔǊɳkĂ LJǊʅ!ƒ ƔơĂ ÜƽþƬ!ƒ YǤhkƒĂ ƽơ!ƒ ýĂpĂ

ƇǤɳ Ĭkơ Džþƶ!ƒ ĭĂǤnjdž Ŏ5 ĭĂnjŏ þǤǂĂ ÜDžþI!ƒ NJǀh Ƙ!ƨǤdž þǊƵ Džǀǀƶ!ƒ þŏh ȐƤD ÜƧhƤdž!ƒ ýǤdžǂĂ ÜƧƱǊdž!ƒ

.[4] ƚþþʅdž Ŏù5Ǌơ!ƒ LJŏþǀǀ!Ă Üƚþþɳdž

ǤdžnjǊƵ Ÿƒ Ĭ ư Ƨ ƩǤhƵ LJǀhƒ LJD ƚƧŏƺƬ DƧp þI5 ÜƠ!ǤƬ!ƒ ƻǀǀʅ!ƒ ƽǖƤdh ǁʅdžk!ƒ þŏþƬ LJǤǂ

NJǀhǤh ƽþŏ ŬĂ ÜNJǀhǤh þǊƵ ƻIŏ5 NJǊƵ DžŏƧǂ!ƒ LJƈƧI!ƒ ȐƤǕ NJkŏh Ŏ5 NJǊƵ Ÿƒ Ĭ ư Ƨ [5]ŎhǀǀǛ Ĭ!ǫ ƔNjȐŏ LJǤǂ

Dž!Ǥƶ!ƒ ýǤI5 ÞƩǤhƵ LJǀhƒ Ǥŏ ƔǤh!ƒ ƘIþþ ǖNj :ǼdžĂŏ NJ! ýǤI5 NJǊdž ŎhǀǀǛ ǁ!Ȑ DžƱƶkʅǤ5 ÜɰƧƤŏ Ĭkơ NJŏǀǀƵ

ƚƧŏƤ LJǤǂ! Džnjŏ!ǫ ɰƧùƤk Ĭkơ ƒĂƧhƬ DžnjǊD Ă!Ă) NJIơ Ŏ5 Ĭ!Ǥƶk Ÿƒ ýǤp þpĂ ÜNJkdžD ŎhǊǂ NJdžĂp Ŏ5

*** ǤǊþǊƵ Ʊùʅ Ăk Ŭ ƩǤǊD LJơǊ :NJdžǤdžkh Ƙŏǀh!ƒĂ ÜƩƒƧ5 ŎhǕ ĂNj ƧŏƤǕƒ ƧƱƬ!ƒĂ 17 ƒ ƧƛǊdž!ƒ Ƨþ!ƒ:Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ LJŏþ!ƒ Ƈǖ Ƶ ĬǀǀƵ ɰǤơ!ƒ (1)

. 183 ƒ .Ƙ.þǕƘĂƧŏhǕ ýŏɳ!ƒ Ƨþ ÜƘǤơƧ5 ĭƧǂƬ ƟƧƬ .ŎǊƒþdžơ!ƒ ƩƒƧ5 ŎhD LJƒĂŏþ ƧƱǊƒ .Ƨhǀ!ƒ ĂD LJŏdž!Ǥƶ!ƒ LJĂþ ƧþƬ!ƒ ǤǊ!

.17 ƒ ƽhǤʅ!ƒ ƧþƬdž!ƒ (2)

.51 ƒ – ƧƬƵ ǂ!ǤƛĂ!ƒ LJƧI!ƒ LJǤŏƵD : ǁh DžþƧdž ýŏǀǀƤ (3)

.18 ƒ ƧƛǊdž!ƒ Ƨþ!ƒ :Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ƈǖ Ƶ ɰǤơ!ƒ Ă Ý 4 ƒ þĂƶ!ƒĂ þǊ!ƒ ʆŏƧD (4)

DžþƧdž ýŏǀǀƤ ƧƱǊƒ .ùNj30 NJǊʅ yɳƒƧ!ƒ ýŏpĂ NJkǤ5Ă ơǰƧǤk Ŏ5 ƻǀǀkƤƒ ýŏǀǀɳ!ƒ ŎhǤơƬ!ƒ ŎɳƧ ƨƤ!ƒ ĭƧǤƬǊǕƒ Ʃŏp LJǀh Ɣƶǂ LJǀhƒ ŎhD ĂNj (5)

.71 ƒ 1ɰ .Ƙ .þ Ü ƧƬǊ!ƒĂ yǀǀƱǀǀ! ǂŏǊĂǤƶk!ƒ ǂŏƶdžɳ!ƒ :ƽŏIơk ÜǂhǤơ Ƭ!ƒ ǂ5Ƨƶdž Ŏ5 ǂhǤƺ!ƒ þʅD :DžŏƧǂ!ƒ þǀhƵ LJǀh LJŏʅơ!ƒ LJǀh LJŏþ!ƒ ƨƵĂ Ý ǁh

þdžơ!fĂ ŎƤŏĜTdž ŷdž ĜnjłŋĂdžłı ƘlĭdžƶƼ ƫƧŏƺƮ ŧƮ!f ljƦNj ƘŏĐƧ þpĂ) :ŎƪĂ!Ŭf ýĜp Ü[1](Džnj!
.[2](Ÿ

ƧƤfĂĐ ŎƼ ƔƙŧŏÜƩŏĭŋĂ þŏƽƙƪdž ŧdžþĜǀdž! ƝĐŏ! ýĂĐĂ ÜƩŏƧþƙ!fĂ ÜĈĜƙƼű! ljƧĜnjlj Ÿf ƝdžơƧ LJĜŧ

ƧTƵ ĂơLjłı Ůǫ ĺư ŏŏłıƙ ĜnjLjĂĭdžŧŏ űƼ ljƧfþ ŎƼ DžnjƼƲĂ LJŏƦ!f ƔĜƙŧĭ! ĺơĜłıƮ ĜnjŏƱƶŏƼ ƘĜǀŏƧĂ ýŏĭ!f

LJdž þĜŏþƨŮf Ă ÜƽƑĜþþ!f ƜfƧƤƙƪf LJƵ ýƽƺŏ ŮĂ ÜŧNjƧłı þƑfĂƽ!f ƒ ĜLjƙpf LJƵ LJưŏ Ů ÝƘĜƵĜƪ

Ƨŧƽƙdž þŋƪdž! ĺŏTĜdž ĂĐ Ƙűŧ Tdž!f ýơłı Ƨŧƽ!f ýĂƺTdž ƝƙłıơĐ ƧdžĜƪŏ ƝƙŏĐƧ LJǫ ĂnjƼ ÝŧƱơ! ýƑĜưƽ!f

Ĝdž ƫƧŏƛŧ LJĜŧĂ ýĜơ ƽŏư ĂĐ ÜƯƧùdž ĂĐ ŧƶƪłı ŮĂÜ ýűdžǫ ýƪŧ ƝŏƧƙƶŏ ŮĂ ÜƘűưƶdž!f ýơłı
-:þTLjŏ

[3]ƽĜLjƵ ƔŏƱĂ ŧŏLjĜƩ ýƮĂ LJdž Ŏ! ƦĐ DžĂĭƶ!f ƠŏlLjƙ! ĭƧnjƪ

.5 ŧŏŮf ƘfƧŋơ!f lƧĂƪ (1)

.144 – 26Ɯ ŎLjĜƶdž!f ƟĂƧ: ŎƪĂ!Ŭf (2)

.19 ƒ ƧƛƙLjdž!f :Ƨþ!fĂ Üƽ-4 ƒ þĂƶ!fĂ þLj!f ƝŏƧĐ (3)

ƗǊǴơƮ!ƒ ǇǍǎ Ơ!ǴƮ!ƒ Ƨǐǚƪ!ƒ ǁƥöǀƶ!ƒ ýƑǴƪǍǎ Ǒ5 yǋǩö Ý[1]ƥǴǀƵǛƒ Ǐ5ǐƪ ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ ǇǴǂ
.ǇǑƵǊǴǩ!ƒĂ

Ǒ5 ýǴƿ ƗöƠ [2](ăĂǩƪƒ ƫ Ƨƶ!ƒ ǏǐƵ ǇǍǎơƧ!ƒ) :Ǐ!ǴƶǨ ǋ!ĂǊ ǁƧöƪ5ǩ Ǒ5 ǁǴƞǩǛƒ ƒƦǋ ƠưĂƉ

ƥƒƧǍǎ!ƒ ƯöĂ5ǩ!ƒ ǁ!Ʀ ýƛǍǎ Ǒ5 Ƨǐƪ!ƒ ƔǋƦǍǎ ǇǍǎ ƧĂǌƬǍǎ!ƒ ǇƉ ǍǐƶǨ ƘǇƉĂ :ƗöǛƒ ǁƦǋ ǇƵ ǋǍǎǚǂ ǍǴǨƤ

ƧƒƧǀǩƪǛƒ ǇƵ ǴǋƨǇǍǎ ǋǇǴơǊƪ ǁǴǁƵ ǐƦ!ƒ ǋƞĂ!ƒ ǏǐƵ ƫ Ƨƶ!ƒ ǏǐƵ ăĂǩƪƒ ǇĂ!Ăǀö ǍǌǍ5 ÜǏ!ǴƶǨ Ÿƒ Ǐ!ǫ

ýĂǀö ǇƉ Ǖǫ ǋƶƪö Ǖ ǋǊ ýƑǴǀ!ƒ ǇǫÜýĂƦƧǍǎ ƧöƪƷǨ ƇǛöǩƪǕǴǊ ƇƒĂǩƪǕƒ ƧöƪƷǨ ǇǫĂ ÜǇǂǍǎǩ!ƒĂ

ǋǊ ƽƑǕ ƇƒĂǩƪƒ Ăǌ ƧǍǎǕƒ ýĂƉ ǇǍǎ ýǀöǐ5 ÜýƞĂ ƨƵ ǋǊ ƽƑǕ ƇǛöǩƪƒ Ăǌ ýĂǀö ǇƉ ƥǊǕ ýǊ ÜǴǇƑǛöǩƪǴǂ

.[3]ǚƵĂ ǚƞ

ǁƧöƪ5ǩ ǇƉ ƒĂǇǐǊĂ ƘǴ5Ʈ!ƒĂ ƇǴǍǎƪǕƒ Ǒ5 ǋǨƥöǀƵ ǇƵ ƔǴǨǂ!ƒ [4]ƯƶǊ Ɨƥơǩ ǁ!Ʀ yǍǎ ǇǂĂ!Ă

Ü Ǐ ƧƶƬǕƒ ǇƵ Ǐ ƨƒƧ!ƒ ǴǋƥƥƶöǑǩ!ƒ ǁĂƞĂ!ǴǊĂ Ü Ƨ Ƨơ!ǴǊ ǴǋǐǀǇö ǋǇǫ Ǐǩơ [5]Ǐ ƨƒƧ!ƒ ƗĂơǊ ǍǌƯǍǎǍǎ ǍǌƯ

ƔǋƦǍǎ Ǐ!ǫ ýöǍǎö ǺǇǴǑơƒ Ăǌ5 .ƗöƧƶƬǕƒ ǀƥöǀƶ! Ǻ5!ǴƤǍǎ ǇǴǂ ǇǫĂ – [6]Ǐ ƧƬƤǍǎƨ!ƒ ǁƧǂƦö Ǵǎ ýǀǇöĂ

Ǐ ƧƶƬǕƒ ƔǋƦǍǎ!ƒ ƧǂƦö ǺǇǴǑơƉĂ [7]ƇǴǑơ!ƒ Ɨ5Ʈ Ǒ5 ýƶ5 ǴǍǎǂ ǋö!ǫ ǋƪ5ǁ ƔƪǇöĂ ǁƧƧǀöĂ Ƨǐƪ!ƒ

Ǒ5 ýƶ5 ǴǍǎǂ Ư5ơǩ!ƒ ǇǍǎ ƳĂǁ ǋöǐƵ ƧǌƯö ǺǇǴǑơƉĂ [8]ǍǚǂǛƒ Ɨ5Ʈ Ǒ5 ýƶ5 ǴǍǎǂ ƺƧǴƮǩǁƒ ǋö!ǫ ƧƮǩǇöĂ

Ɨ5Ʈ Ǒ5 ýƶ5 ǴǍǎǂ ƧǐƤ!ƒ ƔǋƦǍǎ ƠƞƧöĂ Ü[9]ƧǐùƤ!ƒĂ Ƨǐƪ!ƒ ƔǋƦǍǎ ƧƧǀö ǺǇǴǑơƉĂ ÜƗöƿĂ5!ƒ Ɨ5Ʈ

.ƇƒĂǩƪǕƒ

ǴǊƉ ǍǌǴùùǍǎǕƒ ƥǐǀö ýƑǴƪǍǎ!ƒ ǇùǍǎ Ƨöƛǂ Ǒ5 ǋǇƉ Ǖǫ ǋƑǴǊƉǂ ƔǋƦǍǎ!ƒ Ǒƶ5ǴƮ ǑƪĂ!Ǖǵ5 ǋǊǋƦǍǎ ǴǍǎƉ

(1) ǋöƧƉ ƥǇ!ƒ ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ص .5

(2) ǁƧĂƪ ǋƠ ƗöǕƒ ص .5

(3) ƔĂƪ ƥǍǎǴǂǛƒ :ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ ص 128.

(4) ǍǌǁǴǍǎ ƥǍǎơǍǎ ǇǊ ƥǍǎƨ ǇǍǎƠƧ!ƒ ǏǇƒƧƨǍǎ!ƒ ǊǴǂǋ Ǒ5 ǊƙǴǀƒ (ǍǍǍǍǍǍ ǍǍǍ) ... Ɨ5Ʈ!ƒ ƘǴ5Ʈ!ƒ ǑƠ ƥǍǎ ƧǍǎ ǍƗǌƠ ƯƶǊ Ɨ5Ʈ ǋǊƗǍǐƒ ǋ
1985 ص 241.

(5) ... ǁǍǎƤ ǍƧǍ ǍǐǍ ǍǍǍǍǍ ǍǍǍǍ ...
ǴǍǍ ǋƒƧù!ƒ ƧöƪƷǨ Ǒ5 Ɣöƺ!ƒ ... (ùǋǍ544-604) ... ص 79.

(6) ... (538-467) ùǋ ... (ǍǍǍ) ...
... ǇƧǍǎǌ :ǑǐǂƧƨ!ƒ ƧƮǋ ǀƥ Ǒ5 ... 8/ 53.

(7) ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ :ƔĂƪ ƥǍǎǴǂǛƒ ص 1/286 .

(8) ... :ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ 1/160-161.

(9) ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ :ƔĂƪ ƥǍǎǴǂǛƒ 7/114.

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible]

(2) (80-150 [illegible]) [illegible] 4/9.

(2) [illegible] 128.

ƘǁǁǨǀƒ Ïƙơ þƒþƺǀĂ ýƮĂdž!ƒ ǈǑǀ ƧƱdž ýƨǇ Üþƒþƺǀ Ï!ǫ ýĂǀǇƱƪƒ ǈǏž Ǒƪ!Ă!Ǖƒ ýƞƧ Ǵdž!Ă

DžǴǑD þƶǀ ǴdžǴǑD ǇþĂǴƶǨ ƘǑǀǀ5 [1]Džǚƪ!ƒ ŦǇǑþdž ýƮĂ Ïƙơ Ʊ5Ǵơ ƧǑƤ NJ! Ÿƒ ǈǴŧ5 Ïdžơ!ƒ NJǨƧǨƵǴ5 NJǀǴǑƛ

.[2]ƩǑƧþǨ!ƒĂ ƻǑ!ǡǨ!Ǵǀ ýƺǨƬdž ǁ!Ʀ ydž ĂǸĂ ƧƧư!ƒĂ ýǚơǇǕƒ NJǨƛƧĂDĂ NJdžƪƞ Ǒ5 ƘƧƛD ǈD Ï!ǫ

ƔƧƥ ǈ5þĂ ùǸ1270 ŦǇƪ ǉþƶ!ƒ ĭƦ 25 Ǒ5 Ŧƶdžƞ!ƒ DžĂǑ ǉǴ5Ă!ƒ NJǨƧươ5 NJǑǁƵ ƯƧdž!ƒ þƒþƨƒ

.[3]1248 ŦǇƪ ǈĂƵǴƱ!Ǵǀ Ï5ĂǨdž!ƒ Ǉþ!ƒĂ

ǑƥĂƧǴƺ!ƒ ĭþǇ5D [4]ǑƥǴǀ!ƒ þǀƵ ƧƵǴƬ!ƒ DžǹǇdž ǈƒþǁǀ!ƒ ƻǁǨƤdž ǈǏž þƑǴƮǀ NJǇĂƛƧǑ ǅƒƧƶƬ!ƒ ƦƤDĂ

:ýǴƥ ŧǑơ ĭþƒþƺǀ!ƒ Ǒǁ ƮĂdž!ƒ

Ǵùùùǀơǉ NJùǑ5 Ïùùưƥ DžĂǑ	ƻƪǴŧ Ơùùǀ ƮD Ʃùdž Ƭǁ!
ƠƧDĂ ǈĂùùùùŧ!ƒ DžùǁùƱĂ	ƻƧǴùƶdž!ƒ ƩdžƬ ƘĂùùdžǀ
þĂù!5dž ƧǑƤ ăƧƒĂǨ þƥ NJ! Ƨǀƥ	þĂƞĂdž ýŧ NJǑǁƵ ǴǇƨơ DžǨƩǴ5
Ï!ĂǨ NJǑ5 ǈǑþ!ƒ ƔǴǸƬ ǅǴǇƛ!ƒ ĂǀD	þĂƥƧdž ýư5!ƒ þƥƧǑ ăĂƛdž!Ǵǀ5
NJǀ ǅǴùưǨƪǑ Ǵù5ǑƪǇǈǴŧ þǹŧ	[5]þĂþơdž ƧǑƩ þƬƧ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƨǴƞ5

:[6]ƩƧƤǕƒ ĭþǇ5D ƧǴƺ!ƒ þǀƵ þǑƪ!ƒ Ǵư ǑD DžǹǇdžĂ

þĂùùǸƬ DžǴǇǕƒĂ DžùùǁƶǑ Ÿƒ	þǑƧù5! ăƧĂ!ƒ þù!5 ĭƦ!ƒ ǈǫ
ĭþǨǀǨ ŦùdžƑǕƒĂ NJǀ DžǴdžǗƒ ǈǴŧ	þǑùǁǀǨ!ƒ ǇƧùǑƺ!Ă ăþǹ!ƒ NJǁ5
ǇþĂƞĂ ǈǴŧ DžǚƪǗƒ ÏǁƵ ǛǚƱ	þĂþùdždž!ƒ NJùǁƱ ƒ ǁǨ Ïƙơ
ŦƵĂ! ƔǁƥƟ ýŧ Ǒ5 Ǉþùùùǀ5ǁ5	[7]þùùǑþƧǨ ǇþdžơǑ5 ǇƧŧƦ!Ă

(1) ǑǸ þƒþƺǀ ƧƱǇƒ ƔǴǸƬ ǈǑþ!ƒ ǑǀD þǀƵ Ÿƒ ƘĂƥǴǑ ĭĂdžơ!ƒ : Džƞƶdž ǈƒþǁǀ!ƒ 233/3.

(2) ǸǑƧD þǀ!ƒ þĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ 6.

(3) ƩƮƵ ŧ!ǴƪƒǇ ǈƒƧǀ!ƒ ǈǴǑƵD : DžþƧdž ýǑǁƤ Ă ŸŦơ5Ʈ!ƒ ƩǀǇ ŝǀǴƪ!ƒ Ƨþ Ʈdž!ƒ 51.

(4) ĂǸ ƥǀƵ!ƒ ǈǀ ǈǴdžǑǁƪ ǈǀ ƥǀƵ ƩƥǴƺ!ƒ ĭƧdžƶ!ƒ þdžơ ǈǀ ǈǴdžǑǁƪ ǈǀ ƠƧǴƺ!ƒ ǕǑƥĂƧǴǸ!ƒ ǕǑǁƮĂdž!ƒ ǕƔǑþD ǕƧƵǴƬ ƧƧdž. ƠƧƧdž ǴdžǀĂ þ!Ă ýƮĂdž!Ǵǀ (ùǸ1204) NJǇƪ NJ!Ă ǈƒĂþ ƧƶƬ ĂǸ Ǒ5ĂǨ þƒþƺǀǀ ŦǇƪ 1278 ǸǸ. ƧƱǇƒ ƧƵƧ ƧưǴŧ ǀǴǸ: Džƞƶdž ǈǑ5!ǡdž!ƒ 42/2.

(5) ǸǑƧD þǀ!ƒ þĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ 7.

(6) ĂǸ ƧǴƺ!ƒ þǀƵ þơĂ!ƒ ǈǀ ǕĂƤǇĂ ƧƵǴƬ ǈǏž ýĂơ5 ǕǑǁǇǑƤǨdž!ƒ þ!Ă ýǴdž!Ǵǀ ýƮĂdž (ùǸ1225) ǴƬǇĂ Ǵǀǀƺþƒ ǀ5ĂǨ Ǒǀ!Ǵǀ ƮƧǉ (ùǸ1290) ƔƧƤǕǴǀ ǇŦ! ƪǀǇ! ŦǴǇ Ƙ Ǒ5 ƪǴǇNJ ! ǈǑþĂƒ ƩƧƱ!ƒ ƨǕǑƪƩ ƩƧƵ ƩƧƤǕƒ. ǑƧƨŦ!ƒ: ǑǕƵǚdž 157/2.

(7) ǸǑƧD þǀ!ƒ þĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ 7.

ǇƤĭŊŽǘǂǋ ǇƝǐǋĭĩ :Ĭǆǌǩǁǁ ƒǂƯŊŽǁǁ

ǇƝǐǋĭĩ :ǗǋǊ

.ǂǒǉơ!ƒĂ ǂǒƶ5ǴƬ!ƒ ŎǌǀǉĂ ǂǒǁƧƶ!ƒ ŊǁǁƵ ǋǒǁƵ ƩƧƥ Ü[1]: ĭ ƥǇǉŊ ŸƒƥǁƵ ƥǒĩ!ƒ ǉƥ!ƒĂ -1

1237 Ƙ [2] ĭ ƥǒĂĩ!ƒ ĭ ƥǇǉŊ ĬǁƵ ƣǒƬ!ƒ -2

([3] ǋǨǴǒĂƧǆ ƴǒǆƞǁ ǉƥŬĂǂ ĬǇƨǴƞŊ Ă ÜǋǨƒƨǴƞ ƴǒǆƞ ĬǁƵ ŎǇǉƿĂŊ ƥƿĂ) :Ĭ ĩĂ!Ǖƒ ǋǇƵ ƴǴƿ

[4]ŎǁƮĂǆ!ƒ ǇǒƥƗ!ƒ ǇǘƵ ĬǁƵ -3

.([5]ǋǁƥǆǁ ƘǁƥǆǨĂ ǋǁ ƘƞƧƤǨ ǇŊ Ĭ!ǫ ǉƥǉƨĂ ǋơǒƬ ƾƬǉǨĩƒĂ ÜǉƥǉƵ ŊƧƿŊ ƴƨŊ Ŋ!Ă) :Ĭ ĩĂ!Ǖƒ ǋǒ5 ƴǴƿ

ŊĂǁƶ!ƒ ƾƑǴƿƥ ŊǌǉƺǨ ĬǁƵ ǇǒƶǆƧǒƤ ǇǴǂĂ ǂǉĩ ƧƬƵ ǂƶǁƧŊ ǋǒǁƵ ƦǆǁǨǨĂ ǋǒǁƵ ƥǒơĂǨ!ƒ ŊǒǋǴƺǆ Ĭ ǁǨ ƥƿĂ

.[6]ƴĂǀƶǆ!ƒĂ ǴǌǉǆƴĂǀǉǆ!ƒ

Ŋ1827-1779/ùǋ1242-1193 [8]: ăƥǇǁƬǀǉ!ƒ [7]ƥ!ǴƤ ƣǒƬ!ƒ -4

:ƴĂǀǒ5 ǋǁ ǋǨ5ƧƶǆŎ5 ǴǇǍƥơǒĂ ÜƔǴǁƬ!ƒ Ǉĩ Ŏ5 ƴƒƨǒŬ ĂǋĂ ƻĂƮǨ!ƒ ǋǇƵ ĬǀǁǨĂ Ĭ ĩĂ!Ǖƒ ǋǁ ƴƮǨƒ

.[9](ŊǴƱ5!ƒ ƒĂƛǨ ǇŊ ƴǁǒ ǋǨǁơƮ ǴǒǆơƘǒĩǨơƒĂ ŊǴƱ5!ƒ ƥǒƶǁ ǋǨǀǒƧƱ ƳƧư ƘƶưǨƧƒ)

[10]: ĭ ƨĂƧǆ!ƒ Ĭǒơǒ ƥǴǆƶ!ƒ -5

ǂǁǒƧǀ!ƒĂ ǀƥǒƶǁ!ƒ ŊĂǁƶ!ƒ ƴǆǴƞ ÜǋǨǒƒƧƥ ǋǒƥ! ƘơƮĂ ǋǨǒƒĂƧ ǋ! ƨĂƞǨ ǴǆǁŎǇƨǴƞŊĂ) :Ŏ ĩĂ!Ǖƒ ƴǴƿ

[11](....

:Ƙǆǂơ ƻƧǴƵ ŊǘĩǗƒ ƣǒƬ -6

---

(1) ƧƯǇƒ ǋǨǆƞƧǨ ƥǇƵ ŊƥƧǆ ǁǁ : ǇǴǒƶŊ ǇƧǀ!ƒ ǂ!ǴǍ!ƒ ƧƬƵ ƒ 167.

(2) ĂǋƒƵ ĬǁƵ ǇǁŸƒ ƥǁƵ ƥǆơƒ ǇǁŸƒ ÜǇǒĩơ!ƒ ĭ ƥǒĂĩ!ƒ ĭ ƥƒƥǁ!ƒ ĭ ƥƒƥǁ!ƒ Ŏĩ ǴƶǉƵ ǂ ƥơǆ ÜǐǀƧǆ ŊǁǂǉǆŊ ƔǒƥŊ ÜŊƯǴǉ Ǉ5ĂǨĂ ƥƒƥǉǁ ƥ!Ă ǉƥƒƥǉǁ ŎǁĂǨǨĂ ƮƬǉǆ ǇùǆŊ ǇǒƬǴ ǉƬ ǋǒǴǉĂ Ǉǉ ǀǌǴǒ ƥǉƨĂ ǇǒƬŊ ǉƘǆ Ƙǆ ǁǁ ƔǋƤ!ƒ ǂ5ƧƶǆŎ5 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ÜƔƧǒƞǆƒǐ ÜǴǋǒƧƵ ƧƯǇƒ ƧƵƯ ƵǂƵǆƵ :Ŋǆƞ ǂƵǆƵ Ŋ!ǆƥǒǇ!ƒ ŊǆǂƤŮƵƮ :ǋǒƵǇǒǴƮǨ 132/7.

(3) ŎĩĂ!Ǖƒ: ƔƒƧƓ ƔƒƧǨƓǕƒ ƒ 15.

(4) ĬǁƵ ǇǁŊ ƻĩĂǒ ǇǁŊ ƧǆưǴǇ ŎǁƮĂǆ!ƒ ÜŎǇǉơ!ƒ (ǇǒƥƗ!ƒ ǇǘƵ) ǇƒƗ!ƒ ǂ ƥơǆ ǇŊ ǆǴǒǆ ǉƧǴǍǆ ǇŊ ǇǴǉƥ ǂǉǓ ǇǴǆưǨ ƥǒǉǴĩǇŊ Ŏ5 ƔǨǂĩ!ƒ ǂǨǉĂǋŊƒ Ǵǌǉ ƧƯǇƒ ƧƵƯ ƵǂƵǆƵ :ǂ!ǴƳǂ ŊǆƞǇǆ ŊǉǇ 7ǁǁ ƒ 149.

(5) ŎĩĂ!Ǖƒ: ƔƒƧƓ ƔƒƧǨƓǕƒ ƒ 9.

(6) ƥǒǉǆƥƧǉǆ: ǇǇǉǆƞǇ ǉǨǇǇ ƥǘƵƵǆ ǴƶƧǒƮǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇƵǁƵǴ!ƒ ǆǘĩǴǆǓ- -ǂǆǨǂ ǂǁƞǉǉƵ ǉƵǆƮǆ!ƒ ǂ5ǉǇǁ!ƒ-ǉǨƥƶǆǀ ƙ. ĬǀĂƵƒ 1970Ŋ.

(7) ƥ!ǴƤ ǇǁŊ ƥǆơƒ ǇǁŊ ǇǒĩơǇ (ǇǒƥƗ!ƒ ǇǒƥƗ!ƒ ǂǋǉ) ŎƶǆǴƬ!ƒ ăƧǁƧǉƬ!ƒ ĭ ƥƧǂ!ƒ ǂǒƱƶ!ƒ ƣǒƬ ǋǒƥǉƥǇƬǀǉ!ƒ ƧƞǴǋ Ĭǋ!ǫ ĬƥƿĂ ƴơƧƒ ƥƒƥǆƒ ƽƬǆ ĬĩĂ!ǫƥǉƥǇƶ ƾƬǆƥ ǴǌǉǒƮǆ!ƒ ǉƥǉǁ ǉǉǆǓ ǂǋǉǆ ƒƬĩ ƥƒǇǆ ǁǁ ǋǨǉǁĩƒ Ĭ!ǂǁǉƬƒ ǉƥǒƒƧƶƥƒ

... ǂƥƥǒƬǁƶǨ ǂùǒƥ!ǴƤ!ƒ Ŏù5 ƥƒƥ Ĭ!ƒ ǂǋǉ 28 ƬƒƴĂ ƧƵǋǉ ǂ!ǨƒǋǓ ĬƒƥǴǋƒǇǆ Ŏ5 ƻƧƬ ǁǉǁ ĭƵƧǂ!ƒ ǂǘǆƧƶǆ ƦƧƬ ÜǂǒƥǇǁƬǀǉ!ƒ ǂǆƬǇƵǆƵ ǂƵǆƵ :ǇǒǆƵƒ 1ǁǁ 138Ü ǂ!ǴƳǂ 279/12.

(8) ǁǉĩǋ Ĭ!ǫ ǇǴƬ ǇǉƥǇǁƬǀǉ.Ü ǇǉƥǁƬǀǉ ƻĂƧƶǆ!ƒ ĭ ƧǴƤǁ!ƒ ǇǒĩơǇ ƥǆơƒ ǇǁŊ ƥǆơƒ ǇǒƥƗ!ƒ ǁǁǆƥǁ ƥǆƥǁƬǀǉ!ƒ ƥ!ǴƤ ƣǒƬ!ƒ) ƧƯǇƒ ǂƥƞǆ!ƒ Ǵǂ!ƒ ƥǇǁƬǀǉ!ƒ ǂ!ƧǂǒƥƴǨ ƴƒƵ ǋǨǴ5ǂƵ (ƞǆƞ ǂǉǒơǨĂ ƾƧǁƒ ƧƬƥ-ǋǨƯǴǁ ƧƬǆƥ-ƧƮǴǆƶ!ƒ-ƾƬǆƥ-ƙ.ĬǀĂǕƒ/ 1994 ƒ 14.

(9) ƥǆơǆ ƧĂƬǴƵ ƴưǴ5!ƒ :ƧĂƬǴǆ ǉƨǆ!ƒ: ƧǒƥƳƧǨĂ ǋ!ǴǂƧǨ- ƔǨǂǆ!ƒ ǂǉƧƬǆǆ- ƩǇĂǨ 1966Ü ƒ 138.

(10) Ĭǒơǒ ǇǁŊ ƥ!ǴƤ!ƒ ĭ ƥǴǆƶ!ƒ ĭ ƧƨĂƧǆ!ƒ ǋ! ǋǒ5ǁ ǆǴǋƒ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƦƧƬ ǂǋǁ ǆǁǆƥǁ ǴƞƦ ǇǁŬǉ ǂƞơ ǌǒǆǌǒǆ ÜƯƧƯǇƒ ƧƵƯ ƵǂƵǆƵ :ǂ!ǴƳǂ ŊǆƞǇǆ ǇǉƬƒ!ƒ 4ǁǁ ƒ 93.

(11) ŎĩĂ!Ǖƒ: ƔƒƧƓ ƔƒƧǨƓǕƒ ƒ 19.

[1]ƚǁǆǆǴǂ þöǉǴʅƊ Ǉǆǆ ǉþǉƵ Ǵǆǆǘ ǉƨǴȠƋ5 ǉƨöȠö ǇƊ ǈǉǆǆ ƔǁƱĂ ýĂǘǉƱʅƒ Ŏ5 ǈǘ Ǐǁǩ!ƒ

[2]ăƧǘƨǂ!ƒ ǇǆǆơƧ!ƒ þǘƵ ơǉöT!ƒ -7

.[3]ƚöǁǁǉ!ƒĂ Ǵǌǉǉǆǆƚöǁǁƶ!ƒ ǴǊǉǴǁǁǁǩ Ŏǩ!ƒ ǄĂǁǁƶǁ! ƚǁǆǆǴǂ þöǉǴʅǘ ǄǴT!ƒ Ǉǆǆ ƚǁöĂƱ ǀƨǴȠǫ ǉƨǴȠƊ

1291 Ʀʅ ƧƤǕƒ ƧǴƺ!ƒ þǘƵ -8

.Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ƠǉĂöT þơƊ ǈǉƊ [4]ǈǘǴǩǂ Ŏ5 Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ǉöþ!ƒ ǅǕƵ ǏǁƵ Ƨǂƺ

ǇƤĬǄǗƚ :ƑĭǆƑǩ

ƀǗƊǉ ăĂʅ ǈ! ƧǂƦǩ Ǆ!Ă ǇƒþǁǘƑ ƻǁǩƤǆǆ Ǉǆǆ ǈö!ǫ ǇĂþƺö ƒĂǉǴǂ ƚǘǁƱ!ƒ ǇƊ ǄȠƒƧǩ! Ɣǩǂ ƦƧǂƦ

:ƤĭǄǗƚǁǁƐ

(ùǈǉ1291-1248) [5]Ÿƒ þǘƵ ǈǉǘƒ -1

(ùǈǉ1298-1250) [6]ŎƿǴǘ!ƒ þǘƵ ǈǉǘƒ -2

(ùǈǉ1317-1252) [7]ǇǴǆǆƶǉ!ƒ ǈǉǘƒ -3

.ùǈǉ1273 Ʀ [8]ĭþǉ5Ɗ ǇöǆǆƊ þǆǆơǆǆ -4

.ǉƦöǆǆǗǩ Ǉǆǆ ǈǉƊ [9]ǈǘǴǩǂ Ŏ5 Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ǉöþ!ƒ ǅǕƵ ǏǁƵ ǜǴơ!ƒ Ƨǂƺ

ǇƤöT ƚǆǆȠƧǩ ƔǩǂĂ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ƔǴǌT!ƒ ǏǁƵ ǄĂǁǁƶ!ƒ ƦƤƊ: ùǈǉ1272 Ʀ :ǉþƒƨ ƫƒĂT ƟǴǩ5!ƒ þǘƵ -5

[10](þĂǆǆơǆǆ Ǉöþ!ƒ ƔǴǌT ǅǴǉƛ!ƒ ŎǘƊ ƚǆǆȠƧǩ Ŏ5 þĂƧĂ!ƒ ƚǀöþơ) ǉǴǆǆʅ ǇöƧöǘǂ ǇöƊƨȠ Ŏ5 Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ

---

(1) ǏǁƵ ǅǕƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ: Ƨþ!ƒ ƧƛǉǆǆǄ!ƒ ƒ 17.

(2) þǘƵ ǇǆǆơƧ!ƒ Ǉǘ þǆǆơǆǆ ăƧǘƨǂ!ƒ Ŏǀǆǆþ!ƒ Ŏƶ5ǴT!ƒ (ĂǘƊ ǇǴǴǆǆ!ƒ Ǉʅ ǈöȠĂ Ǉöþ!ƒ) ƵǴ!Ǆ þơǆǆ ǂ . Ă!þ ǘþǆǆT ƫ ĂǩĂ5Ǐ ǴȠǴơ . ǉƒǗǕƒ ƧùǕƵǕǄ ǄǗù ƛ ǈǉǉƧǂ!ǏǁǁǁƮǁ ƒ 138 Ǜ ƵǆǆƧ ƧƜǴ ǂơǴ!ƚ: ǄƶȠǆǆ ƒǆǆƋ!öǆǆǇ: 177/5.

(3) Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ: ƺƒƒƧƔ ƔƺǩƧǕƒ ƒ 19.

(4) ǏǁƵ ǅǕƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ: Ƨþ!ƒ ƧƛǉǆǆǄ!ƒ ƒ 92.

(5) Ăǈǉ Ÿƒ þǘƵ ǅǴǌǘ Ǉöþ!ƒ ĭþǉ5Ɗ Ǉǘƒ ƚǆǆǕƶ!ƒ ƔǴǌT!ƒ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ 1248 Ă!þ ƦƤƊ ǄĂǁǁƶ!ƒ ǇƵ Ă!ƒþǉǗ ýǘƿƊ ǏǁƵ ƧþǩƧ!ƒ ǗƩöĂǩĂ Ǐ ƧƤǄ Ŏ5 ƧƵǆǆǉǉƧ Ǵǘ!ǆǆơ ƤǁǁǁǁƝ Ǆ ƧþǆǆƧǄ ƻǴǆǆƧ: ƧǆǆǗǉƒ (ùǈǉ1291) Ǐ5Ăǩ ǀƧƮǘ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǅǴǚ!ƒ ƧƵƵ ǂ!ǴĂ!ƒ ǇǴƧ!ƒ ǇǴǆǆƵƊ 228.

(6) ĂǈǉŎƿǴǘ!ƒ þǘƵ Ǉǘ þĂǆǆơǆǆ Ǉǘ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ÿƒ þǘƵ ǘƿþƺǘǁƒ ǁþƒþƺǘ!ƒ ǛŎ5ǉǆơ!ƒ ǗƶʅƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ Ǵǆǆ!ǄƵ ǂƧǴTǆǆ ǁǁ Ŏ5 ǘƵƶ Ư ǉǉĂǁǁƶ!ƒ ƊƧƿ ƮǕƒ ǇöǁǁƮ ǕǉŎ5 ǁǁǉƒ ùǅƧʅ ǂƧǴTǆǆ ǂƒƚ ǕǉĂǁǁƶ!ƒ ǂ!Ǐ ǕǕǉĂ ǄĂǩƵǆǆ ǇǉǉǆǆǇ ǉǉĂǁǁƶ!ƒ Ǐ!Ă ǗŎǩ5ǕƒǗǴǩ5 ǁþƒþƺǘ. ǏǘĂǩ Ǘ(ùǈǉ1298) ǉƚǉ ǇǘƵƧ ƧǆǆƵƧ ƧƜǴ ǂơǴ!ƚ: ǄƶȠǆǆ ƒǆǆƋ!öǆǆǇ: 45/2.

(7) ĂǈǉǇǴǆǆƶǉ!ƒ Ǉǘ þĂǆǆơǆǆ Ǉǘ Ÿƒ Ŏʅ Ă!ǕǗ ĂǘƊ ƒǁƧǂƦǗ ƒƧö Ǉöþ!ǗŎ5 ǁǁöǈ ǂǆǆǩǁǁǄ ĂƵƒǗ ƒþ!ǗĂ ƚǆǆƒǗ ǁǁŎ5 12 ǁǆǆơƧǄ (ùǈǉ1252) Ăǉǘǉ ƊTǉĂ ǴǌǉǗ. ƚǁǴơǂ ǅǕƚ ƧƵƵ ǂ!ǴĂ!ƒ: ǈǩǴ5ƋǆǆǇǆ ùǈǉ1317 ǁǆǆơƧǄ 7 Ŏ5 ǁǁǁþƺǘǘ Ŏ5Ăǩ ǗǉþþƶǩǆǆǏǁǁǘ Ŏ5 ǅǴǚ!ƒ Ǐ!Ă: ƚǁǴơǂ ǅǕƚ ƧǆǆƵƧ ƧƜǴ ǂơǴ!ƚ: ǄƶȠǆǆ ƒǆǆƋ!öǆǆǇ: 35-34/4.

(8) Ăǈǉ ĭþǉ5Ɗ Ǉöǆǆǆ þǆǆơǆǆ Ǉǘ ĭþǉ5Ɗ ǉǉþöǉ!ƒ ƵƶƒĂǘ ƧǴǁ!ƒ ǉǉþǆǆƚöǆǆ ƤƤǉ ǈǉƚ 1223 ǗùǈǉǴƵ ǈǘƵ ǇǆǆǴ ǇǕƧ ǂƔǴǩǂ :(ƒǁǁǁ!ƒ ƧƨƤùǴƧ ĂǆǆǉùǴǌǉƝ) Ŏ5 ƒƧǘǕƒ ǈǉƶ!ƒ ǗŎ5ǉơ!ƒ ǈ! ǶƶT. ƧǆǆǗǉƒ ƧƛǉǆǆǄ!ƒ Ƨþ!ƒ: ǏǁƵ ǅǕƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ƒ 92.

(9) ǏǁƵ ǅǕƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ: Ƨþ!ƒ ƧƛǉǆǆǄ!ƒ ƒ 93.

(10) ýöǁƤ ƻǴǆǆƧ: ǇǴǆǆƵƊ ǇǴƧ!ƒ ǂ!ǴĂ!ƒ ƧƵƵ 182-183.

ǈǂƒƻǁƊǄ :Ʀǁƒǩǁǫ ƒǂƯƊǄǁǫ

ƘǚơƧ!ƒĂ ǄƞƒƧǩ!ƒĂ ǀƧƱǤǈǆ!ƒĂ ǂơǜ!ƒĂ ƔþǕƒĂ ǂƺǁ!ƒĂ ǇǑþ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǀþǒƵ ƘǤ5!ƌǆ ŎƖĂ!Ǖƒ ǁƧǩ

ǤǌǈǆǄ ƘǤǆǄǤǀǆ!ƒĂ

ǋƟǆǁǫǋ ƒơǕǫ :ǖǋǆ

ǊǩǤ5Ă þƶǜ ǤǌǆǩƋ5 ýǤơ!ƒ ƔǤǜ Ŏ!ǫ ǕƔǤǜƬ!ƒ ǇƖ Ŏ5 ĂǋĂ ǤǌǈǆǄ Ɣǩǂ ǄǤƬǋ ǇǜǕ ƧƱǀ!ƒ ƟƧƬ ǂǒƬǤơ -1

.[1]ǇǤǆƶǈ!ƒ ǉþ!Ă

ǂǒǈǤǅ!ƒĂ Ǖ(6102) ǄþƧ!Ǥǜ ƻǤþĂǕƒ ǊǜǩǂǆǄ ǂǈƒƨƤ Ŏ5 ǤǆǄǋǤǩƤƖǈ þƞĂǩĂ Ǌ! ǇǤǩǈǅƒ ǕŎƬƒĂơ ǂǚǅ ŎǋĂ

þƞĂǩĂ Ǖ(6082) ǄþƧ!Ǥǜ ƧƱǀ!ƒ ǂƞǤǜǒþ ǂǆþǀǆǄ ǏǁƵ ǂǒƬǤơ ŎǋĂ ǂùƞǤǜǒþ!ƒ ŎƞǤǒþ Ŏ5 ǂƞǤǋĂ!ƒ ǂ!ǤǜƦ!ƒ

Ŏǩ!ƒ ǂǒƬǤơ!ƒ Ŏǋ ǂǅ!Ǥǅ!ƒ ǂǒƬǤơ!ƒĂ Ǖ(9784) Ă (1918) ǄþƧ!Ǥǜ ǴưǒƊ ǂǜǩǂǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇǤǒƧƤƊ ǇǤǩƤƖǈ

.ùǋ1320 Ʃþǀ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƘƶǜƱ þĂ ǇǤǆƶǈ!ƒ ǊǈǜƒǤǌǆǩƊ

.[2]ǂǈƖ ǉƧƬƵ ƘƖ ǇǜƒĂǋĂ Ǥǌ5!Ɗ þĂ ǀƦǤƶǩƖǕƒ Ŏ5 ǄǤƬƵ ǇǜƒǂǒƬǤơ -2

.[3]þǀ5 þĂ ƪƱǈǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ɰĂƧƶ!ƒ ǄǈƖǆ ƟƧƬ -3

.[4]ăþǈǜƬǀǈ!ƒ ơǒƬ!ƒ ǂǜǩƧǆ ƟƧƬ -4

ƔþưƒǆƊǄǁǫǋ ƘƟǤǁǫ Ǐƺ ǈǂƒƻǁƊǄ :ǂǆƒǩ

ǂǒƧĂǋǕƒ ǂǁƒƖǕƒ ǇƵ ǂǒƒƧƶ!ƒ ǂǜĂƞǕƒ -1

ƧǌƬ Ŏ5 Ƙǜǩǂ ƻ!ƌǆ!ƒ ƱƤǜ ǂƤƖǈ ǊǈǆĂ ùǋ1301 ǂǈƖ þƒþƺǜ Ŏ5 ǂǒþǆơǆ!ƒ ǂƶǜƱǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƴǜƱ

Ŏ5 ƴǜƱ Ǆǅ ăĂ!Ăǆ!ƒ ǉþƧ ǏǁƵ! (ǄǂơƒǄǩƒĂƤ) ƔǤǩǂ ƫǆǤǋ ǏǁƵ ƧƬǆǜ ùǋ1254 ǂǈƖ ǇǤưǆƧ

ǇǤưǆƧ ƧǌƬ ǀƧƹ Ŏ5 Ƙǜǩǂ ƻ!ƌǆ!ƒ ǂƤƖǈ ǊǈǆĂ Ǖùǋ1317 ǂǈƖ ǊǈǤǩƖǕƒ Ŏ5 ƴǒǤǈƬ!ƒ Ɣǩǂǆ ǂǜǩǂǆ

.[5]ŎƖĂ!Ǖƒ ǄƬǤǋ þǒƖ!ƒ ǄĂơƧǆ!ƒ ǂǈƒƨƤ Ŏ5 Ǖùǋ1270

:ǇǤƱǁƖ!ƒ ǂƵǤƱ Ŏ5 ǇǤǋƧǜ!ƒ ƟƧƬ -2

:ǂǆĂþƧǆ ǂǆǤƶ!ƒ ƻǤþĂǕƒ ǂǜǩǂǆ Ŏ5 ƻ!ƌǆ!ƒ ƱƤǜ ǂǒǁƬǕƒ ǂǒƧǒǆǕƒ ǂƤƖǈ!ƒ ǊǈǆǄ þƶǜ ƴǜƱǒ Ǆ! ƱĂƱƤǆ

.[6](5616)

---

(1) ǋǒƧƊ ǉǈ!ƒ þĂƶ!ƒĂ f ‏5.

(2) ǉǩǤƖ!ƒ Ƨþǅǆ!ƒ f ‏5.

(3) Ʃþ!ƒ ƧƛǆǈǆǄ ǏǁƵ ǢǚƵ ǇǑþ!ƒ ŎƖĂ!Ǖƒ f ‏30.

(4) ǉǩǤƖ!ƒ Ƨþǅǆ!ƒ f ‏32.

(5) ǉǩǤƖ!ƒ Ƨþǅǆ!ƒ f ‏23.

(6) ǉǩǤƖ!ƒ Ƨþǅǆ!ƒ f ‏23.

!ꟿƐƥƗǁƐ Ĭƺ ǈƗƑƻǁƊǅ :ƒǩǁƑǩ

Ǵǆ Ǵǌö!ǫ ƻǴƯƊĂ ǴǌƮƤ! ƥpĂ Ƙǆƚơ ƻƧǴƵ ǅǖƪǗƒ ơǫöƬ ƗǆƞƧǩ Ŏ5 ǅǀǉ!ƒ ŎǌƬ Ăǋ ƥơƒĂ ƔǴǩƚ

ƥǁƞǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǴǋƧƬǉĂ ăƧƛǕƒ Ƙƞǌǀ ƦǴǩƪǕƒ ǀƧĂǉǆ!ƒ ƗǉöƥǄ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǀƧĂǌƬǆ!ƒ ǊǩǉƒƨƤ ǇƵĂ ǊǉƵ ýƮĂ

.[1]ƗöƧƮǆ!ƒ ǅƒƧǋƨ!ƒ Ɨǁƞǆ ǇǄ ŎǉǴƛ!ƒ

ǀűƟƥǁƐ Ĭƺ ǈƗƑƻǁƊǅ :ƒƴǴƐƥ

ƗöǓĂ!ƒ ƗƶǀƱǆ Ŏ5 ƴǀƱĂ ǴǀǴöǫĂ ǴǀǴǋƦ ǊǩǀơƧ Ǵǌö5 ýƮ5 ǕýĂǀƱǉǩƪƒ Ĭ!ǫ Ƨƨƪ!ƒ Ŏ5 ýĂǆƬ!ƒ ǀĂƬǉ -1

[2]ùǋ1293 Ɨǉƪ ƥƒƥƺǀǀ

.[3]ƔǴöǗƒ ƥǉƵ ǊǩǀơƧ Ǵǌö5 ƻƮĂ ǅǖƪ!ƒ Ɨǉöƥǆ Ĭ!ǫ ƥĂƶ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǅƒƥǆ!ƒ ǀĂƬǉ -2

[4]ùǋ1317 Ɨǉƪ ƥƒƥƺǀ ƧƥǉǀǴƬ!ƒ ƗƶǀƱǆ Ŏ5 ƴǀƱ) ǕƔƒƧùǩƺǕƒ ƔƑƧƺ Ŏ5 ƔǴǀ!ǕƒƗùùǋƨǉ -3

ǀƑǅƑƨǅǁƐ Ĭƺ ǈƗƑƻǁƊǅ :ƒƨǅƑƇ

ĬǋĂ ŎƪĂ!ǕƒƘǴǆǴǀǆǀ ƻƧƶǩ :ƘǴǆǴǀǆ!ƒ -1

ƥöƪ!ƒ ǊǉǀƒǅǀǀƘơơƮĂ ƘǀǀĂp ƗƤƪǉ ǴǌǉǆǕǉƥǓĂǕ ǊǩöƮĂ ŎǋĂ [5]ǴǴǉǀǕƒ ƔöƱǕ ǴǴǉǀǕƒǴǴǀǉǀ (ǀ

.ŎƪĂ!ǕƒǅƬǴǋ ƥöƪ!ƒ ƗǉƒƨƤ Ŏ5 ƥƞĂǩ ùǋ1271 Ɨǉƪ ǇǴǆƶǉ

.[6]ýƒĂƤǕƒ ǇǆýƒĂǋǕƒ (Ɣ

.[7]ƧǀƶƷ!ƒ ƯĂƧ ǇǄ ƧǋƨƷ!ƒ ƻƱp (ꟿ

.[8]ƧĂƧƺ!ƒ Ƨƞƨ ǇƵ ƧĂƧƺǆ!ƒ Ƨƞƨ (ƥ

ƘƶǀƱ ƥpĂ (5630) ƗǆĂpƧǆ ƻǴpĂǕƒ ƗǀǩƚǆŎ5 ƗƤƪǉ ǴǌǉǆǄ) ǕƗöƧǆƺ!ƒ ƴǀƧ Ŏ5 ƗöƧǆǀ!ƒ ƴƞƪ (ùǋ

[9](ùǋ1273 Ɨǉƪ ǅǖǀƧƚ Ŏ5 ƘǴǆǴǀǆ!ƒ ǉƦǋ

.ŎƬƒĂơĂ ăĂǴǩ5Ă ýƑǴƪƧ ǇǆǁǁǁƦ Ƨöƺ ǊǃĂ

(1)ĬǀƵ ǅǖƵ Ǉöƥ!ƒ ŎƪĂ!ǕƒƧƥ!ƒ ƧǀǩǉǆƧ!ƒ: ƒ 31.

(2) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ Ǖ31 ƒ ǋöƧǀĂ ƥǉ!ƒĂ ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ 6.

(3) ĬǀƵ ǅǖƵ Ǉöƥ!ƒ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ :ƒƥƧ!ƒ ƧǀǩǉǆƧ!ƒ ƒ 29 ĂǕ ǋöƧǀ ƥǉ!ƒĂ ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƒ 6.

(4) ƧƥƧ!ƒ ƧǀǩǉǆƧ!ƒ: ĬǀƵ ǅǖƵ Ǉöƥ!ƒ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ : ƒ 31

(5) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ ƒ 29.

(6) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ ƒ 29.

(7) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ ƒ 29.

(8) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ ƒ 30.

(9) ƨǀǴƪ!ƒ ƧƥƮǆ!ƒ ƒ 30.

ǈƥƴƮ :ƺƨƳƺƨ

ƘǴǠǻƒ ƴǍǚ ǈǠǂ ǠǼǈǫǍ ƨƶƬ!ƒ ǈǼ ƹƨǖǂǼ ǈǂǚ Ǽ!Ǎ Ü ƻ Ǎ Ʈǩ!ƒǍ ǼǂơƗ!ƒǍ ƳƨǍ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǉƨƛǂǖ5 ǉƨƶƬ ǠǼǊ

.ǉƨƶƬ ǈǼ ǕǣǠǼǉ ǉǣǋǍ ǋƮ5ǉ ǑƵƒǍƥ ƴǼ ǺǴǍǠƞǩ ǠǌǼƲǉǴ ǍǊ ƘǴƮǠǉǼ!ƒ Ǒ5

ƻǠùùùƵ ǍǋǊ Ǽùơƒƨ ǍǋǊ ƨ5Ǡƺ ǍǋǊ | ǑùƱǠƤ ǠǉǊ ǼƨùƞǼ ǠǉǊ ƔǉǣǼ ǠǉǊ

(1)Ǒ5Ǡù ƮǍǊ ǋ5Ǡùù ƮǍǊ ǈǴùǼƹǩƮǍ | ƗùƛǕƛǴ ƗùƛǕƛ ǈùùǌǩǴǠùùƥ

ǺƜǚǊ ǉƨƶƬ ǈǼǍ

ƴùƞƮ!ƒ ƥƮǂ ƥƥ ǼǍƨ!ƒ Ɯƨƒ ǼƲƶǼǴ | ǋǉǊ ƴùƞǊ ǈǼ ƴùùƞƮ!ƒ ƘǼǼǼ Ǒǉǫ

ƴùǼƮ ǠùùǌƺǠƮ ǠǼ5 ǠùǋǠƞǼǴ ƗǍǼǩ | ǏǩơǚƨƤ ǠùǌǩǼƗơǊ ƥƤ ǈƨùù ƗƵ ǼƗǍ

ƴùǴƨ Ǡǌ! ƭƒƨùƶ!ƒǍ ƔƨƵ ƗùǴǍƨƵ | ǠùǌǉǊ ƨùǚƺ ǠǌǴ ƔǚƵ ǈǼ ǈǠƗ ǠǼǍ

(2)Ƴƨ Ʈ!ƒ ǈǼ ǎƨǚ Ǖ ǈǊ ǏǩǼǚơ ǏǼǴ | ǎƨùǩ ǠǼ ƔǚƶǍƒǍ ƥƶƮ Ǡǚ ǏǩǼǚơ ǠǼ5

ǺƨƤǩ5ǼǊ ƴǠƤǍ

ǠùǋǠùùǼơ ƥǍƨǩ ǈǊ ƒƥùùƶ!ƒ ƥƨǚ | ǉƨùǚƬƵ Ǒù5 ƥǚƮ ǠùùǉǼ ǈǠƗ ƒǣ

(3)ǠǋǠǼơ ƭǠǉƤ!ƒ ƻǠư ǈǫǍ ǠǋǕƵ | ǋǴǚǩƗ ƱùùƮǍ ƳǍƨ!ƒ ǼǍǚ ƴơ ǈǫǍ

ǺƨƮƥ ƻ Ʈǚ ƴǠƥǍ

Ǡù ƮǍƛǉ ƥǠǴƶ!ƒ ƴƗ ǈǼ ƭǍùùùƬ5 | ƚǉƞ ƩǠǉǼ! ǈǼơƨ!ƒ ƻùùùƮǍ ƥǀ!

(4)ǠƮǍǈǉǼ ǁǑ5 ǕƨǉǼ ǠǉǑǋƨ ǈǊ Ǐ!ǫ | ǠǋǍơǉ ƲƨƒǑ5 ǈǫ ǐƨƥǊ Ƙǉǂ ǠǼǍ

(1) ǕǠơ!ƒ ǏǊƵ ǠǕƛ ǈǑƥ!ƒ ǑƮǍ!ƒǕ :ƨƥ!ƒ :ƨƛǕǉǼ!ƒ f .24

(2) ƒǼƮƥƨ ƒ!ƮǠƭ f .25

(3)ƒǼƮƥƨ ƒ!ƮǠƭ f .26

(4) ƒǼƮƥƨ ƒ!ƮǠƭ f 26

:ǫį̄NJDŽŁ

Üį̄Ƨnjdž ĜNjǚƷDĂ Üǚ̃ư5 Ĝnjƶ5ƧD LJD LJŏǶĂ ljƧŏʅ5k [1]ŁdžƥǀdžǑ5 DžĂǀƶ!f Džǀƶk ýư5 ǑʅĂ!Ǖf Ƨǂƙ

DžǀƵ DžĂǀƶ!f ljƘNj LJdž LJǫĂ … ĜNjĜƞƥ ƧƥǶĂ ÜĜNjĜơư ƩdžƬ Ǒnj5 ŁŏljƥǀŁŏljŏƥ!f DžĂǀƶ!f … į̄Ƨǂ5 ĜnjƥƧDĂ

. ƥŏƞdž!f NJdžǚǂǶ NJLjĜơǶʅ Ÿf ljƥfƧD ĜdžƵ ƚơĜǶ!f Ƨŏʅ5k!f

NJLjDĂ ÜDžĂkƤdž!f NJǀŏơƧ ƻĜƬkƧǕ ǼŏpƧkdž ÜDžĂkǂdž!f ljƧʅ ƻĜƬǂkʅǕ ĜǶǀƱkdž ƧƷƬ!f Ƙljdž ýƨŏ Dž! ǁ!Ƙ!

ƻĂpĂǀ! Ĭ!ĜƶkŸf NJǀ5Ă5 Üƥŏ5ŏ Ĝdžŏ5 NJkĜpĂD ǚ̃Ʒkʅdž ÜĂnjǀ!f LJƵ į̄ƥŏƶǶ ljƥƧfĂƬ ydžƞ! NJdžĂLj ƪƧĜ5 Ĝdž!ĜƱ

.NJǀƑĜpƥ LJdž ǀƧŏƛǂ ýƑĜʅdž ýơĂ ÜNJǀƑĜǀơ LJdž Ƨŏƛǂ ĬǀƵ

DžƲLj!f ƧNjĜƲ ĬǀƵ ƥƧk Ǒk!f ƘǕĜǂƬǗf LJdž į̄Ƨŏƛǂ yƼƥŏ YƧƬ ljƧdžƵ LJdž LJŏƧƬƶ!f ýǶp LJĜǂĂ

ljƧƬƵ ĈĜdžǀƵ LJdž ƥĜ5kʅf NJLjD Ƨǂƙ DžƛÜƧŏʅ5k!f ƪƑĜpƥ LJdž ƔĜkǂǑ5 NJǶ Ƨ5Ʋŏ Dž! ĜdžǶ ƧNjĜƞkŏĂ ÜDžŏƧǂ!f

.ljƧdžƵ DžNjƥƑfĂ5 ŁǶĜkǂǑ5 ĬLj5D ÜljƧƥƬ DžnjdžǀƵ YƥĂDĂ DžNjƧfĂLjD LJdž ƩǶkpfĂ DžNjƧĜNjƨD LJdž ƻƱkpfĂ

Ĭ!ǫ ǁ!Ƙ Ǒ5 ƥƥƧkŏ LJĜǂ NJLjDĂ Üǁ!Ƙ LJdž ljƥLjƵ Ĝdž NJŏ5 ydžƞŏ ǼǶĜkǂ ƧƧơŏ LJD ƧƱƤŏ Ĝdž į̄Ƨŏƛǂ NJLjD ƧǂƘĂ

LJĜǂĂ ÜƻǕf ƥƶǶ LJŏkƑĜdžĂ LJŏʅdžƤĂ LJŏkLjƛf ŁLjʅ LJĜǶƶƬ LJdž ƧƬƵ ƩƥĜʅ!f Ǒ5 DƥǶ5 ƧdžǕf NJǶ ƧǀkʅfLJD

ƧŏƨĂ!f ljĜdžʅ LJD Ĭ!ǫ ÜljƧŏʅ5k Ǒdžʅŏ fƘĜdž ǎƧƥŏ Ǖ į̄ƧƑĜơ ǑʅĂ!Ǖf ýƲĂ ÝŁLjʅ LJŏƛǚƛĂ ǼƶǶƧD ljƧdžƵ

fƘnj! NJ5ŏ!ǀk ƪƧƷkʅfĂ Ý(ǑLjĜƛdž!f yǶʅ!fĂ DžŏƧǂ!f LJĜƧǀ!f Ƨŏʅ5k Ǒ5 ǑLjĜƶdž!f ƟĂƧ) ùǶ ĜƬĜǶ Ĝư Ƨ ĬǀƵ

.[2]Łǀʅ ƧƬƵ ŁƶǶƧD Ƨŏʅ5k!f

NJŏ5 Ĭ ưpĂ Ƨŏʅ5k!f fƘNj ĬǀƵ NJʅ5Lj ƩǶơ ƥp ǑʅĂ!Ǖf LJD ǼdžĜdžk Džǀƶŏ Ƨŏʅ5k!f fƘNj Ĭ!ǫ ƧƲĜLj!fĂ

ÜƧnjʅ!f LJdž ƔĜkǂ!f ƘĜơ5Ƭ LJŏǶƞ!ĜǶ ƠƼĜƬD ĜLjDĂ ǑLjkŏDƧ Ăǀ5) NJʅ5Lj LJƵ ýĂǀŏ ƚŏơ ýfĂƱ!f Ǒ!Ĝŏǀ!f

LJĂǀ5Ƨŏ ǁfƘ ƘǫǑ!ĜƛdžDĂ ÜƧnjƬ!f Ǒ!Ĝŏ! LJdž Ƨŏƛǂ Ǒ5 ÜƧdžǀ!f ƧĂLj ĬǀƵ -ǼdžĂŏ ydžƬ!f ƹĂƵŏ LJǫ – y!ĜƱDĂ

.[3]Ănjǀ!f ƻƧĜƱdž Ǒ5

(1) ǑʅĂ!Ǖf :ƟĂƧ ǑLjĜƶdž!f 3/1.

(2) ƪǶĜʅ!f ƧƥƬdž!f 4/1.

(3) ƪǶĜʅ!f ƧƥƬdž!f 5/1.

LJD LJdž DžƸƧ!ƒ ǏǅƵǍ ÜGLjdžǅƵ Gdžǂ ƗƜƧƱƣdž ƘLjGǂ NJkGǒơ LJD DžƸƧ ljƧǒƪƽk DžGdžkǫ LJdž ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ LJǂdžk

CGk5ǗGƕ ǕǍƺTdž LJGǂ NJLjD LJdž DžƸƧ!ƒ ǏǅƵǍ Ü ƱGTLj!ƒ LJdž ǉǍƞǍƕ Ɨǅ5Gơ ƘLjGǂ ƗǒƵGdžkƞǕƒ NJkGǒơ

.ƗƵǍLjkdž!ƒ DžǅƶƱ!ƒ ǑơƒǍLj Ǒ5 ƻǒ!ȡk!ƒǍ

üNjǓɛ ƒǂƲƊǅǁɛ

Ǐ ƨNjǁǓɛ ƥǏƨƧƗ ƕǁƦǆƊǅ

ǕƊǆǍǁƶ!ƒ ƘǤƙƬ ƝƼ!ƌǆǆ ƝǑƼ ƴǆǆƞ ƝǈǊ ƦǪ ǕƗƼǁƙƤǆǆ!ƒ ƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ ƔƙǂLJǒƕ LJǆǆ ǑƪǍ!ǕƒƧǒƪƼƙ ƧnjƙƬƒ

ƝƞǍǒǍ ǕǑǆǆǔƪǗƒ ƊǆǃǤƶ!ƒ ǑƼ ƘƧnjƲ ýǂǤƬǆǆ ƝǃǤƶǒ ǕƥǒƥƞƧǒƪƼƙ Ǐ!ǫ ǉƧƮƵ ƗƞǤơ LJƵ ƧƕƶǒLJǤǂǍ

ǕǆǆǤƬ ǼƶǆǆǤƞ ƪƧǒƪƼƙ ǤǤƞƼ ǕǉƥƪǤƼ!ƒ ƗǒƵǤǆǆƙƞǕƒ ƳǤưǍǕƒǍ ǕƗǁǒƤƥ!ƒ ƧǤǂƼǕƒ ƗƕƧǤơǆǆ Ǐ!ǫ LJƈƧǀ!ƒ ƒ Ǉ

ǑƪǍ!ǕƒLJǂǒƊǆ!Ǎ ǕƧǒƪǤƼƙ!ƒ LJǆǆ ƝǆǆƥǀƙǤǆǆƗƮǔƤ ƝǑƼ ýǀǉǍǕƧǁƤ!ƒ ýƒǍƥƊ ǎǍơǤǆǆǂ ǕƧǁƪ!ƒ ǅƒƧǕ

.ƪơ!ƒ LJƵ ƗơǤƕ!ƒ ƪƥƥǆǆ!ƒ ƒ ơǤƼ!ƒ ǀƧƲǉǅƒƧǓƒǍ ýƒǍƥǕƒ ǑƼ ƧƲǉǒ LJǤǂ ýƕ ƔƪơƼ ǕƥǤǉ

ƧǒƥǀƙǍ ǤƬǤƕ ǤưƧ ǑǁƵ ƔǤƞƵǫ ƨǤơ ǤǆǆǂǕLJǒƧƤǆƙǆǆ!ƒ ƔǤƞƵǫ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ƧǒƪƼƙ ýǤǉ ƥǀ!Ǎ

ýǤƥ ǏƦ!ƒ [1]ǑǉǍǆǆƬǕƒ ǅnjǉǆǆ ǄǤǆǆǁƶ!ƒ LJǆǆ Ƨǒƛǂ!ƒ ƔǤƞƵǫ ýǤǉƼ ƧƮǆǆ Ǐ!ǫ ýƮǍ ƗǒơƕǕLJǒƧƮǤƶǆǆ!ƒ

.[2]ýưǤƼ!ƒ ƝǈǆƕǼƶǒǆǆƞ ƘǉƵƦƊǍǕýưǤƼǕƒ Ɲ! ƘƥnjƬ ýǒƛǆǆ!ƒ ƊǒƥƵ ǕƧƥǀ!ƒ ýǒǁƞ ƔǤƙǂ Ɲǈǫ :ƝǑƼ

ƧǍnjƬǆǆ!ƒ ǉƧǒƪƼƙ ƧƥǤƮǆǆ ƥơƊ ǍƝǍ ƧǒƪǤƼƙ!ƒ ýƞƊ LJǆǆ ǉƥƵ ƥǀƼ [3]ǤưƧ ƥǒƬƧ ƥǆǆơǆǆ ƥǒƪ!ƒ ǤǆǆƊ

LJƈƧǀ!ƒ ƊǍǁƵ ǑƼ ǄǤǆǆǁƶǁ!Ǎ [4]ǼǒǂƦ ǼǆǆǃƵǍ ǀƧǒƕǂ ƗǒǁǀƵ ƝƕơǤƮ ƥǆǆƶǕǼƞƶǆǆǍ ǽƥǤǉ Ɲƕ ƥnjƬƙƪǒ (ƧǤǉǆǆ!ƒ)

.ǀƥǒƞ!ƒ ƧǒƪǤƼƙ!ƒ LJǒƕ ǀƨǤƙǆǆǆǆ!ƒ ƝǆǉǤǂǆǆƕ ƧƒƧƙƵǕƒ ǏǁƵ Ǥnjǁƞ ýǆǆƞǒ ǕƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ ƒƦNj ǑƼ ƊnjƌƒƧƈ

ƟǍƧ ǏǆǆƪǆǆƜ LJǒƥ!ƒ ƔǤnjƬ ƥǍǆǆơǆǆ ƗǆǆǔƶƜ ƧǒƪƼƙ ǤǆǆƊǍ) : [5]ǑƪǒǀƜ ƊƪǤƥ ƗǆǆǔƶƜ ơǒƬ!ƒ ýǍǀǒ

ƪǤƥƥ!ƒ LJǆǆ ƘǍơ ǕƊǤƤư ƘƒƥǁƞǆǆƗƶƪƙ ǏǁƵ ýǆǆƙƬƒ ǕǑǉǤǀ ƪǒǀơƙ!ƒǍ ƴǆǆƞ!ƒ ǑƼ Ɲ! ƩǒǁƼ ǕǑǉǤƶǆǆ!ƒ

ǕƘǤƼƒƧƤ!ƒǍ ƗǉnjƒǍ!ƒ ƘǤǒƒǍƧ!ƒǍ ƘǤǒǁƒƧƪǗƒǍ ýǒƱǤƕǕƒ LJǆǆ ýǤƤ ǍnjǉǍ ǕƝơƧƬ ƴƪǒ Ǘ ǤǆǆǆƪƒǤǀơ!ƒǍ

[6]ýǍƕǀǆǆǍ ƱƪǍ ýǒƮƼƙƕ ýǍǀǉǆǆ!ƒǍ ýǍǀƶǆǆǁ! ƴǆǆǤƞǍ

:ƝƕǤƙǂ ǑƼ [7]ǑǉǤƥƧƛ!ƒ ǅǒƲƶ!ƒ ƥƕƵ ƥǆǆơǆǆ ơǒƬ!ƒ ýǍǀǒǍ

ƧnjƙƬƒǍ ǕƧNjƨǕƤƕ ƩƧƥ Ǖ(ǜNj1218) ƗǉƪƥǀǍ (ƗǑƼǍǉǆǆ!ƒ) ƩǒƧơ LJǍǆǆƬƊ LJǆǆ ƝǀƮƊ ǕƧNjƨǕƒ ƴǆǆǤƞ!ǤƕơǒǤƬǆǆ!ƒ ơǒƬ ǑǉǍǆǆƬǕƒ ƥǆǆơǆǆ :ǍNj (1)

.41 ƒ ƊǔǜƵƊ:ƧƒǍǉ LJǤǆǆǒǀƪ ƨǒƨǜƶ!ƒ ƥƕƵ ƧǀLJƒ .(ǜNj1321) ƗǉƪƏƼǍƙ ǕǔǒǍƱ ƧǆǆƵ ǕƥNjƨ!ƒǍ ǕƳƧǍ!ƒǍ ǕǄǤǂƦ!Ǥƕ

.22/1 ƗǆǆƥǀǆǆǁƒƑǉǤƶǆǆ!ƒ ƟǍƧ :ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ (2)

ǄǤǜǆǆǁƶ!ƒǍ ƔǤǜƑǂ!ƒ LJǜǆǆǍ ǕǑǆǆǔƪǗƒ ƟǔƮǕƒ ýǤƞƧ ƥơƊǍ ƧǤǉǆǆ!ƒ ƗǁƞǆǆƔơǤƮ Ǖ ýƮǕƒ ǏƥƒƥƶǕƒ ƥǆǆơǆǆ LJƕ ǏǁƵ LJƕ ƥǒƬƧ ƥǆǆơǆǆ :ǍNj (3)

ƗƼǤǜưǕǤƕ ƝƼǒǉǤƮƙ LJǆǆ (Ɗ1935) ƗǉƪǤnjƕ ǏƼǍƙ ƧƮǆǆƕ ƧǀƙǒƵ ǕƝǀǁƵ ƦǆǆǁƙƙǍ ǉƥƕƵ ƥǆǆơǆǆ ƝƤǒƬ ƊƨǕ ǕƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ ơǒƧǤƙ!ƒǍ ƔƥǕƒ ƗǒƥơǤƕ

.126/6 ƊǔƵǕ: ǏǁǂƨƧ!ƒ ƧǀǉƒǤNjƧǒƾǍ ǕƵǒǀǁ ƩǉƞǁǃƥǉǕƊǒƧǂ!ƒ LJƈƧǀ!ƒ ƧǒƪƼƙ :ƗǁƞǆǆǑ!ƒ Ǐ!ǫ

ǕǑƟǍǒƪ!ƒ ǏǁƵ ǉƥǤǆǆǆƵƒ LJǆǆ ƧǂǂƊ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ƪǤƪ ǏǁƵ ýǍƨǉƒ ƔǤƪƊ ýǉƼ ǑƼ ƥǆǆǀƶǒǍ ǕǉƧǒǂ ƘǤƵǍưǍǆǆ ƝǈǆƵ ýǉǒ LJǤǂ ƝǈƊ Ɲƕ ǉƧǒƙƙ LJǆǆ (4)

– .Ǥǜưǁ ƥǒƬƧ ƥǆǆơǆǆ : ƧǤǉǆǆ!ƒ ǉƧǒƪƼƙ ǑƼ ǄƒƧǕƒ ǉƦNj Ʋƶǆǆ! ƧǀǉƒǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ǎƊƧ ƩǤƊ ǏǜǁƵ ƗǒǍơǉƒ ƝǁǤƞƒƧƤƙƪǍ ƗǒǍƺǁƒ ǉƒƧƈ ýǉǒǍ

..654 Ǖ442 Ǖ397 Ǖ336/7 Ǖ485/10 Ǖ514/8 Ǖ537/7 Ǖ347/2 Ǖ520/8 Ǖ62/7 ǜNj1373 ƗƶǍƧ!ƒ-Ʊ ǀƧNjǤǁ!ƒ .ƧǤǉǆǆ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ

ƴǜưƒǆǆ!ƒ ǑǜƼ ǍNj ƗǒƥǉƒƗǁǒƥơ!ƒǍ ǕǄǔǆǆǕƒǍ ƱƤ!ƒ ǑƼ ǄǤƕƥǕƒ ƗƼơƙǍ ǕƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ ơǒƧǤƙ :ƝƼǒǉǤƮƙ LJǆǆ ǕƥƒƥƶǕ ǈǍǍƬ LJǆǆ Ǖ ǏǀǒǀƜ ƊƪǤƥ (5)

.649/2 LJǒƼ!ƌǆǆ!ƒ ƊƞƵǆǆ :ƗǀơǂǤưƧ ƧǆǆƵ ƧǀLJƒ .ƗǒƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ

.144 ƒ Ɗ1966 ƥƒƥƺǍ – ǏƥƒƧƶ!ƒ ǏǆǆǁƵ!ƒ ƴǆǆƞǆǆ!ƒ- ƧǒƪƼƙ!ƒ ơǒƧǤƙ :ǑƪǒǀƜ ƊƪǤƥ (6)

ǏƼǍƙ Ǖ ƗǒƥơǀǍ LJǈƧǀ!ƒ ƊǍǁƶ! ǼƪƧƥǆǆ ǤnjƕǍ ýǆǆƵǍ ǕLJǒƥ!ƒ ýǍƮƊ ƗǁǂƕǍ ǔƧƤƙ ǕƧƮǆǆƕ ƧNjƨǕƒ ǄǤǆǆǁƵ LJǆǆ ǕǏǉǤƥƧƨ!ƒ ƊǒƲƶ!ƒ ƥƕƵ ƥǆǆơǆǆ :ǍNj (7)

.210/6 ƊǔƵǕ :ǑǁǂƨƧƨƒǀLJƊ .(LJƈƧǀ!ƒ ƊǍǁƵ ǑƼ LJǤƼƨƧ!ƒ ýNjǤǉǆǆ) ƝǀǒǂǤƮƙ LJǆǆ /1948 ƗǉƪǀƧNjǤǁ!Ǥƕ

[illegible] .([1]) [illegible]

[illegible] :([2]) [illegible]

[illegible] ([3]).

[illegible] ([4]) [illegible]:

[illegible]

[illegible] .([5])

---

(1) [illegible] .84 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 1977-1397 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] .474 [illegible] 1997-1418 [illegible]

(3) [illegible] .336/1 [illegible] 1989 [illegible] 1409 [illegible]

(4) [illegible] 1909 [illegible]

[illegible] .325/6 [illegible]

(5) [illegible] .153 [illegible]

:Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ƨŏʅ ͻk! lƨƧǴƕ!ƒ Ƚŏdžǁƶ!ƒ Ƚdžŏl!ƒ ǌƨƧƕdž ȽƕnjTĂƕD [1]ƥdžơdž LJƕ ƥdžơdž ýĂlŏĂ

lƧŏǉ!ƒ ǉƧǴǂ5DĂ lƨƧǴƕ!ƒ Ƚŏdžǁƶ!ƒ NJƙŏ ƬƤT NJ! ýƕ ǖpǴǉ Ʃŏ! Ănj5 ǗCƒƧǓƒ LJŏƕ NJŏDƧƕ ăƧŏ Ǵdž ǌƧŏƛǂĂ)

ƾƧƺŏ ƥǴǂŏ Ĭƙơ ǗNJŏ5 ƥƧƱƙʅŏ Ǵdžŏ5 yʅĂƙ!ƒĂ ƘƒƥƒƧƱƙʅǓƒ lƧƛǂ Ǘǫ NJŏǁƵ ƦƤƋŏ Ǵdž ǉƧŏʅͻƙ Ŏ5 Ʃŏ!Ă

Ŏ5 ƘCǴƞ! NJƕǴƙǂ LJdž NJŏ!ǫ ƥƧƱƙʅƒ Ǵdž ƳƨǉǌƥơD LJD Ă!Ă ǗƘǴǂƒƧƥƙʅǓƒ ǉƦNj Ƨơƕ Ŏ5 NJƕǴƙǂ! ĭƧǴl!ƒ

Ƚŏ5ĂƬ ȽƵƨǉ! ǁ!Ʀ ýƶ5 NJǁƶ!Ă ǗNJŏ!ǫ ĂƵƥŏ Ǵdž Ƚdžƛ Ʃŏǁ5 ĭƧǴTǗƒ Ƨŏʅͻƙǁ! ǉƧǂƦ ǁ!ƦǂĂ ǗlƧŏƛǂ ýƑǴʅƧ

.([2]ƾƒĂƦǕƒ yŏdžƞ! ǘŏƣƧdžĂ Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ LJƒĂ!D ýǂ ǘƶdžǴƞ NJƕǴƙǂ Ɛƞŏ!Ă

lƧĂnjTdž!ƒ Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ Ƴƙǂ LJŏƕ ȽdžŏƱƶ!ƒ Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ ƒƦNj ȽǉǴǂdž Ǵǉ! LJŏƕƙŏ ƧǂƦ!ƒ ȽlƕǴʅ CƒƧǓƒ ǉƦNj Ŏ5 CǴƞ Ǵdždž

ơŏƧǴƙ Ŏ5 ǴnjǁƛdžŏŎƙ!ƒ ȽŏƤŏƧǴƙ!ƒ ȽǁơƧdž!ƒ ȽŏơǴǉ LJdž DžD ǗǴnjŏǁƵ ăĂƙơŏ Ŏƙ!ƒ lƥǴdž!ƒ ȽŏơǴǉ LJdž CƒĂʅ

lƥƶƕ ƨƃdžƙ NJǉǕ ǁ!Ʀ lƥƑǴ5 ǴNjƧƛǂDĂ ǘdžǁƵ ǴNjƧƨƺDĂ ǌƧƥp Ƨŏʅǵƙ!ƒ DžƱƵD LJdž ǉƧŏʅͻƙ ƥƶƃĂ .Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ

:ƳǴƕʅǕƒ ǉƦNj LJŏƕ LJdž ǗȽdžŏƱƶ!ƒ ȽǉǴǂdž!ƒ ǉƦNj NJ! Ƙǁƶƞ ƳǴƕʅD

Ƴƙǂ LJdžĂ Ƚdžƥlƙdžƙ!ƒ Ƨŏʅǵƙ!ƒ yŏdžƞ LJdž Ƚdžnjdž!ƒĂ ȽŏʅǴʅǕƒ lƥǴdž!ƒ Ǵǉ! yƌdžƞ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ƨŏʅͻƙ LJǫ :ǕĂD

.ǴnjƶŏdžƞǴnjŏǁƵ yǁǘƱŏ LJD ȽơǴƕǁ! LJǴŏơǕƒ Ƴǁƺ D Ŏ5 LJǂdžŏ Ǚ Ƚŏơƕ ǗȽƵĂǉƙdž!ƒ Ŏdžǚʅ Ǘƒ ȽƒƧƙ!ƒ

ǘTpǴǉdž CƒƧǓƒ LJŏƕ Ƨŏƕǂ ƥơ Ĭ!ǫ ǕƥƵ ǘdžǂơ NJʅͻǉ ƳŃƬǉŏ Ǵdžǉǫ Ă ǗƳʅơ5 CƒƧǓƒ ýlǉŏ Ǚ NJǉD Ǵdžǂ :ǘŏǉǴƛ

.ǴŏǴƣl!ƒ LJdž Ƨŏƛǂ Ŏ5 ýƱǴƕ!ƒ LJdž ƾơ!ƒ ƨŏdžŏ LJD ĭƧǴlǁ! ǁ!Ʀƕ ȽƬƧ5!ƒ Ơŏƙŏ5 .ǘơƞƧdžĂ ǌƥǕ5džĂ

Ĭ!ǫ ĬpƧƙ Ǚ Ŏƙ!ƒ ƘǴŏǁŏƑƒƧʅǗƒĂ ƒ Ƭ!ƒĂ ƧǴƕƤǕǴƕ ýƥƙʅŏ LJD ǉƧŏʅͻƙ Ŏ5 Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ Ư5Ƨŏ :ǘƛ!Ǵƛ

.ȽƕƶƬ!ƒ CƒƧǓƒ Ư5Ƨŏ ǁ!ƦǂĂ Ǵnjƕ Ɲƙơǒ LJD ȽƞƧƥ

ǉƦNjĂ ǗȽƬǴƤ ȽŏǉĂǂ!ƒ ƘǴŏǓƒ Ƨŏʅͻƙ Ŏ5 NJǉǴdžƨ Ŏ5 lƧĂƱƙdž!ƒ ȽŏƥǴdž!ƒ DžĂǁƶ!ƒ LJdž Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ƥǴͻƙʅƒ :ǘƶƕƒƧ

.Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ Ƴƙǂ LJŏƕ ȽƬǴƤ ȽǉǴǂdž ǉƧŏʅͻƙ ĬƱƶ! lƨŏdž

NJǉD ĭD ǗƠǘƬǁdž!ƒ ƧnjƱdžƕ ƘǉǴǂ Ǵdžǉǫ ƳʅơƵ ǌƧǚͻdž ǉƧŏʅͻƙ Ŏ5 Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ȽŏƬƤT LJǂƙ Dž! :ǘʅdžǴƤ

ǗȽŏƥlƶ!ƒ Ŏdžǚʅ Ǘƒ Dž!Ǵƶ!ƒ ƘǚǂTdž Ƚƞ!Ǵƶdž Ŏ5 ȽŏĂǉ!ƒ ȽŏƥǴơǕƒĂ ȽŏǉcƧl!ƒ ƘǴŏǓƒ NJŏƞĂƙ LJdž ƥǴͻƙʅƒ

.ǴNjƧŏƺĂ ȽŏƵǴdžƙƞǓƒĂ ǗȽŏʅǴŏʅ!ƒĂ

ǗƱl5 Ƨŏʅͻƙǁ! LJĂǂŏ Ǚ LJD ƳƞŏƧŏʅͻƙ!ƒ LJD ƧǴƕƙƵǴƕ ȽdžƧƙơdž ȽǉǴǂdž ǘƣŏD ǉƧŏʅͻƙ ĬƱƶŏ ǉǴƞƙǓƒ ƒƦNj

.NJơǚƬǫ ýƞD LJdž LJcƧl!ƒ CǴƞ ĭƦ!ƒ ŎǉǴʅǉǗƒ yƌdžƞdž!ƒ Ƚdžƥƙ ýƞǕ ǴdžǉǫĂ

---

(1) ƥdžơdž LJƕ ƥdžơdž LJƕ ȽƕnjTĂD LJǴǂ ƒƦƙʅǵʅ ǁ!Ʀ ǁƙ!ǁ!ƒĂ ȽŏƥơŏƣƧƒ ȽƶƤǴƞƕ ƵƨǁƙǕƒ ƧNjƨƵ Ƴƒ ǌƧǴƙ .Ĭ!Ǵƶƙ

(2) ƥdžơdž LJƕ ȽƕnjTĂD: ǗƨǴŏǁƧƒĂ ƘƶƵĂƣƣǁƧƒ Ŏ5 Ƴƙǂ Ƨŏʅͻƙ!ƒ. Ƨƥ!ƒ Ƚŏƛǁʅƒ ǗlƧNjǴǁǗƒ .Ʊ .ƚƒƨƶƒ –1408ǉNjù ƒ 146.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] .[2] [illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible] [3] [illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 77-75/7

(3) [illegible] .21

(4) [illegible] 22 [illegible]

(5) [illegible] .18 [illegible]

(6) [illegible] .153-151

[illegible] [1] [illegible] [2] [illegible] [3] [illegible] [4]

[illegible] [5] [illegible] [6] [illegible] [7] [illegible] [8] [illegible] [9] [illegible] [10] [illegible] [11]

---

(1) [illegible] 74

(2) [illegible] 194/7.

(3) [illegible] 153

(4) [illegible] 56/8

(5) [illegible] 13.

(6) [illegible] 139/7.

(7) [illegible] 56.

(8) [illegible] 141/8.

(9) [illegible]

(10) [illegible] 33/8.

(11) [illegible] 33/8.

ƧƾƮ ýƓǀ ƸǀƿĂ ÜƗǂǀǂþ!ƒ ǅĂǁƶ!ƒ ýư5 ƾǂƦ ǅǍ ÜƔƓƙǂ!ƒ ƗǃƱƤǃ ƒƦǋ ǀƾǂƪ5ƙ Ơƙ5ƙƪƒ þpĂ

-ƓǋǀǅǍ ƗǍǖǍ ƾǂƦǀ- Ƹ5ǀƮǅ ƓǋǁǅƮ Ŏƙ!ƒ þƑƒĂ5!ƒ ƾǂƦ ǅǍ ÜƾǂƪƘƙ!ƒ ơǂƾƓƙ ƾǂƦ Ǐ!ǫ ƜƾƵ ǅǍ ÜƓǋǁǂƮơƙ

ǀþƑƓ5!ƒĂ ÝǐƉƾ!ƓǄ ƾǂƪ5ƙ!ƒ ƸƞƓƙơǂ ƓǅǂƖ :ƗǂǀƓǍ!ƒ ǀþƑƓ5!ƒĂ Üƾǂƪ5ƙ!ƒ Ǐǀƶǅ ƓǋǂƖ ýĂƓǀƙ :Ǐ!ĂǕƒ ǀþƑƓ5!Ɠ5

ǈƓǂǄ Ŏ5 :ƗƪþƓƪ!ƒ ǀþƑƓ5!ƒ ÝǅǂƾǂƦǂ!ƒ ǈƓƾǁ!ƒ ƓǋǄ ýƨǀ Ŏƙ!ƒ ƗƶǄƪ!ƒ ƧƾơǕƓǄ þƒƾǅ!ƒ ǈƓǂǄ Ŏ5 :ƗƪǅƓƤ!ƒ

Ŏƙ!ƒ ƘƓƵĂưĂǅ!ƒ ŎƸǋ ǁǁƙ ÜǀƨƓƞƵǫ ƸƞĂ ǈƓǂǄ Ŏ5 :ƗƶǄƓƪ!ƒ ǀþƑƓ5!ƒ ÝƸǄǂƙƾƙĂ ǅǂƾǂ!ƒ ǈƓƾǁ!ƒ ýǅƞ

.ǅǋƾǂƪƓ5ƙ ƾƓǄǂ!ƒ ǈĂƾƪ5ǅ!ƒ ƓǋǄ ƾþƮǂ

ƑǅƞǋƖ ƇƒƨƞǕƒ ƔƶƮƉ ŎǋƖ ǀƾǂƪ5ƙ ǈǅ Ǐ!ĂǕƒ ƇƒƨƞǕƒ Ŏ5 Ƹƙƾþǀǅ ýǂ ƸƔƮ ƸǀƉ ƱơǖǅǍ!ƒĂ

ƗǋǄƓƮƙǅ!ƒ ƘƓǂǓƒ Ŏ5 ǁǁǂơǂ ƓǅƖ ƑƾǍǂ ĂǋƖ ƾƒƾǂƙ!ƒ ƔǖǋƞƙǍ ýĂƓơǂ ƸǀƉ ƓǅǂǍ ǓǖǂƮ5ƙ ƓǋƾǍǂƉĂ

þp ǈǂǂ ǅ! ǐƉƾ ĂƉ ÜþǂþƞƐƮ ýƮơ ƒƦǫ ƓǅƉ ÜƓǋǂƖ ǅǖǂ!ƒ ƱƪǄ ƗǂơƐ Ǐ!ĂǕƒ ƗǂǓƒ ǏǁƵ ƘƓƵĂưĂǅ!ƒ

ǈƉ Ǔǫ ƸǂǁƵ Ɠǅ5 ÜƗǀǂƶǅ Ɨ!ǂƪǅ Ŏ5 ƸǂƉƾ ƩƾþǂǈƉ þǂƾǂ ǐƦ!Ɠ5 ÜƗǋƪƓǀǅ ƔƾpƉ Ŏ5 ǀƾǂƦǂ ƸǀǍ5 ǀƾǂƦ

.ƑƶǂǅǍ ƓǋƾǂƪƘƙ Ŏ5 ƾƲǀǂ ǅǍ ǏĂưĂǅ!ƒ ǁ!Ʀ Ŏ5 ƘƓƵĂưĂǅ ǅǍǋǂ

ýƑƓƪǅĂ ƘƓǂǀƾ!ƒ Ŏǀƶǂ ǂǂƠ ǈǂǂ ƗǂĂƶǀ!ƒ ƘƓǂǂƠƙ!ƓǄ ǅǂǋǂ ƸǀƉ ƾǂƪ5ƙ!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 Ɠǀ! Ơưƙǂ Ɠǂǂ

ƉƾǂǂƉ ǐƦ!Ɠ5 Ü ǁ!Ʀ Ŏ5 ƱƾƵƒ Ǐƙơ Ƹǂ5 ýƑƓƪǅ!ƒ ƾǂƦ ǈǂǂ ƾǍƾƉ þǂ5 ĂơǂǍ!ƒ ǅƉƦ ÝƗƮǖǋ!ƒĂ ÜƧƾƮ!ƒĂ ÜĂơǂǍ!ƒ

Ŏ5 ƾǂƦǂ ƸǀƉ5 ÜĂơǂǍ!ƒ ýƑƓƪǅ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƒƮƤǂǅ ƔƓǂǂ Ŏ5 ƉƾƉǂ ƸǀƉ ǈǂǂǂ ƾǂƪ5ƙ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ƑƓơƪƮ ǈǂǅ ƾǂƉ Ŏ5

Ɨ!ǀƪǅ Ŏ5 ýƶ5 ǅǋǂ Ƹǂ!ǫ ƔǋƦ ǅǂ! ƑþǂǂǅƙƖ ƑƓƙƉǅ Ɠǋǂ5 ƾǂƦǂ ƑƓƓǂơƉĂ ǀƓơǂ!ƒ ýƒĂƉ ǂǋǂƠ ǀþơƒ!ƒ Ɨ!ǀƪ!ƒ

ýƙp ǈǂǂƾƮǅ!ƒ ǈǅ ƾǂǂ! ǈǂƨ ǀ!ƦǂĂ) :Ǐ!ƓƶƘ ƸǂƉƾ ƾǂƪ5ƙ Ŏ5 Ƹǂ!ǫ ƧƓưǅ!ƒĂ ƧƓưǅ!ƒ ǈǂǄ ýƮ5!ƒ

:ƸƙǂǄƓǂ Ŏ5 ǀ!ǂǅ ǈǋǔ ĂƉĂ [1](...ǅƉƧƓƮƾƮ ǅǂþǕƉ

ýƮ5ǂ þǂ ƸǂǂǂƉǂǂǂƮ ƉƉ ƧƾǂǂƱĂ	ýǂǂǅƪǂ þǂǂ ƗƓƟ5ǫ ƐǂƨǊ
ƒƾƑǂǅ!ƒ ƒƉ5ƓǂƉ þp ƾƓƙƤƒ Ŏ5Ă	ƒƾƨƮ!ƒ ƯǂǂƾƓƱǂƒ Ŏ5 ǀǋǂƮ5
ƨǋƾǂǂ! ǈǂǅǁƑƾ!ƒ Ưǂǂ ýǂǂǂǂǂǂ	ƨǋơ ýǂǂǂƨ5ƾ þƨǂ ǈǂǅ ýǂǂƵƓ!
Ɲ!ƓƙǂǍ!ƒ ǈǂƱ!ƒ ǀƾ5 ǅƓǂǂǂ!ƓǄ	Ɲ5ƓǂƙǍ!ƒ ýǂǂǂǂǂǂǂ!ƒ ƔƙƉ ǀƾǂǂƪǂ
ƾƮƓǂǀ ƾƓƵ ǈǂǅ Ɠǂǂǂ! ǅƙƉ [2]	ƾǂǂǂǅƓƵ ǈǂǋ ǀƇƒƾp Ŏƙþǂǂǂǂǂ

ǕþǄ ƇƒƨƞƉ ǀƾƮƵ ǈƓƙ! ƾƮƙƤƒ ĂƉ ƾǂƪ5ƙ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ǈǂǂ ƗǂĂƶǀ!ƒ ýƑƓƪǅ!ƒ ƘƦƾơ Ă! ƸǀƉ ǐƾǂþǀƙ Ŏ5Ă

.ǏƇƨƞ ƾƮƵ ƗƪǂƤ ǈǂǂ

ƾǂƪ5ƙ Ŏ5 (ƇƓǂƮƉ) ƗǂǂǂƧ ǈƵ ƸǂǅǖƧǂƉ ÜǀƾǂƪƘƙ Ŏ5 ƑƳ!ƓǄ ƓǂƓǂƙƸǋƒ ƘþǍĂ þǀ5 ƗǂƉƾƮǂ!ƒ ýƑƓƪǅ!ƒ ƓǂƉ

þǀ5 ǀ!ƒƦ ǏǁƵ þƸǂƮ (...[3]ǅǂƂƪƙ ǅǂ! þǄǂƙ ǈǂǁ ƇƓǂƮƉ ǈƵ ƒĂ!ƒǀƙ Ǖ ƒĂǀǂƾƉ ǈǂ!ƒƦ ƓǋǂƉ Ɠǂ) :Ǐ!ƓƶƘ ƸǂĂƙ

.137 ƗǂǕ ǅƓǂǀǕƒ (1)

.33/8 ŎǀƓǂǂ!ƒ ƟǍƾ:ŎǂƂ!ǕƒƑ(2)

.101 ƗǂǕ ǀþƑƓǅ!ƒ (3)

Ǥnjŏ5 ǺǉƙdžƧǂƦ ǭƧŏƤǛĂ Ǥnjŏ5 ǅǤdžǚƶ!ƒ ýƒĂƿǛ ỳŏdžƞ Ƨǂ ƦĂ ǤnjǉƨĂĂ ǤnjƺŏƧƮƙĂ ǤnjǚƮǛ ƚŏơ ǈdž ǤnjǉƵ Ǆǚǂƙ
:ƔǤnjƬǚ! ǉƒƨƵ

ǅǤùƑŏƬ Ɣǚl!ƒ ýǶƿ ŎǋĂ Ǥnj! ǺdžǕ	ƒĂǶǚƿ ƥƿĂ ǈƨĂ Ŏ5 ǅǤùùƶ5! ǅǤùŏƬǛ
ǅǤdžŏǫ ƥƧ!ƒ ǋƞĂ! ƒƦǋĂ Ǆùùnjǉdž	ƔǶƪ ǘǶ ƻƧƮƙ Ǆ! ýǤùùƶ5Ǜ ýŏƿĂ
ǅƒƧǛ ŎùǋĂ ǅŎƬ ýùùƮǛ ĬƬĂ	ýlǮ ǈùdž Ǆǘ!ƒ ƻƦùùơ ǅǤŏƬǛ ĂǛ
ǅǤùdžƪǛ ǁƧƧlƙ ǕĂ ǺdžƙơǋƼƧƮǤ5	ǤƪǂýǮdžǂĂ ǺùùdžƪƒǅǤdžƪǛýƮǛĂ
[1]ǅǤŏƬǛ ǈƵ ƘǶǤƩĂ ǺƑŏƬ ƘƱƺơ	Ǻnj5ƪ ǘƶ!ƒ ĬƪǉŏĭƦǚ!ýƿĂ Ʊƺơ ƒĂ

Ǥdžǉǫ) :Ĭ!Ǥƶƙ ǋ!Ăƿ Ƨŏƪƺƙ Ŏ5 ýǤƿ ǗǤnj! ǭƥǋƒĂƬ ǺǉǤŏơǛ ƧǂƦŏĂ ǤnjŏǚƵ ǋǶǉŏ Ănj5 ƚŏƩǘǶ!ƒ ýƑǤƪdž!ƒ ǤdžǛĂ
ƧǤ5ǂ!ƒ ĬǚƵ ĬƙĂdž!ƒ ƽǘƱǫ Ŏ5Ă [2](ǈĂƶƞƧŏ ǋŏ!ǫ ǄǮ Ÿƒ ǄnjǮƶǶŏ ĬƙĂdž!ƒĂ ǈĂƶdžƪŏ ǈŏƦ!ƒ Ɣŏƞƙƪŏ
:ýŏƿ Ǥdžǂ ĬƙĂdž!Ǥǚ ǄnjǚnjƞĂ ǄǋƧ5ǂ ǋŏǶƬƙ ĬǚƵ ƚŏǉǶdž ƚŏƶǶƙ ƖƧǤƶƙƪƒ

[3]ǈ5ǂ ǋǶǤŏǮ Ƙŏdž ǁƒƦ5	ǋƙǉŏƨ ýĂnjƞ!ƒ ǈǶƞƶŏ Ǖ

ƚŏnjl5!ƒ ƔǋƒƦdž!Ǥǚ ĬǉƶǺ ǋǉǛĂ ǗŎǚlǉ!ƒ Ɉnjǉdž!Ǥǚ Ǆƙnjŏ Ǥdžǂ ǗŎǚlƶ!ƒ Ɉnjǉdž!Ǥǚ Ǆƙnjŏ ǋǉǛ Ǥǉ! ƠƯƙŏ Ǥdžǂ
ƽơ!ƒ ƽŏlơƙĂ ǤnjƙƬƿǤǉdžĂ ǗƽƧ5!ƒĂ ǗýơǉǉƒĂ Ǘýǚdž!ƒ ǅƒƧƈ ƯƧƵ ǁƧƙŏ ǕĂ ǗƚŏĂƷǚ!ƒ ýƑǤƪdž!Ǥǚ ǋƙŏǤǉƶǂ
.ơŏƧǤƙ!ƒĂ ƒ Ʈl!ƒĂ ƧǤǶƤǕƒ ǁƧƙŏ Ǖ ǋǉǛ Ǥdžǂ ǗǤnjǉdž ýƱǤǶ!ƒ ĂǛ
ǈĂǂŏ! ĂǛ ǗǺƶdžǤƞ ǈĂǂŏ! ƒƦǋ ǉƧŏƪƺƙ ǄƥI5 ǗƚƵĂǉƙdž ƧŏƪǤ5ƙ ĬǚƵ ỳǚƱŏ ǈǛ ƚơǤǶ!ƒ ĬǚƵ ƔƶƮŏ ƥƿĂ
.ǉƥŏƧŏ ĭƦ!ƒ ŎƬ!ƒ ƚơǤǶ!ƒ Ǥnjŏ5 ƥƞŏ ƚƵĂƪĂdž
ǗǋĂƮǛĂ ǋl5!ƒĂ ƚŏƥơ!ƒĂ ǗƧŏƪƺƙ!ǂ ǄĂǚƶ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƚŏdžǘƪǗƒ ƚdžǕƒ ƚƒƧƙ! ǭƧƮƙƤdž ƥƶŏ ǉƧŏƪƺƙ5
ǁǚ5!ǂ ƚƙơǶ!ƒ ǄĂǚƶ!ƒĂ ǗǄǘǂ!ƒĂ ƽƱǉdž!ƒ ǄĂǚƵĂ ǗƘǤ5ƪǚ5!ƒĂ ǗƥƑǤlƶ!ǂ ǄĂǚƶ!ƒĂ ǗǤnjƵĂƧ5Ă ƚƷǚ!ƒĂ
.ǉƧŏƩĂ
ƒƦǋ Ǆnj5 ǈƎ5 ǗǅǤdžǚƶǚ! ỳƯĂ ǤdžǉǫĂ ǗƩǤǉ!ƒ ǈdž ƚdžǤƶǚ! ƻ!ƌŏ Ǆ! Ƨŏƪƺ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ǈǛ Ʊơǘdž!ƒ ǈdžĂ
ƒƦǋ ƧƥǤƮdžĂ ǋǉǤdžƨ Ŏ5 ƚ5ĂƧƶdž!ƒ ǄĂǚƶ!ƒ ƘǤơǚƱƮdžǶ ƖƥŏƞƒƚƧƶdž!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ǜǤƙơŏ ƚǚƑƪdžĂ Ƨŏƪƺ!ƒ
ǛƧƿ Ǥdž ǇƮĂ Ǘƚƒ ƧƙƒƦ ǁ!Ʀ ƚƪƒƧƥ Ŏ5 ǭƧŏǮǂ ǋƪ5ǉ ƥnjƞǛ ƥl!Ă ǗǋǚǂŎdžǘƪǕƒ ƚƒƧƙ!ƒ Ŏǋ Ƨŏƪƺ!ƒ
ŎǋĂ ƚǉƪ ǈŏdžǶƧǛ ǈdž ƧǮǂǛ ǋƺǚǂ ƥl5 Ƨŏƪƺ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ƖǤŏơ Ǥnjǚǂ ƚŏdžǚƶ!ƒ ǋƙǤŏơ ǈǫ ýǶ ǗǉƧŏƪƺƙ Ŏ5 ŎƵĂĂ
.ǋƙǶǤƙǂ Ŏ5 ǤǋǤƯƿ Ŏƙ!ƒ ƖƥƙdžǮ

ĭƦ!ƒ Ɉnjǉdž!ƒ ǈŏùƵ ĂùǋĂ ǗǈƈƧù!Ǥǚ ǈƈƧù!ƒ ƧŏùƪƺƙŎ5 ǺƱǶƯǉdž ǺŏĂùƮǛ Ǻƞnjǉdž ỳùǶǶŏĂ
ǈùdž ƒĂǅǤùƞ ǈŏƦ!ƒ ƧǤǂ!ƒ ǈŏƧƪƺdž!ƒĂ ǈŏƶǶǤƙ!ƒĂ ƚǶǤơùƮ!ǂ Ǆǘƪ Ŏ5 ƚƒƧƪdž!ƒ ǋƶǶƙƒ
ǄǋƥùƶǶ

[1] ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ƟĂƧ: ŎǉƤǚƶ!ƒ 37-39/7.
[2] ƚŏǕƒ ǄǤƶǉŏǕƒ 37.
[3] ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ƟĂƧ: ŎǉƤǚƶ!ƒ 142/7.

:ǂǒǩǗƒ ƱǶƒǍ ư!Ǵ ǸǇηǉǌ ƱǶ ưǒǍ ǊǋǸƧǒƹǍ Ü(2)ǑǶƱƧǀ!ƒǍ Ü ǐ ƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒǍ Ü(1) ǐ ƧǶƱ!ƒ ǊǴǊǗǴǂ

:ýǴp ǂǒơ (3)ǑƱǍǒǓ!ƒ ƧǂȐ ǴǆǂƧǒǓǨ! ýǍǕƒ ƧþƬǆ!ƒ ǍǸǍ :ǈǇƧǀ!Ǵ ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ ƧǒǓǨ :ýǍǕƒ ƱǶǴư!ƒ

ƴưǍǆ Ǒ5 ǲǓǃ þl5 ÜǈǴǂǆ Ǒ5 ǸǈǆýǆηÛ Ǵǆ5 ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ ǈǆ :ǕǍ ǸǶƱ ƨǒƨƨ!ƒ ƔǴǩǂ!ƒ ƧǒǓǨ þƒƧ ǈǆǍ)

(4)(ǸǈǆƧƤƈ ƴưǍǆ Ǒ5 ƵǓǸ þl5 ǈǴǂǆ Ǒ5 ƧƈƬǨƤǆ ǴǆǍ ƧƤƈ

ƔǴ!ƒ Ǒ5 lþƧƒǍ!ƒ ǂǒþǴơǕƒ ƴǒǆη ǂǒǕƒ ǏǉƶǆǑ5 þƬơǒ ǍǸ5 ǂǒþơ!Ǵ ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ ƧǒǓǨ :ǑǉǴǍ!ƒ ƱǶǴư!ƒ

ÜăǍpǕƒ ǏǆƵ ýǍƵ ƧƤǕƒ ǏǆƵ ǴǆǸþơƊ lǍp ƘƧǌƲ Ǵǆ ǏǨǆ5 Ǵ5ƶưǍ lǍp ǂưƧǴƶǨǆ ǈǍǂǨ þpǍ

ǴǆǂÜƧƤƈ ýǍp ǐƊ Ǐ!ǫ Ƙ5ǨǒǗǍ ÜǑǶǸȐǆ Ǎǌ5 ǂǒþơ!ƒ ƠƬ ƒȐ ǉƧǒǓǨ Ǒ5 ǴǌǒƵ ƧǒǓǒ ǑǨ!ƒ ǸǨþƵǴpǍ

ǊƵ ƇǍư ǏǆƵ ǂǒƈ ƧǒǓǨ Ǒ5 Ǵǌ þǌƫǨǓǒ ǑǨ!ƒ lþƧǍ!ƒ ǂǒþǴơǕƒ ǂơƬ Ǐ!ǫ ýƬǍǒ ǈƊ ƫƧǒǂ ǸǆǌǑ

.ýǒþƶǨ!ǍǍ ΘƧη!ƒ

ƧǒǓǨ Ǒ5 ǂǉǴǂǆ!ƒ Ǐǒ ǐȐ!ƒ ǊǓǍ ǸǒƵ Ÿƒ ǏƬ Ÿƒ ýǍǓƧ ǂǶǴơƬ ƧǒǓǨ ǸǆǴǆǨǌƒ : ǂ!ǴǍ!ƒ ƱǶǴư!ƒ

ýǸƊ ǊǸǍ ÜǸǶǴǓƊǍ ǸǈƒƧpǍ ǑơǍ!ƒ ýǍƨǉ ýƒǍơƊ ƒǍþǌƬ ǊǌǉǕ Ǐ!ȐǍ ÜǊǓǍ ǸǒǆƵ Ÿƒ ǏƬ Ÿƒ ýǍǓƧ

lǴǒơ!ƒ ƧǍǆǕ ǊǸƧƲǉ ǂƶǓǍ ƔƧƶ!ƒ ƘƒþǴƶ ΣǴǉ!ƒ ǊƵƊǍ ÝǈǴǒǶ!ƒǍ ǂƹǔ!ƒ ƔǴ þơƊǍ ǑǶƧƶ!ƒ ǈǴǓǆ!ƒ

ǑǶǉ! ǊǨǶơǆǍ ýηǍ ƨƵ Ÿ ǊƬǓƤǫ lþƬǍ ǊǶǍǆp lƧǴǌƱǍ ǊǓǍ5ǉ ƇǴ5Ƭ ƴǆ ÜǈǴǓǉǗƒǍ ǈǍǂ!ƒǍ

.ǊǓǍ ǸǒǆƵ Ÿƒ ǏƬ

ƽǒƧƱ!ƒ ǑǸ ǂlǒlơ!ƒ Ǐ!ǫ ýǍƬǍ!ƒ ǈǕ ƫƧǒǂ ǴǌǶ ǊǨǌǒ ǍǌǗ ǂǒǍƺǆ!ƒ ƘǴlǒlơǨ!Ǵ ǸǆǴǆǨǌƒ :ƴǶƒƧ!ƒ ƱǶǴư!ƒ

Ǵǆ ǴǌǉǴǆ lƧǒǂ ǍơǉƒǍ ǂƺǆ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǴǌǒǆƵ þǆǨƵƒ ǑǨ!ƒ ǉƧþǴƬǆ5 ÜƠǒơƬ!ƒ ƧǒǓǨ!ƒ Ǐ!ǫ ýǍƬǍǆ! ǑƶǶƱ!ƒ

:ýǍǆ ǑǉǇƧǀ!ƒ ƒ ǉ!Ǵ lƧƬǴǶǆ ǂpǕƵ ƘƒȐ ǑǸǍ ǍơǉƒǍ ǂƺǆ!ƒ ǈǒǶ Ƙƶǆη

Ǒ5 ǈǒǒ5ǍǂƒǍ ǈǒǒƧƬǶ!ƒ ƘǴ5!ƊǆǍ ǈǆǍ ÜǴǸƧǒƹǍ (ƔưǨǉǆ!ƒ) Ǎ (ƔǴǨǂ!ƒ) ýǍǆǍ ÜǈǇƧǀ!ƒ :ǑǉǴƵǆ

.ǴǆǸƧǒƹǍ (ǂƹǕǶ!ƒ ƧƒƧǉƊ) Ǎ (ǂƹǕǶ!ƒ ΣǴǉƊ) ýǍǆ ǂǒǉǴǒǶ!ƒ ƘǴǉƒƧþ!ƒ ƔǨǂ ƧþǴƬǆǍ ÜǍơǉ!ƒ

Ǒ5ǨǂǒƒƴưƒǍǆ!ƒ ǈǆ Ƨǒƹǂ Ǒ5Ǎ ÜǴǌǍǴǆǉƊǴǶ ǴǸƧǒƹǍ ƔǨǂ!ƒ ǉȐǸ Ǐ!ǫ ƧǒƬǒ ǴǉǴǒơƊ ǉƧǒǓǨ Ǒ5 Ǎǌ5

.ǊǌǒǫǍ ýǍǀ!ƒ ǂǶǓǉǍ ÜǴǌǶǴơƬƊ ǈǆ ýǀǉ!Ǵ

(1) ǸǌǍ þǆǂơǆ ǈǶ þǌƧǒǆ ǈǶ ƧǒƧη ǈǶ ǂǒƈ ǈǶ ƧǒƧǒ ǈǶ ƔǴƹ ǊǗǴǂǗǍǕƒ ǍǶƊ ÜǴƶƧη ÜǂǌǆǕƒ þǆƊ ǈǴǆǂ ǈǆǍǒƹ!ƒ ǴǌǍ Ǵǆ ǉƬǂƒ ǉƓƬ ƒǍ ǸƬ ǈǆ ǓƬǆǒǉǍ ƒǏ ǈǆǴǂ ǈǆǍǒǉǍ ǂǒƊƦǆǶ ýǍƤǆ ǸǴ ǈǆǸƒǉǆ ýǍƒ þǆǍǆǀ ÜǴǓǍǒ ǈǆǂǒǉ ÜǴǌǍƧǉ

(ǊǴǸǂǆǗƵ ǊǴǓǌƊ) ÜǴǍǍƧǓǕƒǍƧ (ƇǴƧǑǶǍǍ ƨƒƒ ǉǍ ǆƊ) ÜǴǉǨǂǍ (ǈǍǉƊǗ) Ǎ ÜǴǓǍǍǂǍǌƧ ǈǶǓǍǆǶƤǂƧǒǓǨ!ƒ (ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ ǑǆǍǸǍ) ǊǸǍǂǆ lþƵ ƒ ǆǍ ǸǍ

ƘǍƧǍǒǶ ǂǉǴǆƶ!ƒ ǉƊǴƘǂ ǈǒǂƧǉƤǨǆ!ƒ ƘǴǉǍƱ: ǑƱǍǒǓ!ƒ ǈǒþ!ƒ ýǓη ƧǍǉǆ .ǊǸ310 ǂǉǓ Ǒ5ǍǨǍ ǊǸ224 ǂǉǓ þ!Ǎ ǸǸƧǒƹǍ (ǊǓǗƒ ƴƒƧƬ

.82 ص 1983-ه1403

(2) ǊǸ :ǂǆơǌǆ ǈǶ þǆơǆ ǈǶ ǑǶǆ ǍǸ Ǒǂ!Ǵǆ!ƒ ǏηƧƨƤ!ƒ ǐƧǴǍǍǗƒ ΘƧ5 ǑǶǆ ǈǶ ǂǆơǌ ǍǸ ǑǸƒ ǑǶƱƧǀ!ƒ Ǒǉ ǸǉǍ ǸǉǴǍǓƬƒǌǍ ǐƧǌǍ! ǉǓǍǨǌǕƒ ǂǍǌǒƧ ǸǆǍǒ

ǸǆǌǍǆǒǂǍǒ ǏǍǂǉ ýþǨ lþǍǉǆ ƨǍǉǍǨ ǈǆ! ǊǍǆ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƧǶǌǉǂ ǈǉǍǨǒ ǊǴǂǍǒ :ǑǌǸȐ!ƒ ǈǍǉ ýǴp (lƧƤǕƒ ƧǍǂƊǍ ǏǨǍǂ!ƒ ýǒǍơƊ Ǒ5 lƧǂȐ!ƒ) Ǎ ÜǈǴǂǍǂƧ!ƒ

.79 ص ǈǒƧǉƬǒ!ƒ ƘǴǉƱ :ǑƱǍǒǓ!ƒ ƧǍǉƒ .ǊǸ971 ǂǉǓ Ǒ5ǍǨ ǸƬư5 ƧǍ5ǍǍ ǸǕǕƱƒ lƧǂǍ

(3) ǊǸ ǂǸǆǂƧǆƒƧ ǂǆǍǆǂǆǸƧ ǑǶǆ ǈǶ ǂǆơǌ ǈǶ ǂǌƧ ǈǶƒ ǽǶǴ ƒǉǶǨ!ƒ ǐƧǒưƤ!ƒ ǍǨǌǗ ǉǸǨ ǔǍǌ!ǍǆǍ ǑƱǍǒǓ!ƒ ǈǒǍǀǆǂǍǆƧǆǍ ǊǆƧǍǆǍǒǂǆ ǉǸǍǴǂǆǍǍǒǕǍ ǂƬǆǉ ƔǍǍǒǍƧ ǈǆǍǌǒǫ ǕǍƧ

ƧǍǨǆǌǕƒ ǂǨƧǉƊǍǆ ǉƧǈǉǍ ƒ ǂǒƧǂƑǕƒ Ǒ5 ΣǴǉ!ƒ ýƨǨƶƒ ƘǂǍǍ ǂ ǆǌǍǆǂ .ǉǴǂ ǆǨǶƧǒƬǂǍǆ Ǎ (ƧǍǍǈǴǍƒ ǈǍǍƬƒǍ) ǂǨǒǍǆ!ƒ ǍǸǍǈǍǆ Ǒ5 ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ) Ǎ ƘǴǆǂ Ǒ5 ƧƵǨǍ!ƒ ǍǒƘǍ)

.51/8 .ƘǍþ ÜƘǍƧǍǒǶ ǂƧǍǴǒƶǍ þƒƧ Ü :ƔǴǉ ǈǆ ƧǴǍƠǍ Ǒ5 ƔǴǉǍ ƘƒƧƬƬ :ǑǉǉƊƧ!ƒ þǴǌƵǴǒ!ƒ ǈǍǍ ƧǍǆǍ .ǊǸ911 ǂǉǓ Ǒ5ǍǍǨ .(ǉǴƵǆ!ƒǍ ǈǒǍǍƶǆǍǆ!ƒ

(4) ýǕη ǈǒþ!ƒ ǑƱǍǒǓ!ƒ :ǈǇƧǀ!ƒ ǊǍǆƵ Ǒ5 ǈǴǉǍǕƒ Ü ǂǸƱǍǆ ǂǒƬǆǍ Ǒ5ƱƬǆ Ǒǆǉǌ!ƒ ǑǆǴǆ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƬƧǆǍ .ƱǍǍǒƒ .þ .Ƙ .175/2

.Ƨŏʅƽƙ!ƒ ƝNjǤǈǆ ý‡! ýǆǴT!ƒ ƝnjǈǆǇ!ƒ ĂNj Ƨŏʅƽƙ!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎʅĂ!Ǖƒ Ɲnjǈǆ LJD ǺǆǴǆƙ Ǥǉ! LJŏƕƙŏ ǉƧ‡Ʀ ƽƕʅ Ǵǆǆ

: Ĭ džFƙǁɛ üTƻǁɛ

ƅFDŽ ƨ Ŭɛ ɋljɛNj ʅ

بِإقْــدَامٍ مَا أُرِيدُ بَقَــاءَهَا وَإِنِّي فِي الحُرُوبِ الضَّرُوسِ مُوَكَّلُ

[illegible] :[1]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible].

[illegible].

[illegible] :[3][4] [illegible].

[illegible] .[5]

والصحيح الذي عليه القاعدة أن يقول: (لنفسي إلا قضيت قضاءها) وقد جاءت الآية مـوافقة للأفصح والأعم من كلام العرب.

(1) [illegible] .94-90/1 [illegible].

(2) [illegible] 90/2 [illegible] 1979 [illegible] 275/3 [illegible] 374/2 [illegible] .1982 [illegible] 197.

(3) [illegible] (838 - 900/1435 - 1495) [illegible] 10/5.

(4) [illegible] 621 /2.

(5) [illegible] .749 [illegible] .517/1.

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible] [5]

[illegible]

كَاليـومِ مَطْلُـوباً وَلاَ طَلَـباَ   حَتَّى إذا الكَـلابُ قالَ لَـهَا

ذَكَرَ القِتَالَ لَـهَا فَرَاجَـعَهَا   عَنْ نَفْسِهِ وَنُفُوسَـهَا نَدَبَا

حَتَّى إذا مـارَوْقُهُ اخْتَضَبَا   فَنَحَا بِشِرَّتِـهِ لِسَابِقِـهَا

[illegible] [6]

[illegible] [7] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 125/1 [illegible] 73/2 [illegible] 440/1 [illegible] 1989 [illegible] 1413 [illegible] 1992 [illegible] 126/2.

(2) [illegible] 259.

(3) [illegible] 258.

(4) [illegible] 81 [illegible] 154/1.

(5) [illegible] 1380 [illegible] 1960 [illegible] 1.

(6) [illegible] 3.

(7) [illegible] 542 [illegible] 1405 [illegible] 1985 [illegible] 299.

[1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] .127-126/2

(2) [illegible] (...

(3) [illegible] .49 [illegible]

(4) [illegible] 646 [illegible] .134/2

(5) [illegible] .440/1

(6) [illegible] .441/1

[1](... ƒĭþøøøø5 Ŷƹ hŭøøøøøĎǮΘþ Dǎd)

ýùǀŏ Dž!Ă (ƔŏSp) NJ!Ăp Ŏ5 ŁǨljƋdž ǦnjLjD ƴdž ǯS‡Ʀdž ŁdžŏơS!ƒ ƧƮĂ ŁdžŏS‡!ƒ ŁŏŬƒ ljƦNj Ŏ5 ĈǦŋ

Ŏù5Ă ÝŁùŏŬƒ ljƦnj! ljSŏƪ5k þljƵ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ǦNjS‡Ʀ ÜlSTƶ!ƒ ǏǁƵ þŏƨk ýƒĂpD ǁ!Ʀ Ŏ5 ĈǦdžǁƶǁ!Ă Ü(ŁhŏSp)

:LJƒĂljƵ ƘơK LJĂ‡ŏ LJD LJ‡džŏ Ǧdž ǦnjLjdž þNjƒĂT S‡Ʀ ýƑǦƪdž!ƒ Ưƶh

ĂdžƴDǮǁƐ Ǐƺ Ljǁ 5ƺƐNjDǮ þǀPDǮǦ ƘdžDDǮǁƐ üĭNjĐŁNj ÜLjDǮƑ5DǮ LjǏǁd ƹƑƮDǮǁƐ hDǮƑ5dNj ƹƑƮDǮǁƐ ƹPΘ

[2]ǯhùDưPǮdž ǦƅǂǄ ǁŏbơTǂ Ǐ!ƺ ǆǮNjưǃ — Ǧùdžǁjdǂ Ǉ5ŏùƪǃ DǮNjbjdž ǖŋƩ ăƩŏ

[3]ƩûdžǦƵ Ǧǃ ǂǁþƶǂ ĿJûdž Ŏƈ ĿJûdž — ǆjƩhûp Ǐùǁƶ ǁŏûŧûhƙ ƘƘûdžǦþ

ƩûùƮǦǮj NJǮ ŁΣǁǮ ĿJûdž ýǨƦ þûp — ǁûhƩûƹ ƒǨ Ʃƒþù!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎǦǂŁƩǩ

[4]ǧǨƪǁƪ!ƒ ǆŏôơƩ!Ǧǃ ƅ5ǁƮǃ ăþƩǂ — ǁûnjŏǮƵ ǀƒ ŏSh!ƒ þƩĂ ĿJǁdž ĿJĂǁƪǃ

.ƔŏSp Ÿƒ ŁdžŏơS LJǦ‡dž :SŏþǀǨ!ƒĂ ƧǦưdžǁ! Ǘ5Ʀơ ŁŏŬƒ Ŏ5 LJD ǏǁƵ SŏPǕƒ þNjǦT!Ǧh þnjTǨƪƒ

.S‡Ʀdž ĂNjĂ LJǦ‡dž!ƒ LJƵ SǦhPǗǦ5

:ǦnjƶǁƱdž Ŏ5 ýĂǀŏ Łlj5ŋ þŬĂD Ǧnjŏ5 ƧƮŏ lþŏƮp LJdž NJljƒĂŏþ Ŏ5 [5]ƘhǦƛ LJh LJǦƪơ! þNjǦT!ƒ

[6]ǧûdžĂbǮǂ ǧŏûùưǂ!ǦǮ ŎǂƒĂŋ!ƒ ĿJǂǂ — ǧdǁƪǩ ǁûǁ! ǁǂ Ʃƒþ!ƒ ǁûƪƩ ƘǁdùƪƋ

:Lj‡Ǧ5 lƑĭǦNj ơljƑƪǁƐ

ǧûưǂdž!ƒ ǁŏƩǂ!ƒ ǂǂƩǦǁdž LJhƒ Shùǆ — ǁûnjŏǁǂ Ʃhùǆ ǧĂûơ ǂǁûǂŋ þŬĂD

.56 ŁŏŬƒ ƧƒSƵŬƒ lSĂƪ (1)

Ÿƒ þhƵĂ Ý291 ƒ Dž1987 Ü1Ʊ ÜƘĂSŏh ÜLJŏŏǖdž!ƒ Sƒþ .Ŏ‡hǁƶh SŏLjdž ǏƨdžS NJ! DǆþþĂ NJǀǀơ .Łƺǁ!ƒ lSnjdžŋ :(LJƪơ!ƒ LJh þdžơdž) þŏSþ LJhƒ (2)

Łùƺǁ!ƒ ƴûdžŋdž ƘǦûƵĂhƱdž DǖƵ ăþnjdž ŁƶŋƒSdž . ƫŏĂSþ Ǐ5ƱƮdž þŏhƵ ƫŏǀơǨĂ DǆþǀǨ ŎƪSǦ5!ƒ ǏǁƵ ŎhǕ ΘǦưŏÚƒ þNjƒĂT ΘST :ăSh LJh

5/9 Ý(ƔưùP) 357/1 Ƙ.þ .ƘĂSùŏh ÜSþǦùƮ Sƒþ .ƔSƶ!ƒ LJǦƪ! :(DǆS‡dž LJh þdžơdž) SĂƱLjdž LJhƒĂ Ý458 ƒ .1985 ÜlSNjǦl!Ǧh ŁŏhSƶ!ƒ

.DǆSù‡dž Dž!Ǧùƪ ýǦƶ!ƒ þhƵ ƫŏǀơǨ SƑǦƱlj!ƒĂ ljǦhTǕƒ :(ýǦdž‡!ƒ LJh LJdžơS!ƒ þhƵ LJŏþ!ƒ ýǖŋ) ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ Ý(Ǐ‡h) 82/14 Ü(Ƨlj‡) 302 Ü(ƧƪD)

LJŏŏSƮùh!ƒ LJŏŏĂùơlj!ƒ LJŏh Ƨǖ P!ƒ ýƑǦƪdž Ŏ5 ƧǦƮljÚƒ :ĭSǦhljǕƒ þdžơdž LJh LJdžơS!ƒ þhƵĂ Ý35/5 .Dž1985 Ü1Ʊ ÜƘĂSŏh Ł!ǦƪS!ƒ ŁƪƪƋdž

ƔþǕƒ ŁljƒƨP :ĭþƒþƺh!ƒĂ Ý776 ƒ Ƙ.þ ÜS‡5!ƒ Sƒþ .þŏdžơ!ƒ þhƵ LJŏþ!ƒ Ŏơdž þdžơdž Ƨŏ!ǁk :ƧǦƮljÚƒ LJdž ƧǦƮǨljŬƒ ƔǦk‡ NJƶdžĂ .LJŏŏ5Ă‡!ƒĂ

.47 ƒ .Dž1977 Ü7Ʊ SƮdž ÜƧSǦƶdž!ƒ Sƒþ ÜLJĂSǦNj Džǖƪ!ƒ þhƵ ƫŏǀơǨĂ ΘST .Ɣǁƶƛ Σ!Ǧŋdž :Ɣǁƶƛ LJh Ŏơŏ LJh þdžơDĂ Ý5/7

ljþŏhƵ ĂhDĂ Ý507/2 ĭSǦhljǕƒ LJhƒĂ Ý262 Ü238 Ü177/5 SƑǦƱlj!ƒĂ ljǦhTǕƒ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ Ý72 Ü71/1 ǏưƙSƶ!ƒ Ŏ!ǦdžD :ŎưS!ƒ ƧŏST!ƒ (3)

Ü2Ʊ ƘĂSùŏh ÜǀŏþơIƒ Sƒþ .LJŏdžŏdž!ƒ ƨŏƨƶ!ƒ þhƵ ƫŏǀơǨ .Ǐ!ŭ!ƒ ýŏƦĂ Ŏ!Ǧǀ!ƒ Ŏ!ǦdžD ΘST Ŏ5 Ǐ!ŭ!ƒ Ʊdžƪ :(ƨŏƶƶ!ƒ þhƵ LJh Ÿƒ þhƵ) ĭS‡h!ƒ

. (SdžƵ) 608/4 ƔSƶ!ƒ LJǦƪ! :SĂƱLjdž LJhƒĂ Ý101/5 ýƮ5dž!ƒ ΘST : ƫŏƶŏ LJhƒĂ Ý174/1 Ü1984

Ü25/3 ýƮù5dž!ƒ ΘSùT : ƫŏùƶŏ LJhƒĂ Ý362 ƒ Łƺǁ!ƒ lSnjdžŋ :þŏSþ LJhƒĂ Ý188/11 Ü384 Ü382 Ü381/4 ƔþǕƒ ŁljƒƨP :ĭþƒþƺh!ƒ (4)

478/14 Ü(ýƪùǁƪ) 345/11 ƔSùƶ!ƒ LJǦƪù! :SĂƱLjdž LJhƒĂ Ý324/2 Łŏ5!Ǖƒ ΘST :ŎljĂdžTǕƒĂ Ý451/1 Ŏ!ǦdžǕƒ :ƔŋǦơ!ƒ LJhƒĂ Ü133/6

.51/2 .ùNj1327 Ü1Ʊ ÜlSNjǦl!ƒ ÜŁŏSNjƨǕƒ ƘǦhǁ‡!ƒ ƘǦhǨ‡dž STlj ÜŁŏhSƶ!ƒ DǆǁƵ Ŏ5 ƴdžƒĂŋ!ƒ ƴdžŋ ΘST ƴdžƒĂŋ!ƒ ƴdžŋ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ Ü(ƧƦơ)

NJljƪ LJŏǨƪ ŁŏǁNjǦŋ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƫǦƵ ÜDžǖƪÚƒ DǆþǀǨdž ŎdžǖƪƺŏǁNjǦŋ ĂNj ÜDžǦƪơ!ƒ ǦhDĂ þŏ!Ă!ƒ ǦhD Ǐlj‡ŏĂ ÜĭSǦƮljǕƒ SƦljdž!ƒ LJh ƘhǦƛ LJh LJǦƪơ ĂNj (5)

.305 ĈƒSƶT!ƒĂ SƶT!ƒ :ŁhŏǨp LJhƒ .ljSdžƵ SPƈ Ŏ5 ŎdžƵĂ ÜŁŏĂǦƶdž Ł5ǖP Ŏ5 ƘǦdž ÜNJljƪ LJŏǨƪ Džǖƪ Ǖƒ Ŏ5Ă

.123 ƒ Ƙ.þ lSNjǦl!ƒ ÜƧSǦƶdž!ƒ Sƒþ .LJŏljƪơ Ŏ5ljơ þŏƪ ƫŏǀơǨ :ƘhǦƛ LJh LJǦƪơ LJƒĂŏþ (6)

تأويل المؤنث بمذكر موافق له في المعنى

أَتَانِي كَرِيمٌ يُنْفُضُ الرأسَ مُغْضَبَا   وَرُبَّ بَقِيعٍ لَوْ هَتَفْتَ بِجوِّهِ

يَضُمُّ إلى كَشْحَيهِ كَفّا مُخضَّبَاً   أرَى رَجُلاً مِنْهُم أسِيفاً كَأنَّما

[illegible]

[illegible] (1) [illegible]

.[illegible]

[illegible]:

مَنْ لِيَ مِنْ بَعْدِكَ يَا عَامِرُ   قامَتْ تُبَكِّيهِ على قَبْرِهِ

[illegible]

[illegible] (2) [illegible]

[illegible] (3) [illegible]

[illegible] (2) [illegible] (4) [illegible] (5)

[illegible] (1)

---

(1) [illegible] 357/1.

(2) [illegible] 608/4 [illegible].

(3) [illegible] 204.

(4) [illegible] 719/1 [illegible].

(5) [illegible] 576/4 [illegible].

(4) [illegible] 630 [illegible] 248/1.

فَـتُورُ القِيَامِ قطِيْـعُ الكـَلامِ		تَفتَرُّ عَنْ ذِي غـُروبٍ خصِـرْ

كان المُدَامَ، وَصـَوْبَ الغـَمَامِ		وَريحَ الخُزَامـَى، وَنَشْرَ القـطُرْ

يُعلُّ بـِهِ بَـرْدُ أنـْيَـابـِـهَا		إذا طرَّب الـطَّائِرُ المُسْـتَحِرْ

[illegible] (1) [illegible] (2) [illegible]

[illegible]:

أَتَذْكُرُهُمْ، وَحَاجَتُكَ ادِّكَارُ	وَقَلْبُكَ فِي الظَّعَائِنِ مُسْتَعَارُ

[illegible]:

قَرِيْبٌ لا تَزُوْرُ، وَلا تُزَارُ	أَتَنْفَعُكَ الحَيَاةُ، وَأُمُّ عَمْرٍو
وَقَدْ لَحِقَ الفَرَزْدَقُ بِالنَّصَارَى	لِيَنْصُرَهُمْ وَلَيْسَ بِهِ انْتِصَارُ
[illegible]	[illegible] (3)

[illegible]:

فَلَوْ أَنَّكِ فِي يَوْمِ الرَّخَاءِ سَأَلْتِنِي	طَلاقَكِ لَمْ أَبْخَلْ وَأَنْتِ صَدِيقُ
[illegible]	[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (4)

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] .462

(2) [illegible] 90 [illegible] 110 [illegible] 464 [illegible] .36/1

(3) [illegible] 287-288.

(4) [illegible] 200.

NJù!Ăp ǁ ù!Ʀ LJdž5 CǴk!ƒ ǴnjLjdž ƒĂƱǀʅđ5 ýĂƶ5dž ĬLjƶdžȹ Ǒk!Ǵȹ ýƵǴ5 ĬLjƶdžȹ Ǒk!ƒ ýǒƶ5 ƒĂnjȹT ƥpĂ ƚǁǒdžɳĂ
.[5](LJǒLjʅƠdž!ƒ LJdž ƔǒƧp Ÿƒ ƚdžƠƧ LJǫ) : Ĭ!Ǵƶk

ƚǒŬƒ LjƦNj Ƨǒʅ5k Ǒ5 ǴNjƥƧĂD Ǒk!ƒ ƖƧǒƛǂ!ƒ ýƒĂpǕƒ ƚǁdžɳ LJdž ǑʅĂ!Ǖƒ LjƧǴkƤƒ ĭƦ!ƒ ýĂǀ!ƒ ĂNj ƒƦNjĂ
ƚ5Ʈ ƚdžƠƧ!ƒ LJǕĂ ÜýĂƶ5dž ĬLjƶdžȹ Ŭ ýƵǴ5 ĬLjƶdžȹ ǴLjNj ǕǒƶLJ LJD LjƧǴkƤƒ ĭƦ!ƒĂ :ýǴp ƚǒƠ ǴnjǒǁƵ ƥƧĂ
ýùȹǀǒ Ŭ Ǵdžǒ5 ƧǁD ƥp ýƵǴ5!Ǵǂ ǴnjLjDĂ … ǴnjǒkƧǒʒȹ ĂD ǴnjkǒLjǒƶȹ ǴLjǁp CƒĂʅ ƘƒƦ!ƒ ƘǴ5ƮĂ Üydžɳ ƥLjƵ ƘƒƦ
.ýĂƶ5dž ĬLjƶdžȹ ýǒƶ5 ĬǁƵ ýdžǁƠ NJLjDĂ ÜƧǁdk!ƒ

: ƚ!ǴǂĂ!ƒ ƥNjǴT!ƒ Ǒ5Ă

طلاقكِ لَمْ أبْخلْ وَأنْتِ صدِيقُ فلَوْ أنَّكِ في يَوْمِ الرَّخاءِ سَألتِني

ǴnjdžùʅǴȹ ĬkDĂ ÜƚƼƼƤdž!ƒ LJD NJǒ5 ýdžƶkʅƒ ƚǒƠ (ǑLjk!đʅ ǁLjD) NJ!Ăp Ǒ5 ƖǴƠLj!ƒ LjƧǂƦ Ǵdž ĂNjĂ ÜƧƤc ƥNjǴT
.ƔǴƱƤ Ƨǒdžư NJȹ CǴɳ NJLjD :ǴdžNjƥƠD LJƒƦĂƦT NJǒ5 ƧĂǂƦdž ƔƱǴƤdž Ƨǒdžư

.LJđT!ƒ Ƨǒdžư ǴnjdžʅƒĂ ƚƼƼƤdž!ƒ (ǁLJD) LJĂǁdžƶkʅǒ LJĂƥǴǂǒ Ŭ DžnjLjǕ ÜƻĂƦƠdž Ŭ ƧĂǂƦdž NJLjD :ǑLjǴǂ!ƒ

---

(5) LJȹƒ ǒƶǒ ƫ : ƟƧT !ƒdž5Ʈý 103/5.

[illegible]

[illegible]

بَنِـي عَمِّي فقدْ حَسُنَ العِتَّابَ   ألا أبْلِـغْ مُعَاتَبَتِـي وَقولـي

[illegible]

وَطُولُ الدَّهرِ أمْ مَالٌ أصَابُوا   فَمَـا أدْرِي أغيّرَهُمْ تَـنَاءٍ
فيه حينَ يَغْتَرِبُ انْقِـلابُ   فمَـنَ يَكُ لا يَدُومُ لَـهُ وَفَـاءُ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(Ŏù5) ƻŘơ5 ÜШƧþk!ƒ ĬŀƵ ǊƼŘơ :ŎǉĠƛ!ƒĂ Üłþơ ƒĂ ƚƶƼþ ǊƘŀdžŋƅ ƻŘơ ǊǉƉ ĠdžǋþơƉ :ǈŬĂƿ ǊƼŘơ ƚŏƽŏƚ

[1].(ăƨŋƘ ƧĠƮ5 ýƮƘdž!ƒ Ƨŏdžư!ƒ ƻŘơ Ɖžƛ (Ǌŏƨŋƙ) ƧĠƮ5 ýƶƽ!Ġƅ Ƨŏdžư!ƒ ýƮƘĠ5 ŰĂƉ

Ǌƶùư Ădžƅ Ɖžù ŀƶŀ! Ǘùƽŏƽ ƤƘ þùƑĠƶ!ƒ ƻŘơŏ) :ýĠł5 ýƮƽdž!ƒ ƟƧƬ Ŏ5 Ǘưŏ Ɖ [2] ƫŏƶŏ ǈƅƒ ǉþƧĂƉĂ

þùƿĂ ÜǊù ƛƶƅƉ [3](ŬĂƪƧ Ÿƒ ƚƶƅ ĭŘ!ƒ ƒŘǌƉ) :Ĭ!Ġƶƙ Ǌ!Ăƿ Ăơǉ ýĂƮĂdž!ƒ ƴdž ƚŀƮ!ƒ ǊƼŘơ ƴư Ădž Ă

[4]þơƒĂ!ƒ ĆŎƬ!Ġƚ ƻĂƮĂdž!ƒ ƚƽƮ!ƒ ƴdž ƻŘơŏ

Ŭ Ǘùdž Ăŏ ƒĂùłƘƒĂ) ƚùŏŬƒ ǉŘǌ! ǉƧŏƪƽƙ þǉƵ ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ǉþƧĂƉ ƻĠƬƚ!ƒ þǋƒĂƬ ǈdž Ǘưŏ Ɖ Ƙŏƅ!ƒĂ

ĠǉƧƚŘ Ġdž Ăơǉ ĬŀƵ (… Ʃƽǉ ĭƨŋƘ

(Ǌŏ5 ĭƨŋƘ Ŭ) ĭƉ ƻĂŘơdž ƱƅƒƧ!ƒĂ ƉžĂŏ ƚƽƮ (ĭƨŋƘ Ŭ) ƚŀdžŋ ƔƒƧƵǫ ǈdž ƚŏŬƒ Ŏ5 ƉžþłƘ ĠdžĂ

ƻĂŘùơdž (ƉžĂùŏ) Ġǌŏ!ǫ Ǘ5Ġư dž ýƅ Ǌ5Ʈ ƚŀdžŋ!ƒ ǈĂƚƙ Ŭ ǈƉ .ǈŏŏ5Ăƚ!ƒ ăƉƧ ĂǋĂ ƧƤƈ Ǌŋ Ă Ǌŏ5 ƨĂŋŏ

ýĂùƿ ǊùǉdžĂ ÜƧĂƚŘdž!ƒ ǈƵ Ŭþƅ ƻĂŘơdž!ƒ ǁ!Ř ǈĂƚŏĂ ÜƧŏdžư Ĭ!ǫ ШĠƙơƙ ǘ5 -ǊŏŀƵ ǊƉƅƿ Ġdž ƚ!Ŭþ!

ƧƵĠƬ!ƒ

[5]ƘĠƋùù!Ʊ!ƒ ƚơùŀƱ ŁǈĠƛƪǹùƪƅ Ġǜùùùùǋ ĂƗþ ǗdžǜùƱƵŏ Ÿƒ ƚǜùơƤ

Ǌưùƽ Ƥ ĬŀƵ ƻĠưdž!ƒ ǁƧƙĂ ÜƻĠưdž!ƒ ƻŘơ ǈĂƨĂŋŏ Ŭ ǈĂŏƧƮƅ!ƒĂ ÜƚơŀƱ Ưƽ Ƥ ǈdž ƚŏƒĂƧ Ŏ5

.ǁ!Ř ǈdž þƧĂ Ġdž ŘĂŘƬƅ ǈĂ!ĂłŏĂ

---

(1) ǈƅƒ ýŏłƵ: ƟƧƬ ƚƽ!Ŭƒ 476.

(2) ƫŏƶŏ ǈƅ ƮĬŀƵ ǈƅ ƫŏƶŏ ǈƅ ŎƅƉ Ŏƒ!ƪƧƒĠ Ġdžơþƒ Üþdžơdž ĂƅƉ ĆĠłƅ!ƒ 0553ǋù/ 1161ƉžŊ 643ǋù/ 1245ƉžŊ (!ƒ ƶƽdž ƚƧĂƻ ǈƅù(ǈƅƒ ƫŏƶŏ)ǈƅùĂ (ǈƅƒ ƚĠǈƪ! ƒǈƅ ƚƧƶƅ ƘĠƬƒ ǈdž ƚŏƿƽ ǈdž ƚƅŏƧƶ!ƒ ĆĠdžŀƵ ƧĠƅƚ ǈdž (ƴĠĠƮ!ƒ :ǊƘĠƽ!ƍdž ǈdž ƚŏƅƧƶ!ƒ ĆĠdžŀƵ ƧĠƅƚ ǈdž (ǈƅù!ƒ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ 351/2 ƚùŏƶƅ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ .(Ŏǉŋ ǈƅŬ ŎƚĂŀdž!ƒ ƻŏƧƮƘ!ƒ ƟƧƬ)Ă (ýƮƽdž!ƒ ƟƧƬ) ǊƘĠƽ!ƍdž ǈdž ƚŏƅƧƶ!ƒ ĆĠdžŀƵ ƧĠƅƚ ǈdž (ƴĠĠƮ!ƒ

ĂƒƧƨ!ƒŀƚ: ŰƵǘŊ 8/ 206

(3) ƪƧĂ ƒ!ƨƽƿĠǈ ŬŏƚƱ 41.

(4) ǈƅƒ ƫŏƶŏ : ƟƧƬ ƒdžƽƮý 8/69.

(5) ƘƅŊ!ƒ ƚƶþŏ ǈƅ Ÿƒ Ʃŏƿ !ƒƧƿĠƘ Ŏ5 ŎƗĂƒǉ. ƘùƪƅĂ ƟƧƬĂ ƻĂƪ Ü þƒƧ ƧþĠƬ Ü ǈƅƒƧĂƘ . Ƙ.þ f Ý20 ƒǋþƶƒþƘ : ǉƨƒƫŀƚ ŰþƔ ƒƧ!ƒ :ƛƿĂƅŀƵ Ăƽ ƒƪƘ ǈƅù ƴƅùƮ ƚƽ!ƒ Ŭ ǈƅù ƟƧƬ: Ý294 ǈƅƒ ƫŏƶŏ ƟƧƬ ƒdžƽƮý 1/47Ý ǈƅƒ ǉƵ dž ƚǊ Ăƪ: !ƪĠƬ 10/8Ü Ý142 ƒ!ƬǉŏƱ: !ƒþƧƧ 57/6Ý ǈƅĂ ƵŀŎ ƒ!ƧƽĠƪŏ: ƟƧƬ ƒǉĠƮƅ!ƒ 2/533(ƱŀƠ)Ý ǉĂƅǘ ƚƅƪǉ ƵǊǉƒ ǈƅƒ ƴŀŎŏĠƪƧĭ : ŎǉĠƮƻ 41Ý ƒ!ƒdžƚƪþ: ƒdžŀƚƔ 2/188Ü 7/4Ý ƒ!ƪĂŏƱ: ǊǉƉdžƴ ƒ!ƒǋĂƒdžƴ 2/ 127.

وَعدتَ عَوَادٍ دون وَلْيكَ تَشْعَبُ   هَجَرتْ غَضُوبُ حُبّ مَنْ يَتجبنبُ

Ŏù5 ýǴpĂ ÜĎǴʅpĎ ŧλǚλ ĂNjĂ ƧĂƧƞdž!ſ ƔƮǈŏĂ ƻƦơŏ ƥpĂ :ýǴp ŧŏơ[1]ĎǴƮNj ǇǇſ Nǈŏ!ƍ ƔNjƦ Ǵdž ĂNjĂ

:Nǈ!Ăl!ŧ ÜƧƶƮ!Ǵ ſ ǴƤ ŎƵǴdžʅĂ – ŎǈǴλ!ſ

[2] ƔùǄǄλ!ſ ǅŏƧƱ!ſ ýûʅƵ Ǵǆû ŧ Nǈŏ5 ǄǄǄƙûdž ýǴʅùƶŏ ǕƻùǄ!ſ ǅǄǇǇ ƫǇƥû!

ƴư Ă ſ ǴƤ ƼŏƧƱ!ſ) :ýǴp ŧŏơ [3]ŎǈƞǇǇſ ĎǚŧǇdž ǁ!Ʀ Ďnj5 ŧŏ5ƧƱ!ſ Ǐǁ ƵƔĂƮǈdž :ŎǈǴλ!ſ ýĂl!ſ

ƇǴŏùƮǕ ƠǁƮŏ ƥp ĎǴdžǕſ ǁ!ƦĂ ÜƔǁƶλ!ſ ǋdžǴdžĎ ýʅƵ Ǵdž ŧ :ýǴlŏ ǇĎ ſƦNj ƴư Ă ǇĎ ǁ!ƦĂ ÜĎǴƶ!ſ ƴư Ădž

ĎǴùdžǖ! ƠǁƮŏ ǇǴŧ Ǵdž Ưƶ ĂNjĂ ƼŏƧƱ!ſ ƴư Ă5 ÜǴdžNjƧŏƺĂ ƻʅƵĂ ƼŏƧƱ ǇǇdž lƧŏλŧ ÜǇŧǴdžǕſ ǇǇdž

.[4]ĎǴdžǕſ ƴưĂdž ǈŏǁƵ ƴlŏ ǇĎ

ǈùǇĎ Ơŏơƫù!ſĂ [5]. ƻĂƧùƱ!ſ ƔǴ Ŏ5 ƥNjǴƮ!ſ ſƦNj ƥƧĂĎĂ ĭƧƞƮ!ſ ǇǇſ ƔNjƦ ýĂl!ſ ſƦNj Ŏ!ƍĂ

.ŎǈǴλ!ſ ýĂl!ſ ƔǴơƮǕ Ǵƶǈǩ ſƦNj Ŏ5 ŎʅĂ!ǕſĂ ÝƯ5ǴƤ!ſ ƳƨǇ ƔĂƮǈdž

---

(1) ĂNj: ƥǇƵ ƥdžơĎ ƻʅĂŏ ǇǇ Ÿſ ƥǇƵ ǇǇ Ÿſ ĎǴƮNj ǕǈƮƧĭ ſdžƶĂƻ ǇǇǴ ĎǴƮNj (ýǴdžƞ (ƥùdžơdž ĂǇĎ ÜǇǇƥ!ſ (708- 76)ǈNj ùù (1309-

1360)Ď ǇĂơĭÜ ǁƧǴƮdž Ŏ5 ŎǈǴƶdž!ſ ÜǇǇǴù!ſĂ ÜƯĂƧƶ!ſĂ Ǉl5!ſĂ ƧŏƺNj. ƙĂ5Ŏ ǇǇdž ƧƮ ÜlƧǇdžǇǇ lƧĂƮ5ŏŧ ǇǇdž ƮǴǇƮǈǇ5ǈ :ƥƱù

ŏĂƞǇǇ ýǇĂ ƮĂƥǈǈ ǁǴdžƞ Ŏ5 ƧŏƞƮ!ſ ƴǴǴƞ!ſ ƟƧƮĂ Ÿ5ƧĂ Ŏ5 ƧŏƺĂǇǕ!ſ. ƺNjƧŏƺĂ ǇǇ!ſ :ŎƱĂŏʅ!ſ ŧùŏƺǈ

ƳdžƵĂ!ſ 1/322.

(2) ĎǴƮNj ǇǇſ: ƠưĂǇ ǁ!ǴʅĎ!ſ 2/179.

(3) ƵǴǇ ǇǇ ƞǇǇ ǇǇƯĎ ǇǇƮ!ſ Ơǁ!ſ ŎǁƮĂdž!ſ (ýǇƥ 330/ ùNj 941- Ď 392/ ùNj 1001 Ď) ǇǇdž ƦƠƟ ǇǇƥǕǇĂ ǇǇƵ ÜƧŏƻÜ ƤƦ

.ſƧǴǕ Ŏ5 ſƥǴǇ ǇǇdž ǇǇƧǕ!ſ ǁƞƮŏƤſ (ſ ǇǴƤ!ſ) Ă (ʅƧ ƮǴƵŧ ÜǕƵƧƔ) Ă(ſ!ǁǇƴ).

:ƧƧ!ǁǇ ÜǕǚĎ 4/204.

(4) ǇǇſ :ǇǈƞǇ ƤƮǴƤ ſ 3/319.

(5) ǇǇſ ĭƧƞƮ!ſ: ÜǕǴdžŎ.2/573. ĂŎƱǇ ƞǇǇƙ!ſ ƴƞǇǇſ ƞƶǇ ǇǇſ ĭƧƞƮ!ſ ƦƠ (Ŏ5) ƴƧĂƧǇ. 1/63.

فَكَيفَ وَهَاتَا هَضْبَةٌ وَقَلِيبُ   وَحَدَّثْتُمَانِي أَنَّما المُوتُ في القُرى

Ɣƶǂ! ýŏp ƥp ǇƓǂĂ ÞƘƓdž ƻŏǂ5 Ƙŏŀ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧŏƥǀƙƒĂ ÝƥnjƵ ǇŏǂƧƬdžǅ! ǇĂǂŏ ǇƋŀ ƥƓƶŀƙʅŰƒĂ ƧƓǂǉƙʅŰƒ

.lƓƞǉ ǊǉdžƩŏ! ƘĂdž!ƒ ǇƉ Džǅƶ5 ɫƧŀp ăƊƧ5 ƚŏƥƓŀ!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ɰƧƤ5 ÜƠƮŏ5 ƚŏƥƓŀ!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ǁŏƤƋŀ ɰƧƤƒ

[illegible][1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3].

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible] [5].

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

[illegible] [7] [illegible]

[illegible] [8]...

---

(1) [illegible] 3/2 [illegible] 226/5 [illegible] 48/9 [illegible] 61 [illegible] 547 [illegible] 1405 [illegible] 1985 [illegible] 320 [illegible] 382 [illegible] 67/3 [illegible] 157/10 [illegible] 1391 [illegible] 1971 [illegible] 115/1 [illegible] 33/2.

(2) [illegible] 90.

(3) [illegible] 3/2.

(4) [illegible] (1093-1030) [illegible] (1682-1621) [illegible] 167/4.

(5) [illegible] 3/2.

(6) [illegible] (745-654) [illegible] (1344-1256) [illegible] 18 [illegible]

(7) [illegible] (630- 702) [illegible] 207/1 [illegible] 285/2.

(8) [illegible] 320.

ǂηǴơ ǚ5 ƸǒǆǉƯ Ʋ5ǉ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǇǂǑ Ǆ! ƒƦ ǴǆǉǄǍ ÜΣƸþ!ƒ ΣƸþǒ ǐǅ :ǊǇǴǩǂ Ǉǆǉ ƸƤƈ ƴƯǍǆǉ Ǒ5 ýǴþǍ

.(1)ǊǈǍþ ýƮơǩ ǈþƑǴ5!ƒ Ʀ ÜƸǒþǈǩ Ǐ!ǫ ǍƵþǩ

ǐǅ Üýùƶ5!ƒ Ǉùǆǉ ǄǍǌ5ǆǉ!ƒ ƸþƮǆǉ!ƒ Ǐ!Ƶ þƑǴƵ ƸǒǆǉƯ!Ǵ5 :ýǴþǍ ǊǇƸǈǆǉ Ǒ5 (2)ƸǍ5ƮƵ ǇǇƒ ǈþƮǈǍ

.(3)ΣƸþ!ƒ ΣƸþǒ

ǇǫƔƑƦ ǴƮƸ!ƒ þǈƵ ƇƸǆǉ!ƒǍ :ǈþǈƵ ƸǒþǈǩǍ ƸǒƤǩǍ ǄǒþǈǩǍ Ǐ!Ƶ ǊǒǍǒǈ þǊƒǍƮ Ǉǆǉ ƘǒǇ!ƒ ƒƦǍ

ýǍùƮǛƒ ǊǇǴǩǂ Ǒ5 (7)ƜƒƸǈ!ƒ Ǉǉƒ þǈƵ ƸǒþǈǩǍ ،(6)ƔƑƦ Ǎǌ5 ǴǌǉǑ Ǉǫ :(5)þƸǇǆǉ!ƒ þǈƵ ǈƸǒþǈǩǍ .(4)ǴǌǉǑ

.ǂǈƒƨƤ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǐþƒþƷǇ!ƒ :ýǴþ ƒƦǌǇǍ Ü(8)ǴƮƸ!ƒ Ǐ!Ǒ Ǉǫ ƔƑƦ ƇƸǆǉ!ƒ ǐǅ

---

(1) ƸþƮǆǉ!ƒ ƨǇǴǈ!ƒ ƒ 382.

(2) ǍǊ ǈǉƵ ǇǇǆǉǆǉ ǇǇ ǑǉƵ ǑǆƸƯơ!ƒ ǑǑǉǒƮǛƒ ÜǑ ƻƸƵ ǇǇǴǇ ƸǍ5ƮƵ (ǇǈǈơƸ ǍǇ) (597-663) ǊǊù (1201-1265) ǄǑ 5ǉǑǊ ÜǍơǌ ǑǍ

ƮƸ5Ǒ Ü !ƷǍǐ Ǚ ǆǉǉƸǑǇ Ü ǴƮƸƵ. ǩǍǑ5Ǒ ǈƮǇǴǆǉ ΣǈǍǩǇ ǇǆǉǩƮǇǴǉǊ: ǇǆǉǑǈƴ 5Ǒ ǩǈƮƸǒ ƻ ƸǆǉþǈƵ!ƒ ǂǋƸǍǂ ǑǍǂ Ǒ5 ǑǈǍǈơǍ ƸƸǋ þǉǍǑ ÜǉǩǑǌǉǊǉùǑ

ƸƸǋ ƔƸǆǉ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǑǈǍơǍ ƸƸǊǇǈ :ǑǈǍƸǇǑ ǂǒƷǍ 2/210Ü ǇǈƒǇ Ǉǆǉ!ƒ :þƸƔƦ Ʀƒ ƸƦƑƔ 330/5..

(3) ǇǈƒƮƵ ƸǍ5ƸƵ: ǆǉǉƸƔ 1/115.

(4) ǑǈǍǍǊ: !ǂǩƔ 3/67.

(5) ǊǊǊ Ǎǆǉ ǄǑ ƸǋǒƵ ǇǇǉǉ ǈǋǒ ƸǇǆ ǑǈǉƮǛǑ ǐǈǇǉƔ ǍǆǉƵ ƷǍǆǉƵ!ƒ ǈǆǉǇǉþ (ǍǊƸ ùùǈǈΣ) (210-285) (825-898) ǄǑ ǈǒùƔÜ

ǑǑǆƵ ǍƸǈǍÜ ƇǒǑ ǈǑǈǇǆ ƱƮƸ ǈǋǒ ǍǆǉǍǇ ǈǆǉǇ Ǎǆǉ ǈǒǈ!ƒ ǍǉǑǈƮǌǇ !ǉǉǇÜ ǑǑƸǒǇ ÜǉǍƸǍ ǑǈƸǒǍ ǑǉƵǆǉ!ƒ Ǒ5Ǎǩ ƸǆǉùƸǆ ǇǇ

ǑǈǍƮǇǑ: ǑǉǋǩƮƸƔ .ǈǍǈ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǇǈǇǈǇ Ƹǈǉƒ ǇǉǉǒǇǇǊƸǐ: ǇǑƸƷǐ ǑǉǉǈǇ 64.

(6) ƸǆǉƤǈǑ: ǍǍƸƷ ǇǒǇƸ 3/2.

(7) ǍǊ ǍǆǉǍ ǇǆǉǆǆǇǍƮ ƸǂǆǉƵ!ƒ ǈƸƮƦ ǍǆǉƦǇǂǇƸ!ƒ ƸǇǆǑǇǇ ǈǇǇ ƦƸǑ ǇǇǍ ƸǇǆ!ƒ ƸǆǉƸǑ ǒǈǇƴ !ǍǆǉǈǆǍǈǑ ǉǈǍƔǍ ǍǊǇǉƷ

ǑǈǍƸƑǇ ǑǍ ƮǆǍ ƸƸǇǆ!ƒ ǑǇ ǇǑǉǇ 316 ǊǊù ǇǆǉǩƮǇǴǉǊ Ǒ5 ǈǍƸ!ƒ. ǑǉƸǇ ǇǇǉǈ :ǑǈǍƸǇ ǑǉǋǩƮǇǉǈ 186.

(8) ǍǇǍ ƸǇǆ ǇǆǉǈǉǑ ǇǆǉǈǑ ƜƒƸǈ!ƒ: ǈǍƸǇǇ Ǒ5 ǈǍƸǑǑ ƨǈǇǑǩ ƸǆƵ ǇƮǍƸǉ ǑǈǉǇǑǈǇ ǇǇǉǇƸƑ ǇǉƸǍǉǍƸ 1ǅ 1405ǊǊ / 1985Ǆ.

2/193.

فمَـنْ يَكُ أمْسَى بالمَـدِينـةِ رَحْلَـهُ   فإنـي وَقيَّـارٌ بهَـا لغَريـبُ

وَمَا عَاجلاتُ الطَّيرِ تُدنِي مِـنْ الفتَى   رَشَاداً وَلاعَنْ رَيْثِـهنَّ يَخِـيبُ

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible]:

نَحْنُ بِمَا عِنْدَنَا وَأَنْتَ بِمَـا   عِنْدَكَ رَاضٍ وَالرَّأيُ مُخْتَلِفُ

[illegible]:

نَحْنُ بِغَرْسِ الـوَدِيِّ أَعْلَـمُنَا   مِنَّا بِرَكْضِ الجِيَادِ فِي السَّدَفِ

[illegible]:

الحَافِظُو عَوْرَةَ العَشِيرَةِ لا   يَأْتِيهِـمُ مِـنْ وَرَائِنَـا وَكَـفُ

[illegible]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]:

نَحْنُ بِمَا عِنْدَنَا وَأَنْتَ بِمَـا   عِنْدَكَ رَاضٍ وَالرَّأيُ مُخْتَلِفُ

[illegible] [5]

[illegible]:

وَإِلاَّ فَاعْلَمُـوا أَنَّـا وَأَنْتُـمْ   بُغَـاةٌ مَـا بَقِينَاً فِي شِـقَاقِ

[illegible] [1] [illegible] [2]

---

(1) [illegible] 187 [illegible] 249/1 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 75/1.

(3) [illegible] 239-236.

(4) [illegible] 35.

(5) [illegible] 113-112/3.

فأدُوهَـا وأسْرَى في الـوَثاق　　فإذ جُدَّتْ نَوَاصِي آل بـدرٍ

[illegible]

بُغَـاةٌ مَـا بَقِينـاً في شِـقاق　　وَإلاَّ فاعْلَمُـوا أنَّـا وَأنْتُـمْ

[illegible][3]

[illegible][4]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 32 [illegible] .54/2

(2) [illegible] .271/1

(3) [illegible] .156-155/1

(4) [illegible] .191/1

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

سُهَيْلٌ أذاعَتْ غَزْلَها في القَرائبِ   إذا كَوكبُ الخَرْقاءِ لاحَ بِسُحْرَةٍ

وَقالتْ سَماءُ البَيْتِ فَوقَكَ مَنْهَجٌ   ولَمَا تَيسر أحبُـلا لِلـرَكَائِبِ

[illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[5] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 193/3 [illegible] 112/3 [illegible] 128/9 [illegible] 8/3 [illegible] 639/1 [illegible] 1998 [illegible] 274/2 [illegible] 359/2.

(2) [illegible] 5

(3) [illegible] 292 [illegible] 321 [illegible] 32/2.

(4) [illegible] 8/3.

(5) [illegible] (8-9).

ɫƪùƜǚǆ ǏǇþǻùƜ ƇŎTù!ƒ Ǐ!ƺ ƇŎT!ƒ ƻǴư ǒǍ) :ýǴp Üýǒnjƪƙ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǁ!Ǵǆ ǇǇƒ þǋƒǍT ǇǆǙ ƘǒƜ!ƒǍ

.þǋǴT!ƒ ƨǂƦ ǄǮ .[1]Ǵǆǂǒ5ƨƱ ƒƦƤ :ǴnjǒǁǆǴơ! ɫƜTƤ!ƒ ƔơǴƮ ýǍǀǂ ǴǆnjǇǒƜ

Ǐù!ƺ ɫƜƪùǇ!ǴƜ ƻǴưǆ!ƒ Ǒ5 ɫǒƮǍƮƤ ŰǍ ǁǆǆ ɫ5ǴưŰƒ Ǒ5 ƱƨƙTǒ Ű ǋǇǅ ǏǆƵ ýþǒ þǋǴT!ƒǍ

.ǊǒƺƻǴưǆƒƘ

(1) ǇƜƒ ǁ!Ǵǆ ýǴǆƞ ǇǒƤ!ƒ ǇǇƜ þǆơǆ ǇƜ þƜƵ Ÿƒ ǑƑƱ!ƒ ǑǇǴǒƞ!ƒ ǑǇ!þǇŰƒ :Ǒƪ!þǇŰƒ ƟƨT .ýǒnjƪƙ!ƒ ƭǒǀơƙ þƜƵ ǇƪơǆƘ!ƒ þǒƪ Ý ǍþƜǍ ǏǍƙƤǆ!ƒ .ǇǍǇƨƞǋ
.239/3 ǂ1990-ùǋ1410 Ǐ!ǍŰƒ .Ʊ ŰƨTǇ!ƒǍ ɫƵǴƜƱǇ!

þƐNjøøøøøøƜøǁFƓ þøøøƜøǁƐ

(1)ǤLjƦ!ƒ ăƂƵ ƘǕơǰƒ ƒƦƺ ǿǹƮĂ ƗƩǒǈ ǇǰǑ DžnjǕǂ ƘƓûηĂƄ!ƒ ĭĂƦ ƸǕƅ ƟƓƮ Ɠǒ

(2) ǤĂƪηǈ ǒĂûùǀ!ƒ ǿƓǂơ Ŏ5 ƃǏĂûǆĂ ƘǒǰǈƦǒǇ ƦǒùùùƖǒ Ǘƺ ǅƅǒ ǒǇ

(3)ǿûǆƨùǈ þƓùùƕǒ Ŏ5 ƇƩƓǒ ƦǒùƕǂƦ ǸùǕĂ ŁǰǒƒƦûƵ Ŏ5 ƪƨǒùƖ ǇǰǂûǂǂƗ

lǖƮù!ƒ Ĭù!ƺ DžƙùǆƥƒƦƺƒĂùLjǆƇ LJǒƦ!ƒ ƓnjǒD Ɠǒ) :Ĭ!ƓƶƙNJ!Ăƥ þLjƵ þNjƒĂT!ƒ LjƦnjƅ ŎƖĂ!Ǖƒ þnjTƙƖƒ

NJùǒηĂƙ Ŏ5 (4)(... LJǒƅƶǂ!ƒ Ĭ!ƺ DžǂǕηƧDĂ DžǂƖĂƇƧƅ ƒĂơƖǆƒĂ ƾ5ƒƧǆ!ƒ Ĭ!ƺ DžǂǒþǒDĂ DžǂNjĂηĂ ƒĂǕƖƐƓ5

ƧĂƧùηǆ!ƒ ƘƧĂƓùη ƓùnjLjǕ ƘƧηĂ ƘǕĂƖƷǆ!ƒ ĬǕƵ ƗƼĂƱƶǆ ƓnjLjD ĬǕƵ ƧƖǂ!Ɠƅ (5)(DžǂƓηƧD) lƇƒƧƥ

.ƧƒĂη!Ɠƅ lƧĂƧηǆ Ŏnj5 (ƩĂƌƧ!ƒ)

(6)ĭƧƮLj!ƒ ǤǒƧƷ!ƒ ŎƅǕ :ǿĂǕƒ Ƙǒƅ!ƒ

ùù! þùǒǂĂƙ NJLjǕ ǤƮLj!ƒ NJǀơ LJƓǂĂ (ƘƓηĂƨ!ƒ) NJƙƧĂƓηǆ! LjƧη Ɨǒơ (DžnjǕǂ) NJ!Ăƥ NJǒ5 ƣLjƑƖǁƐĂ

.Ɨǒ!ĂƶƽǆƒĬǕƵ ǤĂƮLjǆ!ƒ (ăĂƦ)

:ǤƒƧƵǕƒ ƯƶƅþTLjDĂ ƇƒƧƽ!ƒ ǿƓƥ :NJƙƧǂƦƙ Ŏ5 LJƓǒơ ĂƅD ǿƓƥ

ǤLjƦ!ƒ ăƂƵ ƘǕơǰƒ ƒƦƺ ǿǹƮĂ ƗƩǒǈ ǇǰǑ DžnjǕǂ ƘƓûηĂƄ!ƒ ĭĂƦ ƸǕƅ ƟƓƮ Ɠǒ

ǕNJùǕƑƓƥ ŎLjþTLjD ƒƦǂNj :ǿƓǀ5 ǕDžnjǕǂ ǿĂƥD :ǿƓǀ5 ÞDžnjǕǂ ƘƓηĂƨ!ƒ ĭĂƦ ƘǒDƧ ǿĂǀƙ ƻǒǂ :NJ! ƘǕǀ5 :ǿƓƥ

(7).ƧƒĂη!ƒ ĬǕƵ NJƯƽƤ ƇƒƧƽ!ƒ ǿƓƥ

ǖùNj :ƘùǕǀ5 (DžnjǕǂ) ƯƽƤƅ ƟƒƧη!ƒ ĂƅD NJǒLjþTLjD :ƇƒƧƽ!ƒ ǿƓƥ) Ƙǒƅ!ƒ LjþƓTLjƺ þƶƅ DžƓTNj LJƅƒ ǿƓƥĂ

NJǒLjþTLjƌ5 NJƙþTLjƙƖƒ Džƛ .ƓLjD NJƙǕƥ ĭƦ!ƒ LJǆ ƧǒƤ ĂNj :ǿƓǀ5 ǤƮLj!Ɠƅ ĬLjƶǒ ÞDžnjǕǂ ƘǕƥ

ƧĂƧηǆ!ƒ Ɨ!ƓĂ!ƒ :ƘǕƥ Džƛ :ǿƓƥ Ɨǒơ ƘƒƧĂƧηǆ!ƒ DžǒƖƙ Ŏ5 ǤNjƦ!ƒ ƧĂƦT Ŏ5 LjþƧĂDĂ (8).ƯƽƤ!Ɠƅ

---

(1) Ƙǒƅ!ƒ ŎƅǕ ǤǒƧƷ!ƒ ĭƧƮLj!ƒ þLjƵ ĭþƒþƷƅ!ƒ : ƗLjƒƨƤ ǤþǕƒ Ü90/5 Ü93 Ü94 ǖƅĂ ƗƅƖLj þLjƵ ǕǒĂƱƖ!ƒ :ǕƒTǕƅLj ĂƒLjǕƓƧ Ý11/2 ĂƅDĂ Ŏùƅ

ƟƧùT :ǕƱĂǒƖù!ƒĂ 537 ƒ .Dž1986 .ùNj1406 ǕĬ!ĂǕƒ .Ʊ ǕƘĂƧǒƅ ǕƗ!ƓƖƧ!ƒ ƗƖƖƌǆ .LJǆơƧ!ƒ þƅƵ ƻǒƷ :ƾǒlơƙ lƓơLj!ƒ lƧǂƦƙ :LJƓǒơ

.55/2 ǿǆƒĂnj!ƒ ǿǆNjĂ Ý683 ǤǒƅǕ!ƒ ĬLjƷǆĂ Ü428 ǤNjƦ!ƒ ƧĂƦT ƟƧT :DžƓTNj LJƅƒĂ Ü962 ŎLjƷǆ!ƒ þNjƒĂT

.92 ƒ Dž1990-ùNj1410 ƗǒLjƓ!ƒ .Ʊ ƘĂƧǒƅ ǕƧǂƽ!ƒ Ƨƒþ ǕǿƮǒ5 ĭƧǂT ƾǒlơƙ Ƙǒǂƛ!ƒ LJƅƒ ƗƶLjƮ NJǆƓǆƙƅ ƗƷƅƓLj!ƒ LJƒĂǒþ (2)

ŎùLjƷǆ!ƒ þNjƒĂùT ƟƧT :ǕƱĂǒƖ!ƒĂ Ý37/9 2102 Ü100 Ü99 Ü98/5 ǤþǕƒ ƗLjƒƨƤ :ĭþƒþƷƅ!ƒĂ Ý346 Ü308 lƓơLj!ƒ lƧǂƦƙ :LJƓǒơ ĂƅD (3)

ǤùǒƅǕ!ƒ ĬùLjƷǆ :DžƓTùNj LJƅƒĂ Ü(LJƅƒ) 6/13 Ü(DžƧƤ) 137/12 Ü(ǿǆƨ) Ü311/11 Ü(ƾ5Ƶ) 255/10 ǤƧƶ!ƒ LJƓƖ! :ƧĂƱLjǆ LJƅƒĂ Ý883/2

.135/2 ǤƖƙơǆ!ƒ :ŎLjη LJƅƒĂ Ü10/2 ĂƒLjǕƓƧ ĂƒLjǕƅLjT :ǕƱĂǒƖ!ƒĂ Ý515/2

.6 ƗǒǕƒ lþƑƓǆ!ƒ lƧĂƖ (4)

Ă 254/3 ƧTùLj!ƒ :ĭƨη!ƒ LJƅƒƧƱLjƒ .ƗǆƧǂƵĂ ƩLjDĂ ƻǕƤĂ ƧƼƶη ĂƅDĂ lƨǆơĂ DžƮƓƵ LJƵ ƧǂƅĂƅDĂ ĂƧǆƵ ĂƅDĂ ƧǒƙǂLJƅƒ lƇƒƧƥ ŎNjĂ (5)

.449/1 ƻƓT!ƒ :ĭƧTƤǆƨ!ƒ

.93/5 ǤþǕƒ ƗLjƒƨƤ :ĭþƒþƷƅ!ƒ .ƗǒǆTƓnj!ƒ Ɨ!Ăþ!ƒ ǁƧþD ǕǿǒǕƥ ƧƶT NJ! ŎƅƒƧƵD ĂNj (6)

.537 lƓơLj!ƒ lƧǂƦƙ :LJƓǒơĂƅD (7)

.515/3 ǤǒƅǕ!ƒ ŎLjƷǆ :DžƓTNj LJƅƒ (8)

[illegible] [1]

:[illegible]

لَمْ يَبْقَ إلا أسِـيرٌ غَيرُ مُنْفَلِتٍ ... وَمُـوثَقٍ في حِبَالِ القَـوْمِ مَجْنُوبِ

[illegible]

[illegible] [2]

:[illegible]

ظَلَّتْ أقَاطِـيعُ أنْـعَامٍ مُؤبلَـةٍ ... لَدَى صَلِيبٍ على الزَّوْرَاءِ مَنْصُوبِ

فَـإذا وَقِـيتَ بإذنٍ وَقعَـتَهُ ... فانْجِـي فَزَارَ إلى الأطْوَادِ فاللُّـوبِ

[illegible]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible] [5]

---

(1) [illegible] 428.

(2) [illegible] 98-39

(3) [illegible] (538-616) [illegible] (1143-1219) [illegible] 38-40/2.

(4) [illegible] 1399 - 1979 [illegible] 603/2.

(5) [illegible] (385-460) [illegible] (995-1067) [illegible] 80.

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3]

وَمَـرَّ على القنَات من نفـيانه | فَأَنْزَلَ منه العُصْمَ مِنْ كُلِّ مَنْزِلِ

[illegible] [4] [illegible] [5]

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] .454-453/3

(2) [illegible] 53-25.

(3) [illegible]

(4) [illegible] (984-274) [illegible] 90

(5) [illegible] 1400 / 1980 [illegible] 89

(6) [illegible] .18/1

.[1]ŃJ! ŃǊǛ ýďžƨďž Ŏ5 (þĜɳƅ!ƒ) Ƨŏďžư ǇǂƘʅƒĂ Ɣǐ5 Ǖƚþŏƨ ƧƅǀI!ƒ ýƤþƊ :ýĜp Ǉďž Ƚʒ! Ĭǐ Ƶ Ƨùŏƅǂ) Ĭǐ Ƶ ẏþĂ ýďžƨƘ!ƒ ĂǋǨ ýƶ5!ƒ Ƚlŏlơ ǇƊ ẏďž (ýďžƨďž) ýĂƶ5ďž!ƒ ĎžʅǕ ýƵĜ5 ƔƑĜǉ-ĜǉǋǨ þĜɳƅ!Ĝ5 Ŏùǉƅďž!ƒ ýùƶ5ǐ! ýƵĜ5 ƔƑĜǉ ƧƅǀI!ƒ ẏ5Ƨ ƚŏơ (ƧƅǀI!ƒ ýƤþƊ) :ýŏp Ĝďžǂ ǴďžĜďžƘ ǕþĜɳƅ!ƒ Ĭǐ Ƶ Σŏ!Ă (ΣĜǉƊ Ďžǚǂ Ĭǉƶďž ƒȐǋĂ ǕƧƅǀI!ƒ Ĭǐ Ƶ Σŏ!Ă Ǖþŏƨ Ĭǐ Ƶ ẏþĂ ýĜƤþǗƒ ĂǋǨ ýƶ5!ƒ Ƚlŏlơ ǇƊ ẏďž (ýƤþƊ) ýĂǌɳďžǐ! .ŎďžƧươ!ƒ

ýĂùp Ĭǐ Ƶ ǇĂǂŏ ǇƊ ĂǋǨ ƧƤƇ ŃɳĂ Ƙŏƅ!ƒ Ŏ5Ă :(ƘĜIǐƶďž!ƒ ƟƧƬ Ŏ5) [2]ĭƨŏƧƅƘ!ƒ Ɣŏ℧Ƥ!ƒ ýĜpĂ ƘƧƧùďž :ýĂùlƘ Ĝùďžǂ ƻȐơƘ ĎžĂ .ĈĜʅǂ!ƒ Ƚǐďžƨďž þĜɳƅ Ŏ5 :ƧŏþlƘ!ƒ ǇĂǂŏ5 Ǖƚþŏƨ Ƚƅɳ Ƙŏʅǂ :ýĜp Ǉďž ýĂp ƒȐǋ .ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ŏ5 ĈĜǌ!ƒ ƻȐơƘ ĎžĂ ŃƘĂʅǂďž ýɳƧƅ :ýĂlƘ5 Ƚƅɳ!ƒ Ĭǐ Ƶ Ŏǉǂƙ ĎžĂ ǕȽƅɳ ŃƘĂʅǂďž ýɳƧƅ .[3]ǇŏŏĂơǉ!ƒ Ưƶƅ

Ŏùʅ ƧĜ5!ƒ Ŏǐ Ƶ ŎƅƊ ǇŏƧƤƘĂ ýĂl!ƒ ƒȐǋ ƻʅƶƘ Ĭ5Ƥŏ ǕĂ .ýĂl!ƒ ƒȐǋ Ĭǐ Ƶ Ǵƅŏlƶƙ :ĭþƒþʒƅ!ƒ ýĜpĂ Ƨŏƅǂ- Ÿƒ Ńďžơ Ƨ – [5]Ŏǐ Ƶ ĂƅƊ ýďžơ ƒȐǋ Ăơǉ Ĭǐ ƵĂ) :Ŏǉɳ Ǉƅƒ ýĜpǕ [4]ƻĜưďž!ƒ ƻȐơ ƧŏþlƘ Ĭǐ Ƶ ǕƧùɳ!ƒ ƻƧùơ ƻȐơ ĎžĂ ǕŃŏ5 ýďžƨďž :þƒƧƊ ŃǊǛ :ýĜp Ǖ℧ǐʒ!ƒ Ĭǐ Ƶ Ńǐďžơŏ Ďž!Ă . ýďžƨďž þĜɳƅ Ŏ5 ΣĜǉƊ ĭȐù!ƒ ƻĜưďž!ƒ ƻȐơ Ǉďž Ƨλǂ Ɗ Ǉǂŏ Ďž!Ă ǕĜǉǐp Ĝďž Ǉǂďž Ɗ ƒȐ5 .ýĂƶ5ďž!ƒ Ďžʅƒ Ŏ5 ƧƘƘʅĜ5 Ƨŏďžư!ƒ ẏ5ƘƧĜ5 Ńǐ λďž Ńƅ ΣĜlŏ ǕĂ .Ńŏǐ Ƶ ǉƧŏƹ ýďžơŏ Ǖ ĭȐ!ƒ ℧ǐʒ!ƒ Ĭǐ Ƶ Ńǐďžơ Ǉďž Ĭ!ĂƊ Ńŏǐ Ƶ Ńǐďžơ ǇĜǂ ǕþƩ℧ƒĂ ƔĜƬ [6]þŏƅ! ýĂp Ŏ5

.[7]ďžĂƘƤďž!ƒĂ ƨĂƩƅùďž!ƒ ƀ℧Ĝǉ!ƒ Ǉù ùǌơƒĂ!ƌ Ĭǐ Ƶ þþû ùơ ɳƔǋȐďž Ăƌ

Ĭ!ĂǛƒ .℧ ǇþƧǛƒ ǇĜďžƵ Ƨƒþ Ǖ℧ĂƧǌ!ƒ Ŏǐ Ƶ þĂ ďžŏĂʅ ĂƅƊ ƧĂǉƊ ƀŏlơƘ ǕŎďžƧươ!ƒ ďžǋƒƧƅǫ Ǉƅ þďžơďž ƀŏlơƘ :Σŏ!ƒ ƟƧďžƒ ǇƒĂŏþ (1) .ȽƅĜʅ!ƒ Ƚƶƅ℧!ƒ Ŏ5 þɳĂŏ Ǖ ďžǚǂ!ƒ ƒȐǋ 87 ƒ 1991-ùǋ1412

Ǖƨŏ ƧƅƘ Ǉďž ŃǐƬƊ .ƔþǗƒĂ Ƚʒǐ!ƒ ȽďžƑ Ǉďž (ďž109/ùǋ502 -1030 /ùǋ421) ĜŏƧǂƨ ĂƅƊ Ǖ ĭƨŏƧƅƘ!ƒ ŎǉĜƅŏƬ!ƒ þďžơďž Ǉƅ Ŏǐ Ƶ Ǉƅ Ĭŏơŏ (2) ǀĜƵĂƒ Ƚŏʒƅ :Ŏ℧Ăŏʅ!ƒ .(þǉƨ!ƒ ℧lʅ)Ă (ƀ℧ǉďž!ƒ ƟǚƬ ƔŏȐǋƘ)Ă Ǖ(Ƚʅ Ĝďžơ!ƒ ǇƒĂŏþ ƟƧƬ) :ŃƘĜ5!ɑďž Ǉďž .ĎĜƬ!ƒ þǚƅ Ŏ!ƒ ýơƧĂ þƒþʒƅƅ ƌƬǉ .158 -157 /8 ĎžǚƵǛƒ :Ŏǐǂƨƨ!ƒ Ă Ý338/3

.90 ƧƬƶ!ƒ þƑĜƬ l!ƒ ƟƧƬ :ĭƨŏƧƅƘ!ƒ Ɣŏ℧Ƥ!ƒ (3)

.98/5 ƔþǗƒ ȽǉƨƤ :ĭþƒþʒƅ!ƒ (4)

ȽùŏƅƧƶ!Ĝƅ Ďž!ĜùƵ ǕŎ5ƧùƬ Ǖ ĭĂùơǉ (987-901) ùǋ(377-288) (Ŏǐ Ƶ ĂƅƊ) ǕǇĜďžŏǐʅ Ǉƅ þďžơďž ƧĜ5ʒ!ƒ þƅƵ Ǉƅ þďžơƊ Ǉƅ Ǉʅơ!ƒ ĂǋǨ (5) Ŏù5 ȽùǐďžǂƘ!ƒ ǕĂơǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƟĜưŏǗƒ :ŃƘŏǉĜƬƘ Ǉďž Ĝǋŏ5 Ŏ5ĂƘĂ ŃƅþƧ5ǉƒĂ Ăơǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƳƧƅĂ ƚŏþơ!ƒ ẏďžʅĂ þƒþʒƅ ĎžþpĂ ǕĜʅ5 ǀþǐƅƅ þ!Ă .ƘƒĈƧI!ƒĂ .ẏǐʅ!ƒ ƘƒĈƧI!ƒ ýǐ Ƶ Ŏ5 ȽɳơŁƒ Ǖ ƻŏƧƬƘ!ƒ

Ǖ ĎžǌǉĜʅƧ5Ă ĎžǚʅǗƒĂ ȽǐǋĜɳ!ƒ ĈƒƧƶƬ Ǉďž ǇĜǂĂ ǕǋƑĜƤʅ! ǇŏƧƘďž!ƒ ẏǐƅƧ ŃǐƅǛ ýĜlŏ ǇĜǂĂ ýŏlƵ Ĝƅ Ĭǉǂŏ Ǖ ĭƧďžĜƶ!ƒ ȽƶŏƅƧ Ǉƅ þŏƅ! ĂǋǨ (6) ȽŏǐǋĜɳ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǴƨŏƧƬ þŏƅ! ǇĜǂĂ ǕĎžǋþǚƅ Ĭ!ǫ ƒĂƶɳƧĂ ƒĂďžǐʅƌ5 ǕƔǐǂ Ŏǉƅ þ5Ă Ŏ5 Ďžǐʅ Ă ŃŏǐƵ Ÿƒ ĬǐƬ Ÿƒ ýĂʅƧ Ĭǐ Ƶ ĎžþpĂ ĎžǚʅǗƒ ǁƧƊ ǗĜƅƧʅ ĎžǚʅǗƒ Ǉďž ŎǉĜǂ Ĭơ *** ŎǉƘƌùŏ Ďž! ĭȐ!ƒ þďžơ!ƒ:ĂǋǨ ƚþơƒĂ ǴƘŏƅ Ǘƹ ýlŏ Ďž! ýŏpĂ ĎžǚʅǗƒ Ŏ5 ƧƶƬ!ƒ ǁƧƘĂ ǕĎžǚʅǗƒĂ ȽǉƨƤ :ĭþƒþʒƅ!ƒĂ Ý 274 ĈƒƧƶƬ!ƒĂ ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ƚƅŏƙp Ǉƅƒ ƧǓǉƒ .ơ!ĜƬ!ƒ Σŏǐɳ!ƒ ŃơǐƬŏ ĈƧďž!ƒĂ ***Ńʅƶǉǂ ĎžŏƧǂ!ƒ ĈƧďž!ƒ ƔƘĜƵ Ĝďž :ĂǋǨ ýŏpĂ .98/5 ƔþǗƒ

151 ƒ .Ƙ.þ .ƘĂƧŏƅ ǕƧþĜƬ Ƨƒþ Ǖ ĭƧďžĜƶ!ƒ ȽƶŏƅƧ Ǉƅ þŏƅ! ǇƒĂŏþ (7)

Ǒù5 ĆĜùηǍ ýǍƶ5dž!ƒ Džƪƒ Ǒ5 ƸƙƙƪĜ5 ÜƸǒdžư!ƒ yƽƙƸĜ5 ÜƸη!ƒ ƻƸơ ƻƦơ DžǍ ÜNJƕ ƨǍƸƕdž!ƒ ĭD ΘƒƐT Ĭ!Ƶ þƸ ýǍl!ƒ ƒƦNjǍ .[1](þĜηƕ) lƸǍĜηdž! Σǒ!Ǎ (ΣĜǈD) lƸǍĜηdž! Ƹη (ýdžƨdž) LJD Ɣ þǕƒ ƗǈƒƨƤ .DžnjƵƕk LJdžǍ ƘĜl!ƶdž!ƒ

ǴùdžĜdžk NJư ù5Ƹǒ LJdž DžnjǈJdž5 ƔNjƒƦdž ƸƒǍη!ƒ Ĭ!Ƶ Ƹη!ƒ ǍD ƸƒǍη!ƒ Ĭ!Ƶ ýdžơ!ƒ Ɨ!ƌƪdž Ǒ5 ĆĜdž!ƶ!!Ǎ ǉƸùǒƩ Ǒù5 NJƵǍpǍ ăƸǒǍ NJǈƵ Ÿƒ ƔĜƙǂ ǉƨǈǒ LJdž DžnjǈJdžǍ NJǒ!Ƶ ΣĜlǒ Ǔ ĭƦ!ƒ ƦĜT!ƒ ýǒƕp LJdž ǉƸƕƙƶǒǍ .LJǒƨǒηdž!ƒ LJdž ƸǒǍǂƕ ýpD NJ! LJǒư5ƒƸ!ƒ LJǂ!Ǎ ÜǉƨǒηǒLJdž DžnjǈJdžǍ

LJùdž ƱùƩ NJùǈDǍ ƦĜT!ƒ LJdž ƸƒǍη!ƒ Ĭ!Ƶ ýdžơ!ƒ ƸƕƙƶǒƗǒơ ǑǈηLJƕƒ NJ! LJǒư5ƒƸ!ƒ ĆǕƌNj LJdž5 ƒƦNj ƸƤć Ĭ!ƍǍ Dž!ƶ!ƒ ƒƦNj Ǝþƕ ƦǈdžNJǒ5 yþƒǍ!ƒ YĜdžηǕƒ ƻǚƤ ĆĜη Ĝdždž5 :ýǍlǒ YĜdžηǕƒ ƻǚƤǍ ƔƸƶ!ƒ ĆƯĜùdž LJùƵ ǵĜƙ ÜýǍD LJƵ ƸƤć NJ!ǍĜǈƙǒ ƒƦnj5 (ǴƸƤ Ɣư ƸơηƒƦNj) :Džnj!Ǎp Ǒ5 ĜǈD NJƙǒDƸ Ĝdž ƘpǍ!ƒ LJdž NJǈDǍ NJǈƵ LJǍ5pǍƙǒ ǕǍ ÜNJǒ5 LJǍ5!ƙƤǒ Ǔ ƔƸƶ!ƒ LJdž Ʊ!Ʃ NJǈD Ĭ!Ƶ

[2] (NJǒ!ƍ ǉƸǒƩ þƸ ƨǍηǒ ǕǍ NJǒ!Ƶ ýdžơǒ Ǔ ĭƦ!ƒ ƦĜT!ƒ

ƘǒDƸ :ýǍlǒ (ƔƸƤ) NJdž!ǂ NJ!ǒǍƌƙ Ǒ5 ǁ!ƦǍ [3](Ǒ5ƒƸǒƪ!ƒ þǒƶƪ ǍƕD) ǑǈηLJƕƒ ĭDƸ ƭ5ƒǍ LJdždžǍ ÜƗùǒǍlƙ!ƒ LJdž NJ!džƙơƒ ĜdžƕNJƙǒǍpǍ NJƙơƸT ÜǕǍp (ƔƸƤ Ɣư ƸơηƒƦNj) :ýĜp LJǒǒƸƮƕ!ƒ ǑǒǍơǈ Ưƶƕ ƸǒþùlƙƖƒ LJǕ ÜYǍ5Ƹdž ƸơηƖƒ Ƹǒdžư ƔƸƤ Ǒ5Ǎ ÜNJηǍ!ƒ LJƪơ ƔĜƕ LJdž ǉĜǈƶdž LJƍ ĭǍơǈ!ƒ NJ!Ĝp ĭƦ!ƒǍ ƠǒƕpǓ ƸǒþlƙƒǍ ÜLJǒơǒƕp Ǔ LJǒǍƕǕƒ LJƪơ ýηƸƕ ƘƸƸdž LJǍǒǍơǈ!ƒ NJ!Ĝp Ĝdždž NJ!ƛdžǍ ÜǉƸơη ǴƔƸƤ LJĜǂ ÜƯùƽƤ5 ýǍǕƒ Ĭ!Ƶ ăƸηDǍ Üǁ!Ʀ! ĬǈǍ5 LJǒǍƕǕƒ Ƹǒdžư Ơǒƕp ýƶη DžǍ ǉǍƕD Ơǒƕp Ǔ NJ!ƮDǍ ÜLJǒǍƕǕƒ .[4]Džþlƙ Ĝdž! ĜdžNjƸNjĜƱ þƶǒ Dž!Ǎ LJǒǍƕǕƒ Ƹǒdžưƕ Ĭƽƙǂƒ Ǎ

DžƙƸùǂƦ Ǒùƙ!ƒ ƗùǒƒǍƸ!ƒ ƘùǈĜǂ LJƍǍ) :NJǒ!Ƶ ƜƸƶǒ Ǔ ĭƦ!ƒ ƦĜT!ƒ LJdž [5]ĭƸĜƕǈǕƒ LJƕƒ þǈƵ ǍNjǍ Ǔ ĭƦ!ƒ ƦĜT!ƒ LJdž ƸƒǍη!ƒ Ĭ!Ƶ ýdžơ!ƒ LJǕ NJǒ5 Ɨηơ Ǔ NJǈD Ǔƍ ƸƒǍη!ƒ Ĭ!Ƶ ƸǍƸηdž NJǈDǍ ƗơǒƮ

(1) ĭþƒþƽƕ!ƒ : ƔþǕƒ ƗǈƒƨƤ .98/5

(2) LJƕƒ ǑǈηƮƤ!ƒ ƒ 191-192/1

(3) ǍNj: ƪƕƒ ǍƕD) Ǒ5ƒƸǒƪ!ƒ þǒƶƪ ǍƕD LJǒƨǒƸdž!ƒ Ÿƒ þƕƵ (284-368) (897-979) Džƶ!Ĝ!Ƶ ǁƸĜTdž Ǒ5 ǍơǈƒǍ NJùlƽ!ƒǍ ƗùƷ!ƒǍ ƸƶƤùƸƒǍ ... .508 Ü507/1 lĜƵǍ!ƒ Ɨǒlƕ :ǑƱǍǒƪ!ƒǍ Ý227

(4) LJƕƒ DžĜTNj: Ǒǈƽdž Ǒƕdž!ƒ Ɣǒ .896

(5) ǍNj: ƕƵ ĭƸĜƕǈǕƒ (ƘĜǂƸƕ!ƒ ǍƕD ÜLJǒþ!ƒ ýĜdžǂ) (513-577) ùNj(1119-1181) ÜDž ǉƌơǍ ĭþƒƸT ǁ Ǒù5 ... .88-86/2 lĜƵǍ!ƒ Ɨǒƽƕ :ǑƱǍǒƪ!ƒǍ Ý259/4 ƔNjƦ!ƒ ƘƒƸƦT ...

.(ŇĵŏĬŽ ШƧžŏ)[1]

ýĜùpĂ :ýĜùp (ǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ƔƒƧƵƍ) Ňĵ5!ƌďž Ŏ5 [2]ΣĜơǉ!ƒ Ƨ5zη ĂħĐ ǴưŏĐ ĎžnǉǉdžĂ

Ŏù5 ƧƒĂùη!ƒ ĬĬŽ ĈŎT ƔƧžŏ ǈĐ ƨĂηŏ Ŭ Ƨ5zη ĂħĐ :ýĜp .ƧƒĂη!ƒ ĬĬŽ ƯĂ5Ƥdž ĂNj [3]ƖþŏħŽ ĂħĐ

ƒȐùNj :Ďžnj!Ăp ĂNjĂ ÜȐĜT ĈŎT Ŏ5 ÿþĂ ĜdžǉǫĂ ÜƱĬƹ ĜdžǉǫĂ ÜĎžǘ‡!ƒ ǈdž ĈŎT Ŏ5 ŬĂ ýηĂ ƨŽ Ÿƒ ƔĜk‡

ƒȐNj ĜdžǉǫĂ ÜǈĜħƧƤ Ɣư ƒƧηơ ƒȐNj :ŁŏǉĂk!ƒ Ŏ5 ƔƧz!ƒ ýĂp ƱĬƹ ŇǉĐ ĬĬŽ ýŏ!þ!ƒĂ ÜǴƔƧƤ ǴƔư Ƨơη

ƘĜùƺĬ!ƒ ƠƮù5ďħ ŬƍǈĂù‡ŏ ŬĂ ÜƒȐNj ĬĬŽ ýηĂ ƨŽ Ÿƒ ƔĜk‡ ǈdž ĈŎT ýdžơŏ ŬĂ ĈƒĂpŰƒ Ł!ƨǉdžħ

.[4](… ĜnjơƮĐĂ

ĬùĬŽ ȩùη ĂùNj :ŁƺĬ!ƒ ýNjĐ Ưzħ ýĜpĂ) :(ǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ŎǉĜzdž) ŇħĜk‡ Ŏ5 ШĜηƨ!ƒ ƽơƪƒ ĂħĐ ĎžnǉǉdžĂ

.[5](Ÿƒ ƘĜdžĬ‡ Ŏ5 ǈĂ‡ŏ ǘ5 ƧƒĂη!ƒ ĬĬŽ Ư5Ƥ!ƒ Ĝdžď5 ÜƧƒĂη!ƒ

ƖþùŏħŽ ĂħĐĂ ƫ5ƤŪƒ ýĜpĂ) :ýĜp (ǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ƔƒƧƵƍ ý‡Tdž) ŇħĜk‡ Ŏ5 [6]Ɣ!ĜƱ ŎħĐ ǈħ Ŏ‡dž ĎžnǉǉdžĂ

.[7](ŇĵŏĬŽ ǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ýdžơŏ Ŭ þŏzħ ĂNjĂ ÜýƪƺĬ! ĬǉzdžĬ!ƒĂ ÜƧƒĂη!ƒ ĬĬŽ Ňŏ5 Ư5Ƥ!ƒ

ĬùĬŽ [8](ýĜkp) Ĭ!Ĝzk Ň!Ăp ŇĬdžơ Ŏ5 ƖþŏħŽ ĜħĐ ďƱƤ ĭȐ!ƒ ĭƧħ‡z!ƒ ĈĜlħ!ƒ ĂħĐ ǴưŏĐ ĈŰďNj ǈdžĂ

ŬĂ ȐĂȐT!ƒĂ ƖƧĂƧư!ƒ ƴưƒĂdž ǈdž ƧƒĂùùη!ƒ ǈŪ) ǁ!ȐĂ ÜƔƒĂƮ!ƒ ǈŽ ţþŏzħ ŰĂp ǉƧħkŽƒĂ ƧƒĂη!ƒ

.615/2 ƨĜƮǉŰƒ : ĭƧĜħǉŪƒ ǈħƒ (1)

ÜƧƪ5dž Ü ĭĂƺ! Ü ĭĂơǉ (Ďž1950 ÜùNj338) (Ƨ5zη ĂħĐ) ΣĜơǉ!Ĝħ ƨĂƧždž!ƒ Ü ĭƧƮdž!ƒ ĭþƒƧdž!ƒ ΣǉĂŏ ǈħ ýŏŽĜdžƪƍ þdžơdž ǈħ þdžơĐ :ĂNj (2)
ǈùdž Ĝùnjħ Ŏ5Ăk ǈĐ Ĭ!ƍ Ĝnjħ ĎžĜpď5 ƧƮdž Ĭ!ƍ þĜŽ ĎžĂ ÜĎžNjƧŏƹĂ ШĜηƨ!ƒĂ ÜŇŏĂƱ5ǉĂ ƫ5ƤŪƒĂ þƧħdž!ƒ ǈŽ ȐƤď5 Üþƒþƺħ Ĭ!ƍ ýơƧ -Ňŏĺ5Ă ÜƔŏþĐ
.362/1 ƖĜŽĂ!ƒ Łŏƺħ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ Ý346/2 ƔNjȐ!ƒ ƘƒƧȐT :þĜdžz!ƒ ǈħƒ ƧƯǉƒ ƢĂƪǉdž!ƒĂ ơƪĜǉ!ƒĂ ÜĈƒƧƵT!ƒ ƧĜħƤĐ ÜǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ŎǉĜzdž :ŇĵŏǉĜƮk
ǉþ!Ădž .ŁƺĬ!ƒĂ ƔþŪĜħ ĎžĬz!ƒ ŁdžƑĐ ǈdž Ďž(824-728) ùNj(209-110) ĭĂơǉ!ƒ ƖþŏħŽ ĂħĐ Ü ĭƧƮħ!ƒ ÜĈŬĂ!Ĝħ ŎdžŏdžĂk!ƒ ĬǉĂdž!ƒ ǈħ Ƨdžƶdž ĂNj (3)
-294/2 ǉĜùŽĂ!ƒ Łŏƺħ :ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ƧƯǉƒ .ƔƧz!ƒ ĎžĜŏĐĂ ÜǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ƨĜηdžĂ (ƽþƨƧƨ!ƒĂ ÜƧŏƧη ƯƑĺǉ) ĜnjǉdžĂ Ƨ!ƌdž ĜkƑdž Ăơǉ Ň! ƖƧƮħ!Ĝħ ŇǉĜƱ5ĂĂ
.272/7 ĎžǘŽŪƒ :ŎĬ‡Ƨƨ!ƒĂ .296

ŁùŏǉĜĂ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƖƧĂùǉdž!ƒ ŁùǉŏþĬ!ƒ ÜĎžĂùĬz!ƒ Łùħk‡dž :þNjƒƨ ĭƨĜƺ ƧŏNjƨ ƽŏƖơk ÜĎžŏƧ‡!ƒ ǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ƔƒƧƵƍ :ΣĜơǉ!ƒ þdžơdž ǈħ þdžơĐ Ƨ5zη ĂħĐ (4)
.485/1 .Ďž1985-ùNj1405

ƒþŏƮ .ƘĂƧŏħ ÜŁŏƧƮz!ƒ Łħk‡dž!ƒ ƘƒƧĂƮǉdž ÜŎħĬƮ ǉþŏŽ ýŏĬη!ƒ þħŽ :ƽŏƖơkĂ ӨƧƮ ÜǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ŎǉĜzdž :ýnjƪ ǈħ ĭƧƪ ǈħ ĎžŏNjƒƧħƍ ШĜηƨ!ƒ (5)
.167/2 Ƙ.þ

ÜƧƪ5dž ÜǈĵčƧĺĬ! þĂηdž ÜӨƧĺdž Ďž(1045-966) ùNj(437-355) (þdžơdž ĂħĐ) ŎƪǉþǉŪƒ ŎƪŏĬ!ƒ ƧĜƤdž ǈħ þdžơdž ǈħ ƫĂdžơ ǈħ Ŏ‡dž :ĂNj (6)
Ĭ!ƍ ýơkƧƒĂ Ü‡dž Ĭ!ƍ ШƧƤ ĜnjǉdžĂ ÜǈƒĂƧŏĺ!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ýηƧ ÜƧƮdž Ĭ!ƍ Ƨ5ĜƪĂ Ĝnjħ ďTǉĂ ÜǈĜħzT ǈdž ǈŏĺħ ýƪĬ! ǈƒĂƧŏĺ!Ĝħ þ!Ă ÜŁŏħƧz!ƒ ĎžĂĬzħ ĎžĬĜŽ
ǈčƧù!ƒ ơùƪĜǉ! ӨĜưŏùŏŰ ÜĎžŏƧù‡!ƒ ǈčƧù!ƒ þŏĂηk! ŁŏĜƨƧ!ƒ ÜŁŏĜnjǉ!ƒ ƷĂħ Ĭ!ƍ Łŏþnj!ƒ :Ňħk‡ ǈdž Ĝnjħ Ĭ5ĂkĂ ŁħƱƧp ŁħĜƱƤ Ĭ!ĂĂ Ü Σ!þǉŰƒ
.261-260/3 ƔNjȐ!ƒ ƘƒƧȐT :þĜdžz!ƒ ǈħƒĂ Ý299-298/2 ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ Ü421 ĈĜħŰƒ ŁNjƨǉ : ĭƧĜħǉŪƒ ǈħƒ ƧƯǉƒ .ŇƤĂƪǉdžĂ

ŁùŏǉĜĂ!ƒ Ʊ ÜƘĂƧùŏħ ÜŁ!ĜùƪƧ!ƒ ŁƪùƪƌdžĂ ÜǈĵdžĜư!ƒ Ơ!ĜƮ ĎžĜơ :ƽŏƖơk ÜǈĵčƧĺ!ƒ ƔƒƧƵƍ ý‡Tdž :ŎƪŏĬ!ƒ Ɣ!ĜƱ ŎħĐ ǈħ Ŏ‡dž þdžơdž ĂħĐ (7)
.220/1 .Ďž1984-ùNj1405

ƧùĬ‡Đ ŇĬNjĐ ШƒƧƤƍĂ ĎžƒƧơ!ƒ þηƪdž!ƒĂ Ňħ Ƨ5‡Ă Ÿƒ ýŏħƪ ǈŽ þƮĂ ƧŏĬ‡ Ňŏ5 ýĜkp ýp Ňŏ5 ýĜkp ĎžƒƧơ!ƒ ƧnjT!ƒ ǈŽ ǁǉĂ!ƌƪŏ :ĜnjdžĜdžk ŁŏŬƒ (8)
.217 ƖƧĬ!ƒ (ýk!ƒ ǈdž ƧĬ‡Đ ŁǉƘ!ƒĂ Ÿƒ þǉŽ

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]

كَأنَّكَ ضَرَبْتَ قُـدَّامَ أعْيُنِهَا   قُطْناً بِمُسْتَحِصدِ الأوتَارِ مَحْلُوجِ

[illegible]:

[illegible] [5].

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [6].

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [7].

---

(1) [illegible] 54/1.

(2) [illegible] 75/6.

(3) [illegible] 466/2.

(4) [illegible] 140 [illegible] 757 [illegible] 207 [illegible] 822 [illegible] 145/8.

(5) [illegible] 74/2.

(6) [illegible] 79 /1

(7) [illegible] 79/1.

:ǑƙŬƒ ƖƓƵƒƧdž Ǉdž ƥƴŮ Ǉǂ!Ă ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǏƕƵ Ƨƞ!ƒ ƨĂƞŏ ǋǇǅ ǋƙǉƙƖǉ ýƒĂƿŰƒ ǉƦǌ Ǉdž ǅƥƗƙ ƓdždžĂ

Ǒùǌ ƧƛǂŰƒ ƚƺ!Ă ŰǋŐ!ƺ ǇĂƌƞƕŏ Ů ƧƛǂŰƒĂ ÜƯƶƴ!ƒ ǅǌ ƔƧƶ!ƒ Ǉdž ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǏƕƵ ƒĂƕdžơ ǇŏƦ!ƒ Ǉǅ -1

.ǋŏĂƴŏƖ ýƓƿ Ɠdžǂ ÜƩƓŏƗ!ƒ ǑǌĂ ÜƠƮ5Űƒ

ƔƓƴƖŰƒ ǅƲƶdž ǋŏĂƴŏƖ ƠƲĂ ƥƿĂ ÜƗ!Ʀ! ƘƓƹĂƖdž!ƒĂ ƔƓƴƖŰƒ ƘƧ5ƒĂƙ ƒƦƺ Ůƺ ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ Ï!ƺ ƌƞƕŏ Ů -2

.ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǏƕƵ ýdžơƕ! ƚŏƵƒƥ!ƒ

.ǻƥŏƖdž ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǇĂǂŏ ǾƑƥǉƵ ƩƴƕƗ!ƒ ǇdžƋŏ Ǉǅ ǇdžƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǏƕƵ ýdžơ!ƒ ƥǉƵ ƥƴŮ -3

ýùƗǉ ŮĂ ÜƩƓƙ!Ůƒ ǇdžǅƥǉƵ ǋŏ!ƺ ƧƓƮŏ ƓdžǉƺƓǉƺ ǋǇǅ ǅƕƖǉ Ů ƓǉƌƴƓ :ýƓƿ ƓdžƥǉƵ [1]ǑƖĂ!Űƒ ƌƱƤǅ ƥƗ!Ă

.ǋƙǂǉ ǇdžƲƙ ƴdž ƩƓƙ!Ůƒ ǅƥƵ ǋǉƖơ ƱƧƮ ǅǌƲƶƴ ýƓƿ ǅƶǉ ÜƖƥdžƙƶdž!ƒ ƔƙǂƗ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƖƓơǉ!ƒ ǇƵ Ɨ!Ʀ Ǒ5

ƔùƲ ƧùơƞǍ ƒƦǌ) :ýƓƿ ƒƦƺ ǋǉŰ ÜƇƒĂƖ Ůƺ ÜýĂŰƒĂ ƒƦǌ ăƧǉ ŮĂ) :ǋ!Ăƿ ǋŏĂƴŏƖ ǇƵ ƇƓƞ ƥƗ5

.[2] (ƔƲ!Ɠƴ Ʃŏ! ǋǇǅ ǇƓŏƴ!ƒ Ǉdž ƚŏǉƛƙ!ƒ Ǒ5 Ɠdž ýƛdž ÜƔƲ!Ɠƴ Ʃŏ! ǋǇǅ ǇƓŏƴ!ƒ Ǉdž ǋŏƼ5 (ǅƥǌǉƙdž

.ƔƲ!ƒ Ʃŏ!Ă ƧơƞƕƗ! ƚ5Ʈ (ǅƥǌǉƙdž) ƚdžƕǂ ǇǅǋŏƕƵ Ǐ5ƤŏŮĂ ƥơǅ ǏƕƵ ƩƴƙƕŏŮ ǋǇǅ ǑǉƶŏƒǌĂ

.56/5 ǑǉƓƶdž!ƒ ƟĂƧ :ǑƖĂ!Űƒ (1)

.436/1 ƔƓǂ!ƒ :ǋŏĂƴŏƖ (2)

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[5] [illegible]

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

[illegible] [7] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 9/44 [illegible] 621.

(2) [illegible] 70.

(3) [illegible] 9/47.

(4) [illegible] 1997 [illegible] 21.

(5) [illegible] 48-49.

(6) [illegible] 4/84.

(7) [illegible] 1/422.

ƱƨùTù!ƒ Ɨǁdžƞ Ŏ5 ƔĂƬǈdž!ƒ DžöƥlƘĂ NJƕlƨƘ ƨŏƤ!Ƈ5 :ƥŏƨŏ Ǔ NJǈǕ (ƔlƨƘ) ƴ5ƨ! (ƔlƨƘ) ùƕ ǴƕĂƬǈdž
.[2]ƥTǈDŽĂ [1]ŎƑƇƪǂ!ƒ ǉƨƇƞDŽĂ ƇƒƧ5!ƒ NJƨǈdž LJŏö5Ăǂ!ƒ LJŏƕ ƻǔƤĂ LJŏöƨƬƕ!ƒ ƥǉƵ ƨƑƇƞ

وَلِلْخيلِ أيَّامٌ فمَنْ يَصْطَبِرْ لَـــهَا وَيَعْرِفْ لَهَا أيَّامَهَا الخَيْرَ تُعْقِبِ

LJdž ƇƒƧ5!ƒ NJö!ǫ ƔNjƦ Ƈdž ƥƇƪ5 ĬǁƵ ýƥŏ ĭƦ!ƒĂ :NJ!Ălƕ ƇƒƧ5!ƒ NJö!ǫ ƔNjƦ Ƈdž ĬǁƵ ĭƨƇƕǉǕƒ LJƕƒ ƥƨĂ
: ĭĂǉƺ!ƒ ýŏ5Ʊ ýĂƥ ƔĂƬǈdž!ƒ DžöƥlƘ ƨƒĂƞ ƴƇdž

وَلِلْخيلِ أيَّامٌ فمَنْ يَصْطَبِرْ لَـــهَا وَيَعْرِفْ لَهَا أيَّامَهَا الخَيْرَ تُعْقِبِ

ƖƥŏƬ ùl!ƒ LJǕ ƇƇùƕ!ƒ ƘƨƪǂƇdžǈǫ ÜDžĂƨƞdž (ƔlƨƘ) Ă ÜƨŏƤ!ƒ ƔlƨƘ :ǉƨŏƥlƘĂ ÜƔlƨƘƕ (ƨŏƤ!ƒ) ƔƬǈ5
Ŏù5 Džƨƞ!ƒ LJD :ƇdžNjƥơD :LJŏnjƞĂ! ƗƕĂƬǈdž!ƒĂ ƗƵĂ5ƨdž!ƒ LJĂƥ ƖƨĂƨƞdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ƒƦNj LJƇǂ ƇdžǈǫĂ ÜƖƨĂƨƞdž
ƴù5ƨ!ƒ LJD :ŎǈƇùƛ!ƒĂ ÝƨùŏƲǈ!ƒ Ɨùǂƨơ ǉĂǂƨơ NJǂŏƨơƘ ƔƞĂ ƇdžǁƵ ÜƇƇdžƪǕƒ Ŏ5 ƨƞ!ƒ ƨŏƲǈ ýƇƵ5Ǖƒ
ƔƒƨùƵǗƒ Ɨǂƨơ ƘƪƕƘ! Ǔ ƠƘƧ!ƒ ĂD Džư!Ƈƕ ǉĂǂƨơ ĂǁƵ Üƨƞ!ƒ NJǁƤƥŏ ǓĂ ýƵƧ!ƒ ƒƦNj LJǔƤƥŏ ƔƬǈ!ƒĂ
.Ʃƕ! NJŏ5 Ʃŏ! NJǈƷ5 ƨƪǂ!ƒ ƻǔƤƕ ƇƇǈƕ!ƒ Ɨǂƨơƕ
LJD ĬùǁƵ ƇùǈƵdžƞD ƇùǈD ƔĂƬǈdž!ƒ DžöƥlƘ ƨƒĂƞ ƳƇǈƘdžƒ LJdž ƇƒƧ5!ƒ NJö!ǫ ƔNjƦ Ƈdž ƥƇƪ5 ĬǁƵ ýƥŏ ĭƦ!ƒĂ
.[3]ƳĂ5ƨdž!ƒ DžöƥlƘǂ NJdžöƥlƘƕ ƥƘƵŏ Ǔ LJD ŎƺƕǈŏƷ5 ÜƳĂ5ƨdž!ƒ ƻǔƤƕ ÜƗǁdžƞ!ƒ Ŏ5 Ɨǁư5 ƔĂƬǈdž!ƒ

---

(1) ƗùƵĂǂ!Ƈƕ ƥù!Ă ƴƕƪ!ƒ ƇƒƧl!ƒ ƥơDĂ ƗƺǁƵ!ƒĂ Ăơǈ!ƒĂ ƖƇƒƧl!ƒ ƗdžƑD ƥơD (Dž905 -…) LJƪơ!ƒ ĂƕD ÜƇǓĂ!Ƈƕ ĭƥƪǕƒ Ɵƒ ƥƕƵ LJƕ ƖƨdžƨơLJƕ ŎǁƵ
ŎǈƇùƨdž) :NJƘƇ5ǈƬ ùdž LJùdž ƥŏTƧ!ƒ ĭƥ!Ă LJĂdždž!ƒĂ LJŏdžǕƒ ƔƥƋdž LJƇǂĂ ƖƨƬƕ!ƒ Ŏ5 ýŏǁƤ!ƒ LJƵĂ Ɨ5Ăǂ!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎƪƒƋ!ƒ LJƵ ƥƤD ƥƒƥƺƕ LJƱĂƘƪƒĂ
.295/4 ǈǔƵǕƒ :ŎǁǂƨƨƧ!ƒ .(ƨƥƇƬdž!ƒ)Ă (ƻĂƨơ!ƒ)Ă Ü(LJƇƨl!ƒ
(2) ƇƒƧ5!ƒ: ŎǈƇƵdž LJƇƨl!ƒ 422/1
(3) LJƕƒ ĭƨƇƕǈǕƒ : ƻƇƬǈǕƒ 621-623.

بِالبُـخْلِ، طيِّبَ العَـــذِرَاتِ كَانَ لا يَحــْرِمُ الخَلِيلَ ولا يَعْتَلُ

* بسجستان طلحة الطلحـــــات*

ĎĭƯƵĐ Ɨ!Ǚþ! ĎĭƯƵĐ ĂŃĵ ĭŘ!ƒ ƻǴưďž!ƒ ƻŘơ5 ÜƘǴơǐƱ!ƒ ƗơǐƱ ĎĭƯƵĐ þöƧö ƗơǐƱ Ư5P ǇĴďž ƗöƒĂƧ Ŏ5
.[1]ŊĴư5P Ĭǐƶ ǉǴǐĐ ýǐ ÜŊĴďžǴǐďž ƗơǐƱ ĂŃĵĂ ŊĴö!ǫ ƻǴưďž!ƒ ĎžǐǑ Ďž!Ă ÜŊĴǑǐƵ Ƨ‡Ř!ƒ ĎžþǐǩĎž!ƒ

ǇĴùďž ýù‡ ýþǐ ŊĴǇĐ Ďžǌưƶǐ ăĐƧĂ Ɨö!þǐ!ƒ ŎǉƶöĎžƯƵǕƒ Ĭǐƶ þƧ!Ǵǐ ƗơǐƱ ƔƮǉ ǇĴǴöơ ŎǐĐ ýĂpĂ
. Ưƶǐ

---

(1) ǇĴǐƒ ƮƵ ƧĂ5 (ŎǐĐ ǇĴǫơ!ƒ ŎǐƵ ǇĴǐ ǇĴďžƋďž ŎǐǐǐƮǗƒ): ưƧƒƒƧ ÜƧƶƮ!ƒ Ƨþ ƔǩƗ!ƒ Ɨöďžǐƶ!ƒ ÜƘĂƧöǐ .Ʊ Ĭ!ĂǕƒ ٌ142 Ü 1999 f 130.

خُزَازَى وَمَدَّ الطَّرفَ هل أَنْسِيَ النَّجْدَا   سَلا عَبْدَ لَعْلَي حَيْثُ أوفى عَشِيَّة

NJùö5 ΣĜöl!fĂ Ü(NJLjöLjʅ) :NJ!Ăp Ŏ5 ƗƼĜưŰfĂ LJöLjĂLj!f LJöƕ yďžŋ NJLjĐ NJö5 ƥNjĜT!fĂ) : ƫ özö LJƕf ýĜp

.[1](LJöǏʅƸ) ù ƚ LJĂƚö! ĈĜö!f NJdžƨ!ĐĂ ÜƔfƧƵŰf ƻƧơ LJĂLj!f ýzŋ NJLjƚ! (NJöLjʅ)

LJĜƚĂ ÜĐž!Ĝʅ!f ƧƚƦdž!f yďžŋƕ ƘlơĐ ĜnjLjŰ ƘĜƚƧơ!Ĝƕ ƘƕƧƵĐ ĜNjĂơLjĂ (LJöLjʅ) LJǫ ǁ!Ĝdž LJƕf :ýĜpĂ

NJƕT LJdž ƔƧz!f LJdžĂ … ÜĐž!Ĝʅ!f ƧƚƦdž!f yďžŋ ƱĂƧT LJdž ĜNjƥƧƽdž ĂǏP! ÜƧöʅƚk!f yďžŋ yďžŋk LJĐ Ĝnjlơ

LJöĂùLjk!f ǁƧùk5 ÜLJöLjʅ NJöǏƵ ƘƧdž :ýĂlö5 ÜƘĜƚƧơ!Ĝƕ ƔƧzöĂ ĈĜö!f NJdžƨǏk5 Ü(LJöǏʅƸ) ùƕ (LJöLjʅ)

ljƦùnjƕ YĂùLj!f fƦùNj ƒ kPf ĜdžLjǫĂ ÜƥơfĂ ƻƧơ Ŏ5 LJöLjöĂLjk ƥĂŋĂƚ LJĂLj!f ljƦNj ydž ljƥĂŋĂ LJŰ ÜĐžƨŰ

LJùdž ljƥơfĂ ĂǏP! ƧöʅƚƘ!f yďžŋ ƔfƧƵǫ NJƕ ƪơŰf LJĜƚĂ ÜƠöơƮk!f yďžŋ ƔfƧƵǫ ƔƧƵǑ NJLjŰ ƗǏdžĜƶdž!f

Ü(LJfĂùLjp) Ă (LJfĂLjƮ) ăƧŋdž ăƧŋö LJƕ ǂƧöƥŋ LJĜƚĂ ÜNJdžƱLj Ɨdžŭʅ ĐƥƶĂ ÜƠöơƮk!f yďžŋ ƱĂƧT

.[2]ǴƮkPdž Ĝnjƕ LJĜƚĂ ÜƗǏdžĜƶdž!f ljƦnjƕ NJöǏƵ ljƦPăö Đž!Ă ǴlơkʅdžǁƦ NJ! LJĜƚ ĜdžǏ5

ƗöǏùƮŰf ƘĜdžǏƚ!f ljƦNj ƻĂƧơ ƒ lLj Đž!Ĝʅ!f ƧƚƦdž!f yďžŋ LJdž YĂLj!f fƦNj ƗǏƵ LJĐ ƫ özö LJƕf LJöƕĂ

ĜùdžLjǫ ǁù!ƦĂ ÜLJĂLj!f Ŏ5 LJĂLj!fĂ ĂfĂ!Ĝƕ yďžŋö Ĝdž ƔfƧƵǫ ýzŋö LJdž ƔƧz!f LJdž LJĐ ĐǏƵf) :ýĂlö Ɨöơ

:ýĂùlk5 ĈĜùö!f NJö5 ĐžƨǏöĂ .LJĂƕƛĂ ÜLJĂLjʅ :ǁ!Ăp ĂơLj NJlơ! Ĉƒ lLj LJdž ǴưĂƵ ĂfĂ!Ĝƕ yďžŋö Ĝdžö5 LJĂƚö

LJŰ yùdžŋ!f ydž ƔƧư!f fƦNj Ŏ5 LJĂLj!f ƔfƧƵǫ ƨĜŋ ĜdžLjǫĂ ÜƚLJöLjʅƕ ƘƧƧdžĂ ÜǴLjöLjʅ ƘöĐƧĂ ƫLJöLjʅ ljƦNj

ƧöƱLj ƧöƮö! ĈĜö!f ljĂdžƨ!Đ ĜdžLjǫĂ ÜƗdžǏƚ!f(ĐžŰ) ùƚ ĜNjĂǏzùùŋ5 ÜƔNjfƦ!f ƻƧơ!f ĐžĜldž ƘdžĜp NJö5 LJĂLj!f

.[3]lƥƧƽdž!f ĈĜdžʅŰf LJdž ljĂơLjĂ (LJöǏʅƸ)

LJöĂùLjk!f ƧùöƺƕĂ ÜƧdžĜƵ ŎLjƕ Ɨƺ! ĬǏƵ LJöĂLjk!Ĝ5 ÜƗƺ! ƔfƧƵŰf fƦNj ƔfƧƵǫ LJĐ ƥ!ĜP ƣöT!f ƧƚƦĂ

ĈĜùö!f ĐžĂƨù! Ŏ5 (LJöǏʅƸ) ăƧŋdž (LJöLjʅ) ƔĜƕĂ (LJöLjƕ) ăƧŋö Đžnjưzƕ Ă) :ýĜp ÜĐžödžk ŎLjƕ Ɨƺ! ĬǏƵ

ùùNjĜƚơĂ Đžöùdžk ŎLjƕ Ɨƺ! ĬǏƵ ƗLjĂLjdž ƧöƸĂ ÜƧdžĜƵ ŎLjƕ Ɨƺ! ĬǏƵ Ǵƕ!ĜƸ ƗLjĂLjdž LJĂLj!f ĬǏƵ ƘĜƚƧơ!fĂ

[4](ƗƼĜưű! LJĂLj!f Ʊlʅk ŮĂ ĈfƧƽ!f NJLjƵ

ΣĜùƕz!f ĂƕĐ ƨĜŋĐ ƥpĂ) : ƫ özö LJƕf ýĜp ÜƘĜƚƧơ!Ĝƕ ƔfƧƵŰf ƥLjƵ ĂfĂ!f ĐžfƨƘ!f ƥƧƕdž!f ƨĜŋĐ ƥpĂ

ĬǏƵ :ýĜl5 ƻözư!f ýöƕp LJdž ǁ!Ʀ ýzŋ ǁ!Ĝdž LJƕf LJĐ Ůǫ Ý[5](LJĂƘöƨ :ýƛdž LJĂƚö5 ĂfĂ!f ĐžfƨƘ!f ƥƧƕdž!f

ÜƫLJĂƥùöƨ fƦùNj (LJöƥöƨö) Ŏdžʅdž!f Ŏ5 ýĂlö5 Üydžŋ!f fƦnjƕ ƗödžʅƘ!f ƥLjƵ ĂfĂ!f ĐžĂƨ! ƨĜŋĐ ƥp ƥƧƕdž!f LJĐ

Ŏù5 LJĂƨƵĜdžĂ LJĂƧƱĜLjĂ LJĂơǏƕǁʅĂ LJĂƦƱĜdž!f :ĐžnjǏĂp NJ!Ăp ƥöƋöĂ .ǴLJĂƥöƨƕ ƘƧƧdžĂ ÜǴLjĂƥöƨ ƘöĐƧĂ

.12/5 ýƮƽdž!f : ƫ özö LJƕf (1)

.85/1 ýönjʅk!f : ǁ!Ĝdž LJƕf (2)

.12-11/5 ýƮƽdž!f : ƫ özö LJƕf (3)

.76/1 ƠöƧƮk!f ƟƧT :ƥ!ĜP ƣöT!f (4)

12/5 ýƮƽdž!f ƟƧT : ƫ özö LJƕf (5)

Ŏ5 ɣƒƧƵŰƒ ýƶɳĂ ĂƒĂ!ƒ Ďƒƨƙ!ƒ ĞďžĐĂ ÜČĜŏ!ƒ Ďƒƨƙ!ƒ Ďĭƛ Üɣďžɳ!ƒ ăƧɳďž ĜNjƌƒƧɳǫ þĂɳŰƒĂ ÜŦǈǂďžĐ ČĜďžʅĐ
.[1](ƻŏƶư ŊŏǁƵ ýďžơ!ƒĂ Üýŏǁl5 LJĂǈ!ƒ

.ŊǰĜƕƛǫ LJďž ƧƛǂĐ Ŋ5ƦơĂ Ŋ5Ʀơ ĂĐ LJĂǈ!ƒ ǏǁƵ LJŏĂǈƙ!ƒ ƘĜƕƛǫ ɣďžɳ!ƒ ƒƦǋ Ŏ5 ƨĂɳŏĂ

(1) ƒLJƕ ďžĜ! ǁ : ƟƧT ƒ!ƙʅǌŏý 1/68.

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[2] [illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[5] [illegible]

[6] [illegible]

[7] [illegible]

حَشَا جَدَثٍ تُسْقِي عليه الرَّوَائح   لَعمرِي لئِن أمْسَى يَزِيدُ بنُ نَهْشَلِ

[illegible]

بعَاقِبَةٍ إذ صَـالِحُ العَيْشُ طالِـحُ   ذكَرْتُ الذي مَاتَ النَّدَى عند مَوْتِهِ

[illegible]

وَمُخْتَبِطٌ مِمَّا تُطِيحُ الطَّوَائحُ   لِيُبْكَ يَزِيدُ ضَارِعٌ لِخُصُومَةٍ

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 424 / 353/2 [illegible] 230 [illegible] 283/3 [illegible] 398 / 366 / 288/1 [illegible] 205/1 [illegible] 173/1 [illegible] 454/2 [illegible] 171/1 [illegible] 160/1 [illegible] 620 [illegible] 80/1 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 12.

(3) [illegible] 248.

(4) [illegible] 137.

(5) [illegible] 229 [illegible]

(6) [illegible] 45 [illegible] 151/1 152.

(7) [illegible] 454/2 [illegible] 150/1 [illegible] 232-233.

بعصْمَاءَ تَدْرِي كيف تَمْشِي المَنَائحُ   عَرَا بَعْدَمَا جَفَّ الثَّرَى عَنْ نَقابِـهِ

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 1/288.

(2) [illegible] 3/282.

(3) [illegible] 1/274.

(4) [illegible] 1/171.

(5) [illegible] 2/424.

(6) [illegible] 1/230.

(7) [illegible] 599 [illegible] 1203 [illegible] 2/167.

(8) [illegible] 1423 [illegible] 2002 [illegible] 455-456.

(9) [illegible] 447.

:ýĂǀŏ ĎǎĠŢŇǰ ǇJŀƒ ŃǇŏ!ǫ ƧĠŢĎ Ǵdž ƒŖŇǰ Ƨþǀdž ĎǎĠnjǝƙƪƒ ƔƒĂɳ Ŏ5 Ďǎǚǂ!ƒ YĂpĂ ĠǇŊǰ ýƶǝ!ƒ ƸŖơ ƷĂƪ ĭŖ!ƒĂ

.þŇǰĠŢ!ƒ ƒŖnjŀ [1]ĎǎĠnjǝƙƪǚ! ýƛdžĂ ĎǎĠnjǝƙƪƒ ĂĎ ŎǝǇŀ ƔŏɳÛ ǇJǫ -ýƵĠǝ!ƒ ĭĎ-ŇĎǐƶ5 ƸŖơ ƨĂɳŏĂ

Ĭùǐ Ƶ Ďǎþùǀdž ŃǇùŀ ýĂƶǝdž ŇǇǰĎ ĬǐƵ (þŏƨŏ) ƔƮǇǰĂ ýƵĠǝǐ! (ǁŀŏ) ĈĠǇǰŀŀ þŇǰĠŢǐ! [2]ăƧƤĎ ƗŏƒĂƧ ǁĠǇŊǰĂ

Ɨ!ǡƪdž!ƒ ǇǰŖŇǰ Ŏ5Ă ƘŏŀŀƒŎ5 þŇǰĠŢ Ǘ ƗŏƒĂƧ!ƒ ǇǰŖŇǰ ĬǐƵĂ ǁŀŏ) ù! ýƵĠ5 ŇǇǰĎ ĬǐƵ YƧĠư ƴ5ƧĂ ÜŇĎǐƵĠ5

:ǀĠơǇǰǐ! ĈƒƧƈ Ɨƛǚƛ

ǁ!Ŗ Ƨŏƺ Ġnjŏ5 ƨĂɳŏ ǗĂ ÜƸĂŖơdž ýƶǝ! ýƵĠ5 ƘĠƵĂ5Ƨdž!ƒ ǇǰŖŇǰ ǇJdž þơƒĂ ýǂ ǇĎ :ýĂǕƒ

Ďǎǚù ǂ!ƒ ƧŏþǀƙĂ ÜƧĂnjdžɳ!ƒ ǇǰƒƧŏ Ǵdž ĂŇǰĂ ÜƸĂŖơdž Ďþƙŀdž Ƨŀ Ƥ ƘĠƵĂ5Ƨdž!ƒ ǇǰŖŇǰ ǇJdž þơƒĂ ýǂ ǇĎ :ŎǇǰĠƛ!ƒ

.YƧĠư ŎǂĠŀ!ƒ :ĎǎŇǰþǇǰƵ Ƙŏŀ!ƒ Ŏ5

ǇĎĂĎ ÜĎǎǚǂ!ƒ ǇJdž ƾŀƪ Ǵdž ŃǇŏǐƵ ýþ ƸĂŖơdž ýƶǝŀ ǚƵĠ5 YĂ5Ƨdž!ƒ Ƨþǀŏ ǇĎ :ǇĠnjɳĂ!ƒ ƨĂɳŏ ŇǇǰĎ : Ɨ !ĠƛƒĂ

Ŏù5 ƘŀĠƛ ǚƵĠ5 YĂ5Ƨdž!ƒ ƒŖŇǰ ǇJĂǂ ǇJǕ ƸĂŖơdž ýƶǝŀ ǚƵĠ5 ǇǰƧŏþǀƙ Ĭ!ĂǕƒ ǇJǂ! ÜǍ5ĂŖơdž ǞþƙŀdžƧþǀŏ

.ăƧƤǕƒ Ƙŏŀ!ƒ ƗŏƒĂƧ

---

(1) ƒŀJǇ ŇŢǍĎ: ďžǆŏ Ŏǰǀ ƒ!ŏǐƔ f .621

(2) ƒŀJǇ ƤǆŏƗ: ƒ!ƬƵƧ Ăƒ!ƬƵƧƈ f .100

[illegible][1]

[illegible] (...) [2] [illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]:

إلى مَا رَأى هَضْبَ القَلِيبِ المُضَيَّحُ　　　سَلِ الدَّارَ مِنْ جَنْبَتي حِبرٍّ فواهب

[illegible]:

أَمُوتُ، وأُخْرَى أَبْتَغِي العَيْشَ أَكْدَحُ　　　وما الـدَّهـْرُ إلاَّ تَارَتَانِ فَمِنْهُمَا

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][5]

[illegible] (...) [6] [illegible]

[illegible][7]

أَمُـوتُ وَأُخـرَى أَبْتَغِي العَيْشَ أكدحُ　　　هـل الـدَّهْرُ إلا تَارتَانِ فتَارةً

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 97/4 [illegible] 569/2 [illegible] 346/2 [illegible] 55/5 [illegible] 138/2 [illegible] 114/2 [illegible] 212/1 [illegible] 120/2.

(2) [illegible] 46.

(3) [illegible]

(5) [illegible] 25-24.

(6) [illegible] 346/2.

(7) [illegible] 136/2.

Ƨőďž ư!ƒ ƻƦơ ǅǆ ÜĜnjƙĂdžĐ Ƨőƥlƙ!ƒ ƧĜƮ5 Ƨŋ!ƒ ƻƧơ ƻƦơ ǅǆ ÜĜnjő5 ƘĂdžĐ Ƨőƥlƙ!ƒ ƧĜƮ5 Ƨŋ!ƒ ƻƧơ
.[1]ƘĂdžĐ ƧĜƮ5

.[2]ƗǉƒƨƤ!ƒ Ŏ5 ĭƥƒƥƺǀ!ƒ ýĜp ƒƦǋ ŎǉŊ ǇǈƒýĂlǀĂ

Ĝdž ĂơǉĬŽ ǇĜǂ ǋǀ Ŏƪ Ă!Ū ƒƥĜnjƬƙƪƒĂ ÜĈĜƪǉ!ƒ ƚőƈ Ŏ5 ƥǊĜƮ!ƒ ƒƦǋ [3]ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ƥƧĂĐ ǁ!Ʀǂ Ă
.ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ǋǀ ƥnjƬƙƪƒ

ǇĂƥ ŎùǉƶőĜùdž ƔƱĜƤdž!ƒ ǅǆƶǀ ƝĈĜ5ƙǂƒĂ Ɲ5ő5Ƥƙ ƻĂƮĂdž!ƒ ƻƦơ ƨƒĂŋ Ĝǉ! ƧnjƱő ƥǊĜƮ!ƒ ƒƦnjǀĂ
ÜƘĜdž ǅnjǉǈdž Ĝdž ǇĂ!Ălő ǅnjǀ ƭĂƛĂdž!ƒ ƔƧƶ!ƒ Ʊƶǀ ĜǉƶdžƪĂ) :ǋ!ĂlǀǋőĂǀőƪ ǁ!ƦǀƟƧƮ ƥpĂ ÜlƧĂƧư
.[4](ƘĜdž ƥơƒĂ ǅnjǉǈdž Ĝdž ǇĂƥőƧő ĜdžǉǫĂ

(1) ǇǈƒŎǉŋ: ƔƪƙơdžƗ!ƒ 1/212.

(2) ĭƥƒƥƺǀ!ƒ: ƗǉƒƨƤ ƔƥŪƒ 5/56.

(3) ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ: ƻĜƬǂ!ƒ 1/530.

(4) ǋőĂǀőƪ: ƔĜƙǂ!ƒ 345.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]

حَلَّت صُبَيرةُ أمواهَ العِدادِ، و َقَـدْ   كَـانَتْ تَحُلُ، وأدنى دارهـا ثُكُدُ

[illegible]

وَحَالَ، مِن دُونِهَا الأعداءُ والـرّصَدُ   دارٌ، لبهنانـةٍ، شطَّ المـزارُ بهَا

[illegible]

[illegible] [5]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [6] [illegible] [7]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 349/1 [illegible] 670/2 [illegible] 103/3 [illegible] 255/2 [illegible] 28/1 [illegible] 272/1 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 83.

(3) [illegible] 310/1.

(4) [illegible] (19-90) [illegible] (640-708) [illegible] 490 [illegible] 298 [illegible] 123/5.

(5) [illegible] 1416 [illegible] 1996 [illegible] 297-298.

(6) [illegible] 255/2.

(7) [illegible] 28/1.

ǸǰùƼǦǨǂ Ǒù5 ǴƼǦƼ ǁ!Ʀ! ǸǰöǍƼöƪ ƥǀƷ ƥpǍ ÜǦǸǰƥƶƼ Ǧdžö5 ǦnjƼƒƧƵƺ ƧnjƱ ƧöƩ Ǐǉƶdžƽ ǂƽƮ (Ǘƺ) ǇƺǪ :ǑǉǦƛ!ƒ

ǇǦù ǂ Ǎ!) :ƔǦƼ!ƒ ƒƦnj! ǂǷƛdžǷ ƧǂƦǍ .ƧöƩ ǂ!ƨǉdžƽ ǴƽƮǍ ǦǸǰƥƶƼ ǦdžǍ (Ǘƺ) ǸǰöǶ ǇǰǍǂö Ǧdž ƔǦƼ ƒƦǸǰ :[1]ýǦǀ5

.[2](ǦƙƥƪƽǷ! Ÿƒ Ǘƺ ǂnj!ƈ Ǧdžnjö5 ǇǰǦǂ Ǎ!Ǎ) … ƥöƨ Ǘƺ ýƞƧ Ǧǉƶdž

.ƥǸǰǦƮ!ƒ Ǒ5 ljƧǂƦ ƫƼƪ Ǧdž ǍǸǰǍ ƧǍnjdžƞ!ƒ ǇöƧƤƙ : ǂ !Ǧƛ!ƒ

---

(1) ƪǍƼö ǸǰöǍƼöƪ: ƔǦǂ!ƒ 331/2.

(2) ƪǍƧǀ ƒǗǉǶǦǦ ƒǗö ǂ 22.

[1]ƥǿǻƞ!ƒ Ŏʅǀǀ NJh ĺĞ5ƱǀƒƦǂĂ ƒƦǂ   ǻƧǂƒƦ ǁǀĞǀƌ ƥǂƾ Ǐǀǂǀ ƚƩ!ƒ ƥƵ

[2]Ƨùʅ Ƶ ƥǂƾ ǀƧʅǀ Džùǀ ǀĞùdžǀ   ƠǐǂùǑ Ğùƞ!Ğǀ ƚƩǂù!ƒ ƥƧùƱǀ

[3]DžǀƥǀDž ǀǀDž Ğùǀ ŁJĂƧƥǀ ŬĂ ǀdžöƥ   ƞŬǀdžĂ ǀǂùǀƵ ǀùưǑ Ğùǀ ŁJƑĞǂĂ

ƒĂǀNjĂ Ğdž5 ƧöǐǂLJĂöƧ NJƶdž ýķĞƥ ŎǀLJ LJdž LJöǂĂ) :Ǐ!ĞƶķNJ!Ăƥ ƥǀƵ ŎʅĂ!ŰƒĞNjƧǂƦ ƥNjƒĂT!ƒ ǀǀNj

[4].(LJöƧǀĞƮ!ƒ Ɣơö Ÿ ƒĂ ƒĂǀĞǂķʅƒ ĞdžĂ ƒĂ5ƶư ĞdžĂ Ÿƒ ýöʅ Ŏ5 DžǀĞƮD Ğdž!

.ǀƧƞ ƨĂƞö ŬĂ ƔƮǀ!ƒ ƔƞƒĂ (ƒƦǂ) ƨöödžķ LJD ǏǀƵ :ýĂŰĞ ƥǀTķʅƒ

LJD Ǐù!ǫ ǂ!ĞǀƒƧǂƦ ƥǀƵ ƻĞưDĂ ŬƧĂƧƞdž Ŏķǀö Ğdž ĺǀ!ĞƸ LJƑĞǂ ƨöödžķ LJD ǏǀƵ ǂ!ĞĂ!ƒĂ ŎǀĞĂ!ĞĂ

LJƨĂ ǏùǀƵ ĈĞö ƧöƸ LJdž ǀƧĂʅǂdž ǀƨdžNj ĞNjƥƶǀ ƻ!ŰĞ [5]LJƑĞǂ ĞNjǀdžĂ ĞNjǀ ƏƧƥ ĞNjǀǂĂ ƘĞƷ! ĞNjö5 LJöǂ

.ýƵĞ5!ƒ DžʅĞǂ LJƸĞǂ

.ǁ!Ʀǂ Ůǫ LJĂǂö Ů ĂNjĂ ŬǀĂƮǀdž ǻƥƧ5dž (ƒƦǂ) ƨödždž ĈĞƞ ǂöơ (ĺ5Ʊ!) :NJ!Ăƥ NJö5 ơǀƑʅǁƐ

ƒƦǫ (ƒƦùǂ) LJD ǁ!ƦĂ ŬƒƦǂĂ ƒƦǂ :ýĂǀö ǂöơ ƥƥƵ LJƵ ǂöĞǀǂ ƒƦǂ LJD ǏǀƵ ŎǀöƶƵ!ƒ ƥNjƒĂT LJdž Ƙöǀ!ƒ

[6].ƒƦǂĂ ƒƦǂ NJ!Ăƥ Ŏ5 Ğdžǂ ƻƱƶ!Ğǀ ǀƧƧǂdž Ůǫ ýdžƶķʅķ Ů ƥƥƶ!ƒ LJƵ ǂöĞǀǂ ƘǀĞǂ

ýdžƶķʅùķ ĞùNjǀDĂ ŬĞdžNjƧƥ ƒƦǂ Ƙưǀƥ ýĂǀķ5 ƧöƥƮķ!ƒ DžƨǀķŮ ĞNjǀǫĂ :(ƒƦǂ) LJƵ ŎǀĂdžTŰƒ ýĂǀöĂ

:NJ!Ăǀǂ ĞNjöǀƵ ĺ5ĂƱƶdž ĺǀ!ĞƸ

[7] ƥǿǻƞ!ƒ Ŏʅǀǀ NJh ĺĞ5Ʊ! ƒƦǂĂ ƒƦǂ   ǻƧǂƒƦ ǁĞʅƌ ƥǂƾ Ǐǀǂǀ ƚƩ!ƒ ƥƵ

:ŎǀĞĂ!ƒ ƥNjĞT!ƒ

أطْرُدِ اليَـأسَ بالرَّجـا فكـأيٍّ   آلمـاً حُـمَّ يُسْـرُهُ بَعْـدَ عُسْـر

.ýƑĞƥ NJ! ƻƧƶö Dž! Ƙöǀ!ƒ

---

(1) ŎǀĂdžTŰƒ :ƟƧT ŰöƩ!ƒ 3/638 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ƟƧT ƥNjƒĂT ŎǀƷdž!ƒ :DžĞTNj LJǀƒ 2/514 Ý ŎǀƷdž Ɣöǀ!ƒ 1/188 Ý ŎǀöƶƵ!ƒ :ƥƮĞǀdž!ƒ ǂöĂơǀ!ƒ 4/497 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ydžNj ydžƒĂNj!ƒ 1/56 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ŎǀƮŰĂ ǀĞƮ!ƒĂ ƧƑƱǀ!ƒ 7/81.

(2) DžĞTNj LJǀƒ :ƠưĂD ǁ!Ğʅdž!ƒ 4/276 Ý ŎǀĂdžTŰƒ :ƟƧT ŰöƩ!ƒ 3/637 Ý ơöT!ƒ :ƥ!ĞP ƟƧT ƠöƧƮķ!ƒ 2/281 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ƟƧT ƥNjƒĂùT ŎǀƷdž!ƒ 2/513 Ü DžĞTNj LJǀƒ :ŎǀƷdž Ɣöǀ!ƒ 1/186 Ý ŎǀöƶƵ!ƒ :ƥƮĞǀdž!ƒ ǂöĂơǀ!ƒ 4/495 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ydžNj ydžƒĂNj!ƒ 1/255.

(3) ŎǀĂdžTŰƒ :ƟƧT ŰöƩ!ƒ 3/637 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ƟƧT ƥNjƒĂT Ŏǀƹdž!ƒ 2/513 Ý DžĞTNj LJǀƒ :ǏǀƷdž Ɣöǀ!ƒ 1/187 Ý ŎƱĂöʅ!ƒ :ydžNj ydžƒĂNj!ƒ ùydž 1/255.. ĂdžǀNJ ƥĂý ƨNjö Ƨǀ LJǀ Ŏǀ ʅdžǀ Ǐ:

ĂǂĞƑLJ ƙƧă Ǉdž ƮĞdžƘ !ǁ ǀdžƶƞǀ   ƨöĞƥķNJ ĂD ǀǀƮ NJ 5Ŏ !ķǂǀDž .

(4) ʅĂƧǀ ýĉ ƵdžƧƑLJ ŰöǂǀǀǀǂŮ 146.

(5) ĂNjŎ ƥƧƒǀ ǀǀŎ ƞƶƧ ĂƒǀLJ ǂöƧ ĂƒơʅLJ. ǀƒUƧ ƒǀLJ !ƞƧƨ ǏǀǀT! :ƧT 2/242.

(6) ƒ!öǀŎ: ƒ!ǀĞƮ ƥ ƠĂöǂ 4/497.

(7) ŎǀĂdžTŰƒ :ƟƧT ŰöƩ!ƒ 3/638.

[illegible]

وَكَائِنْ لَنَـا فَضْـلاً عَلَيْـكُمْ وَمِنَّةً   قَدِيماً وَلا تَدْرُونَ مَـا مَنُّ مُنْعِمِ

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 477/2.

(2) [illegible] 255/1.

(3) [illegible] 105.

وما نحنُ إلا مِثلُهُمْ غَيْرَ أننا	كَمُنْتَظِرٍ ظِمأً وآخَرَ واردِ
هُمْ سَاعدُ الدَّهر الذي يتقى بهم	وما خَيرُ كف لا تَنُوءُ بساعدِ

[illegible]

وهذا الشاهد من شواهد سيبويه استشهد به عندما أورد قول الشاعر

[illegible]

وإنَّ الذي حَانَتْ بفَلج دماؤُهم   هم القوْمُ كلُّ القوم يا أمَّ خَالِدِ

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible]

(5) [illegible]

(6) [illegible]

(7) [illegible]

NJöǁƵ þĜƵ ŮĂ Üyďžŋŀ NJö!ǫ ƧTö Dž! ǁƶďžŋ NJŀ þƒƧďž!ƒ LJǂö Dž! Ă!Ă (LJĂlƙďž!ƒ DžNj ǁƑ!ĂD NJŀ ƭþƮĂ ƭþƮ!Ĝŀ

þƧùö Dž! Ăǁ5 Ü [1] (Ʃďž!ƒ LJďž LJĜƱöT!ƒ NJƱŀPƙö ĭŖ!ƒ DžĂlö Ĝďžǂ) : Ĭ!Ĝƶƙ NJ!Ăp Ĝưö D ǁ!ŖĂ Üyďžŋ Ƨöďžư

ÜǂöLjĂƙ!ƒ Ŏ5 (ŁJŏŘ!ƒ) LJƵ ƒ öơďž ǖ5 ƒ ƮPďž (ĭŖ!ƒ)ùŀ þƮp ŁJƎ5 .yďžŋ! ýƛďž NJŀ ƔƧưö Dž! yďžŋ NJŀ

:NJ!Ălǂ ƧƵĜT ƧƱưö Dž! Ĝďž Üyďžŋ!ƒ Ŏ5 (ŁJöŘ!ƒ)

[2] þƈĜP DžD Ĝö DžĂl!ƒ ýǂ ǁĂl!ƒ DžNj DžNjƋĜďžþ ƝǁƷƋ ƘǁĜƅ ĭŖ!ƒ ŁJǫĂ

ùùŀ þƒƧďž!ƒ LJD ĭD ĭƧTPďžƨ!ƒ ƔNjŘďž ÜŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ƧǂŖ þpĂ (ƒĂưĜP ĭŖ!Ĝǂ Džƙ ưPĂ) : Ĭ!Ĝƶƙ NJ!Ăp ĜďžDĂ

.[3]ǁƽöƽPƙ NJLjďž ƘƽŘơ LJĂLj!ƒ LJDĂ (ƒĂưĜP) NJ!Ăp Ŏ5 ǁƶďžŋ NJöǁƵ þƑĜƶ!ƒ ƳĂŋƧ ýö!þŀ (LJöŘ!ƒ) (ĭŖ!ƒ)

Džƙ ưùPĂ Ƨöþlƙ!ƒĂ ÜƧĂŘơďž ƧþƮdž! ƧƮĂ ǂöǗƒ LjŘNj Ŏ5 (ĭŖ!ƒ) LJD Ĭ!ǫ ĭƧŋT!ƒ LJŀƒ ƔNjŘĂ

.[4].LjĂưĜP ĭŖ!ƒ ƯĂP!Ĝǂ

ýùƵĜ5!ƒ Ƨöďžư!ƒ ýƶŋ LJǫ) :ýĜl5 ǂöǗƒ LjŘnj! ĭƧŋT!ƒ LJŀƒĂ ĭƧTPďžƨ!ƒ ĭDƧ Ɣŋĝơ!ƒ LJŀƒ ƨǁŋĂ

LJöŘ!ƒ LJönjŀTďž Džƙ ưPĂ : ĬLjƶďž!ƒ LJĂǂöĂ (LJöŘ!ƒ) ĬLjƶďžŀ (ĭŖ!ƒ) LJD LJďž ƧǂŖ Ĝďžǂ Ănj5 (ĭŖ!ƒ) ĬǁƵ ǂþƑĜƵ

ÜǕĜùơ ýĂǕƒ ĬǁƵĂ ÜǂƧþƮďž Ƨöþlƙ!ƒ ƒŘNj ĬǁƵ LJĂǂö5 ÜƒĂưĜP LJöŘ!ƒ ƯĂP ýƛďž ǁưĂP ĂD ÜƒĂưĜP

ÜNJùŀĜŀ Ĭùǁ Ƶ (ĭŖ!ƒ) LJĂǂö LJD ƔŋĂ ÜƧĂŘơďž ýĂƶƽďž Ƨöďžư (ĭŖ!ƒ) ĬǁƵ þƑĜƶ!ƒ Ƨöďžư!ƒ ĜLjǁƶŋ LJǫĂ

.[5]Ƨöƺ Ŭ ǂƧþùƮďž LJĂǂö5 ÜLjĂưĜP ĭŖ!ƒ ƯĂùP!ƒ ýƛďž ǁưĂP Džƙ ưPĂ Ƨöþùlƙ!ƒ LJĂǂöĂ

---

(1) ƪĂƧl ƧlŀƧ!ƒ ǂöǕƒ 275.

(2) LJŀƒ ĜďžǁƑ : ƟƧT ƒƙnjöý ƪ!ƒ 1/191-192.

(3) ĭƧTPďžƨ!ƒ : ƒ!ǂTĜƧ

(4) ǁƵŎ LJŀ ďžơþ: ĜďžD!Ŏ ƒŀLJ ƪŋƧĭ 3/57.

(5) LJŀƒ Ɣŋĝơ!ƒ: ǕöưĜƟ 1/483.

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[3] [illegible]

لِوَجْهكَ في الإحسان بَسْطٌ وبهجة   أنا لهُمَاهُ قفو أكرَم وَالِدِ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 105/1 [illegible] 50-49 [illegible] 54/1 [illegible] 105/1 [illegible] 342/1 [illegible] 63/1.

(2) [illegible] 4.

(3) [illegible] 50-49.

(4) [illegible] 105/1.

(5) [illegible] 180 [illegible] 796 [illegible] 64-58 [illegible] 164-162/2.

þߤù!ƒĂ ĎŽȡùù‡Ď Ăȝþ ŊĜǻŽߤùnj! ĜǇĎ ‡ŋnjŀĂ ȢƱʅ ǇĴĜʅơŰƒ Ŏȝ ǁnjŋĂ!

Ƨŏ‡Ʀķ!ƒ ŎȝĂ ƚŀŏȝ!ƒ Ŏȝ ĜǀȝƙƒǇĴȜ - ǁ!ĜdžǇĴŀƒ ĭĎ- :ýĜp .ĜdžŇjĜƱȝ! ƻĎķƤŏ ǇĴĎ ǁ!Ʀ ƨƒĂŋ! ĎŽƱĜǇj!ƒ ƱƧƬĂ

... ýĜƮȝǇjŬƒ ƱȝĎŀ ŎǇĜƛ!ƒ ǇĴĂ‡ ƔŋĂ ǻƵĂȝƧdž ýĂǕƒ ǇĴ‡ŏ Ďž!Ă ƴùdžŋ!ƒ ĂĎ þƒƧȝŰƒ ŎȝĂ Ü ƚ ŏǇjǇķ!ƒ ĂĎ

[1].ŇĴŀķ‡ Ư ƶŀ Ŏȝ ŇķƧĜŀƵ ǉƦŇj

ĭþùơķdž!ƒ ǇĴŏƧŏdžư!ƒ Ŏȝ ýĜƮȝǇjŬƒĂ ýĜƮķŬƒ ƨƒĂŋ ĜǇj! ǇĴŏŀķŏ ýƒĂpǕƒ ǉƦŇj ǇĴdž ǉƧ‡Ʀ ƾǀʅ Ĝdždžȝ

ǻùƛŏǇjǇķĂ ǂƧŏ‡Ʀķ ĜdžnjƱȝ! ƻűķƤƒ :ǻŏǇjĜƛ ƔĜƱƤ!ƒĂ Ďž‡ķ!ƒ ĭƧŏdžư ǇĴĂþ ƚŀŏƺ ĭƧŏdžư ĜǇjĜ‡ ƒƦǫ :ƚŀķƧ!ƒ

Ŏùȝ ýĜƮȝǇjŬƒ ǇĴĜ‡Ă ÜǇĴƒƧdžǕƒ Ĝdžnjŏȝ ƨĜŋ ǁ!Ʀ ƾǀơķ ǇĴȜ ÜĜdžnj!Ă!þdž ƻűķƤƒĂ ÜǻƶdžŋĂ ƚŏǇjƛķĂ ƒþƒƧȝǫĂ

.ýĜƮȝǇjŬĜŀ ǉĜŏǫ Ĝdžnj! ĜǇĎ ƧƛǕ‡ƒ þŇjĜƬ!ƒ ŎȝĂ ÜƠŋƧĎ ĜdžnjŏǇjĜƛ

.[2]ŇĴŏĂŀŏʅ ǀĜơùǇj!ƒ ĎžĜùdžŰ ǻƶŀķ ǁ!Ĝdž ǇĴŀƒ ǉƧĜķƤƒ Ĝdž ĂŇj ƚŀŏƺ!ƒ ĭƧŏdžư Ŏȝ ǇĴŏƧdžǕƒ ƨƒĂŋĂ

---

(1) ƒŬƬĂdžŏǇ: ƬƧƟ ƒŬ!ȝŏƚ 54/1.

(2) ƒ!Ƭŏǫ ƤĜ!þ: ƬƧƟ ƒ!ķƮƧƠ 108/1.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible]

وَسُرِّحَ كَالأَجْذلِ الـفَارسِـ ... يِيّ في إثرِ سِرْبٍ أجدَّ النِّفَارَا

فَصَـادَ لَـنَا أكْـحلَ المُـقْلَتَـ ... ينِ فَحْلاً وَأُخْرَى مَهَاةً نَوَارَا

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 290/1 [illegible] 79/3 [illegible] 26/3 [illegible] 417/4 [illegible] 592/9 [illegible] 399 [illegible] 325/2 [illegible] 281/1 [illegible] 169/3 [illegible] 325/3 [illegible] 348 [illegible] 49/8 [illegible] 66/1 [illegible] 237/1 [illegible] 56/2 [illegible] 700/2 [illegible] 134/1 [illegible] 445/3 [illegible] 39/5 [illegible] 52/2.

(2) [illegible] 67.

(3) [illegible] 281/1.

(4) [illegible] 237.

(5) [illegible] 180.

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]

أَكُلَّ امْـرِئٍ تَحْسَـبِينَ امْـرأً   وَنَـارٍ تَـوَقَّـدُ بِاللَّـيْلِ نَـاراً

[illegible] [2]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 66/1.

(2) [illegible] 348

(3) [illegible] 265/2

(4) [illegible] 26/3.

üĝẑ DžDž hǈNJĜʅDžǁɛ hƹƬǁɛ üʄDžYƋ

(1)ƧʄþùpǕʄ ȽǇùdž ŃǇbùŋbjdž ȽƩùǒǉ Ĝdž ȽǇûdžcǍ ƁǒûươǨ Ǔ ƗƧǍùdžÔ ȐƦûơ

Ǒ5 Ĝdžh DžnjƑhǇjǩ lƧǍʅ DžnjǒǉƵ ýƗǇǨ ǇĐ ǇǍl5ĜǇjdž!ʄ ƧȐơǒ) : Ǐ!ĜƶǨ NJ!Ǎp þǇjƵ ƘǒhǃʄƦNj Ǒʅ Ǎ!Ǖʄ ƧǂȐ

(2)(ǇǍƧȐơǩ Ĝdž ɰƧƤdž Ÿʄ Ǉǫ ʄǍĈƨnjǩʅʄ ýp DžnjhǍǉp

Ƙǒh!ʄ ƧǂȐǍ NJʅ5Ǉjh ǴǒþƶǨdž ƧȐơǒ ǇǍǂǒ ǇĐ ƨǍŋǒ :ýĜpǍ

Ǔ Ĝùdž ǇdžƌǒǍ ÜƧȐơǒ ǇĐ ǑƷhǇjǒ Ǔ Ĝdž ƧȐơǒ ýNjĜŋ ʄ ƤƬ Ǒ5 (3)ǑlơǗ!ʄ Ǐǒơǒ Ǎh :NJǉƑĜp Ƙǒh!ʄ

.ǇdžƋǒ ǇĐ ƠƮǒ

ýùǒpǍ (ýùȇȸ) ǇƨǍ ǏǉƵ (ƧȐƃ) ǂnjhƬdž!ʄ ǂ5Ʈ!ʄ ƘǉdžƵ ǂǒơ (ƗƧǍdžĐ ȐƦƃ) :NJ!Ǎp Ǒ5 üǐǨDžǂǁɛ

YǍǇjƮdž Ƙǒh!ʄ

ǇùƵ ǎǍƧǒ .YǍǇjƮdž Ƙǒh!ʄ Ǉǫ ýĜpǍ ljƧǒƩ NJƶǇjdžǍ ÜƘǒh!ʄ ʄȐnjh (ýȇȸ) ýdžƵ ǏǉƵ NJǒǍhǒʅ NJh ýȐdž

(4)Ƙǒh!ʄ ʄȐNj NJ! ƘǉdžƶȸÜ(ýȇȸ) ǐþƶǨ Ǒ5 þNjĜƬ ǇƵ ǑǇj!ƋʅNJǒǍhǒʅ ǇĐ Ǒlơǘ!ʄ

ƩĜùǒl!ʄ ĜdžǇjǫǍ ǂþơdž YǍưǍdž YǍǇjƮdž Ƙǒh ǍNjǍ … Ƙǒh!ʄ ʄȐnjh NJǒǍhǒʅ ǊǨơʄǍ :þƧhdž!ʄ ýĜpǍ

.(5)ƔƧư!ʄ ʄȐNj Ǉdž ĈǑŋǒ Ĝdž ǏǉƵ DžǂĜơ!ʄ

…ljþƮlǒ ƩĜǒl!ʄ ǇǕ NJǒǍhǒʅ ǁ!Ȑ Ƨưǒ ǘ5 ǴơǒơƮ ʄȐNj ǇĜǂ ǇǫǍ …:(6)DžǉƵǕʄ ýĜpǍ

(7)þǒþùȸ Ĝnjù! ȽǇǒǉdžƧùǂ!ʄ lƫ Ĝƃŋ Ǒùư ƧƵ ǇǍùþƨǉdž ƉĜûnjþƋ ǑûǇjĜǨƋ

ǂùǒǍơʅ!ʄ þƮĜldž!ʄ :Ǒǉǒƶ!ʄ Ý157/8 Ü169/8 ƔþǕʄ NJǇjʄƨƤ :ǐþʄþƷh!ʄ Ý409/1 NJǒǍhǒʅ ƘĜǒhĐ ƟƧƬ :Ǒpʄƨǒʅ!ʄ Ý113/1 ƔĜǨǂ!ʄ :ǂǒǍhǒʅ (1)

ƔƧƶ!ʄ ǇĜʅ! :ƧǍÜǇjdž Ǉhʄ Ý73 Ü71/6 ýƮ5dž!ʄ ƟƧƬ : ƫǒƶǒ Ǉhʄ Ý424 ǂǒ5!Ǖʄ ƟƧƬ :ýǒlƵ Ǉhʄ Ü342/2 ǂǒ5!Ǖʄ ƟƧƬ :ǑǇjǍdžƬǕʄ Ý543/3

.116/2 ƔưǨldž!ʄ :þƧhdž!ʄ Ý(ƧȐơ) 176/4

.64 ǂhǍǨ!ʄ lƧǍʅ (2)

ýù5Ʃʄ þùl! ǴưǒĐ ýĜpǍ ÜDžnjdžĐ Ǐ!ǫ ǇǍhʅǇjǒ Ǐlǉj ǂǍǗƛ ƫĜpƧ :lþǒhƵ ǍhĐ ýĜp Ü ƫĜpƧ ǎǍdž ƧǒlƵ Ǉh ƪơǓ Ǉh þǒdžơ!ʄ þhƵ Ǉh ǇĜhĐ Ǎùùnj (3)

:ǂǇjʄƨƤ!ʄ ƻơƮdž Ĝnjǒ5 Ʃǒ!Ǎ lƧʄǍǨ!ʄ ƧĜ5ʅʄ Ĝnjǒ5 DžNjƨĜǇjdž ljȐNjǍ ÜþǍnjǒ NJǉNjĐǍ ǍNj ÝǑlơǗ!ʄ ǇĜhĐ Ǉdž ǂǒƨŋ!ʄ ȐƤĐ ý5Ʃʄ Ǐǩơ ÜǑƮ ýùǂ ǇĜƱǉʅ!ʄ

.173/8

.113/1 ƔĜǨǂ!ʄ :NJǒǍhǒʅ (4)

.116/2 ƔưǨldž!ʄ :þƧhdž!ʄ (5)

ÜǐǍùƷ! ÜƔùǒþĐ Ü (Dž1084-1019) (ùNj416 -410) (ɰĜŋơ!ʄ ǍhĐ) Ǒʅ!þǇjǕʄ Ü ǐ ƧǨǇjdžƮ!ʄ DžǉƵǕĜh ƻǍƧƶdž!ʄ ÜǇĜdžǒǉʅ Ǉh ƻʅǍǒ ǍNj (6)

Ǒù5 ljƧƮùh ƻǂ ÜljƧǒƩǍ ǑǇjĜǒŋ!ʄ ǑǇjĜʅƷ!ʄ þdžơdž ǇǉʅƠ!ʄ NJǇjdž ȐƤĐǍ ÜǂƵĜdžŋ ǇƵ ȐƤĐǍ ÜǂhƠƧp Ǐ!ǫ ýơƧǍ ÜƔƧƷ!ʄ ǂǒƧǨǇjdžƬ Ǒ5 þ!Ǎ . ǐǍơǇj

ƘǍpĜùǒ .NJǒǍhǒʅ þNjʄǍƬ ƟƧƬǍ ÝDžĜdžǨ ǑhǕ ǂʅĜdžǒơ!ʄ ƟƧƬ ÝǍơǇj!ʄ Ǒ5 ǑŋĜŋƨǉ! ýdžŋ!ʄ ƔĜǨǂ ƟƧƬ :NJ5ǒǇjĜƮǨ Ǉdž .ǂǒǉǒhƬh Ǒ5ǍǨ . ljƧdžƵ ƧƤĈ

.203/3 ƔNjȐ!ʄ ƘʄƧȐƬ :þĜdžƶ!ʄ ǇhʄǍ Ý61،60 /2 ĈĜhþǕʄ Džŋƶdž : ǐǍdžơ!ʄ

Ƙ.þ ÜƠ.þ ÜƭƬùdžþ Üǂʄ ƧǨǉ! ǇǍdžƋdž!ʄ Ƨþ .lƨƧh!ʄ ƧĜǨƤdž þdžơĐ ǂƶǇjƮ (ýnjǉnjdž Ǉh þǒƨ) ǑʄĜƠ!ʄ ýǒƤ!ʄ þǒƨ ƧƶƬ ƧÜǇjʄ .ýǒƤ!ʄ þǒƨ! Ƙǒh!ʄ (7)

ǇǍùpȇǉdž) :NJ!Ǎp NJǒ5 þNjĜƬ!ʄǍ.705 ƔNjȐ!ʄ ƘʄƧȐƬ :DžĜƬNj ǇhʄǍ Ü73/6 ýƮ5dž!ʄ ƟƧƬ : ƫǒƶǒ ǇhʄǍ Ý169/8 ƔþǕʄ ǂǇjʄƨƤ : ǐþʄþƷh!ʄǍ ÝùƮ

.ǑưƧƵ :NJ!Ǎp ǍNjǍ NJh ýǍƶ5dž!ʄ NJh ƔƮǇj5 ÜǂƷ!Ĝdž!ʄ ǂƷǒƮ ýdžŋ ýdžƵĐ ǂǒơ (Ǒưƨƶ

[illegible] (1)

[illegible]

[illegible] (2)

[illegible]

حَذِرٌ أُموراً لا تَضِيرُ وآمِنٌ   مَا لَيْسَ مُنْجِيَهُ مِنَ الأَقْدَارِ

[illegible] (3)

[illegible]

[illegible] (4)

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 342/2.

(2) [illegible] 424.

(3) [illegible] 71/6.

(4) [illegible] 1969 [illegible] 73 [illegible] 169/8 [illegible] 72/6 [illegible] 293/3 [illegible] 513/3 [illegible]

أقصـرّ ُ كَفّـي أنْ تنـالَ أكُفَّهُمْ ــــ إذا نحـن أهْويْنا، وحَاجَـاتنا مـعا

وإنك مهـما تُعْطِ بطنك سُؤْلَـهُ ــــ وفـرجَكَ، نالا مُنْتَهى الـذّمّ أجْمَعَا

[1] .ýĂl!ƒ ƒŘnjǶ ƭĂǶʅdž ǁ!Ǵdž LJǶƒĂ :ĭ ƥƒƥʓǶ!ƒ ýǴpĂ

ƥö Ů LJdž ǴnjƽƨơöǑķ!ƒ ƘǴdžǁǂ!ƒ ƥƒƥƵ Ǒ5 ljŘnj :ýǴl5 ÜǴnjǶ ýǴp LJdž ĬǁƵ ƨǴǂljŰƒ ĭƨƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ƥƥƬĂ

.ǁùķöƱƵƊ ǑljķFƞ Ǵdžnjdž :ýĂlöĂ Ĭķdž :Ĭljʐdžǁ ǴnjljƱöĂ ÜǴnjʐưĂdž ƨöƹ Ǒ5 ǴnjʐưöƼ ÜǂöǶƨʐ!ƒ Džǁ Ƶ Ǒ5 NJ!

Ÿƒ ƘǴùöǅ Ǒù5 ƥơǁö5 ǂöŮƒ ǴnjǶ ƨʅƼö5 ÜƔNjŘö DžǁÜǂöǶƨʐ!ƒ ƴưƒĂ Džǚǂ LJdž ƩöĂ ÜNJʐưĂ LJdž ƒŘNjĂ

.[2] Ĭ!Ǵʐķ

Ƙ!ƌùʅ NJöĂǶöùʅ ýǴùp :[3]ƨöljdž!ƒ LJǶƒ ýǴp ƥdžơƊ LJǶ ýöǁƤ!ƒ ýĂl!ƒ ƒŘnjǶ ǁ!Ǵdž LJǶƒ ƭǶʅ ĭŘ!ƒ ýʐ!Ă

ǑljķƌùƘ Ǵùdž Ĭķdž :ƘǁpƒŖ Ĭķdž ƴdž ǴdžnjƘ!ƨljdžǶ ƒĂʓǁǶ Ǵdž ǴnjƵdž ƘǁƤƥƊ Ǵdž ǑNj :ýǴl5 (Ǵdžnjdž) LJƵ ýöǁƤ!ƒ

Ǒ5 Ǵdžnjdž LJdž ǂöljǴƛ!ƒ ýöǁƤ!ƒ NJǶƬ ǴdžljǫĂ ÜǴNjǴljʐdž Ǒ5 ǴnjljƱ5 ĬķdžǶ Ǵnj! ýöǁƤ!ƒ NJöǶƬķǶ ýƑǴl!ƒ LJƌǂĂ .ǁķƛƥơ

[4].Ĭķdž! ǂlơǚ!ƒ ǴdžǶ Ĭ!Ăǘ! lƥǂƌdž lƥƑƒƨ ǴnjpǴơ!

ĬùǁƵ ĭƨƬùƤdžƨ!ƒ ƥƨ ǴdžƊĂ :ƨǂŘ!ƒ ǂlǶǴʅ ǂöŮƒ ƨöʅƽķ Ǒ5 ĭƨƬƤdžƨ!ƒ NJö!ǫ ƔNjŘ Ǵdž! ƭƥǒƌdž ýǴpĂ

ƥǴƵ Ǵnjö5 ƨĂƨƞdž!ƒ ƨödžư!Ǵ5 ÜljƥƨĬǁƵ ƥNjǴƬ ƭƥƮƊ ǂöŮƒĂ ÜƠǒơƮ ƥƨ5 (Ǵdž Ĭķdž) ĬljʐdžǶ ǴnjljƊ Džƶƨ

Džƨùǁ5 ǂùöŮƒ ĬǁƵ yƥƒĂ ƨödžư!ƒ LJƊ ĬǁƵ ýƥ ǂöǅ LJdž :NJ!Ăp NJ! ƭƨǫƽdž NJǶ ýƮķƒ ƥpĂ Üǭdžķơ Ǵdžnjdž Ĭ!ǫ

(Ǵdžnjdž) ƳǴlöǫ Ĭ!ǫ ýƑǴl!ƒ ƒŘNj ƔǴNjŘ5 ÜljƨnjƱdžĂ ƨdžưdž!ƒ Ǒ5 yƞƨdž!ƒ ƥǴơķƒ lƨĂƨư ǴnjöǁƵ Ǵdžnjdž ƳĂpĂ

.[5]ƔƒĂƮ!ƒ LJƵ ƔǴNjŘ Ǵdž Ĭķdž ĬljʐdžǶ ǴnjljƊ ǭdžƵƒƨ ƘpĂ!ƒ ĬǁƵ

---

(1) ýĂl!ƒ :ĭƥƒƥʓǶ!ƒ ǂljƨƤ ƔƥŮƒ 28/9.

(2) ĭƨƬƤdžƨ!ƒ :ƻǴƬǂ!ƒ 107/2.

(3) ĂùǶƊĂ ƩǴùǶʐ!ƒ ĂǶƊ LJǶƥ!ƒ ɯǴķ) Ÿƒ ǴǓƱƵ LJǶǴǶ ƨönjƬ!ƒ ÜǑ!ŘǴƬ!ƒ ÜǑdžƨơ!ƒ Üĭƨƥljǂʅŵƒ Ÿƒ ǴǓƱƵ LJǶ DžöƨǂƧƒ ƥǶƵ LJǶ ƥdžơdž LJǶ ƥdžơƊ ĂNj (3)
ùùNj709 lƨùƤŮƒ ĭƥǴdžƞ Ǒ5 lƨNjǴl!ǴǶ Ǒ5Ăķ .ýĂƬŰƒĂ ÜĂơljƒĂ ÜNJl5!ƒĂ ÜǂöƥơljƒĂ Üƨöʅƽķ!Ǵǂ DžĂǁʐ!ƒ LJdž ƳƒĂlƊ Ǒ5 ǁƨǴƬdž Ǒ5ĂƬ (ýư5!ƒ
ƨƨƥù!ƒ :ƨùƞơ LJǶƒ .ƩǴǶʐ!ƒ ǑǶƊ ơöƬ!ƒ ƔpǴljdž Ǒ5 ƟƒĂƨŰƒ ƟǴǶƬdžĂ ƟǚƼ!ƒ ƟǴķƼdž ƻĂƬķ!ƒ Ǒ5Ă ÜƨöǶƥķ!ƒ ƱǴlʅǫ Ǒ5 ƨöĂljķ!ƒ :NJƼöljǴƬķ LJdž
ƒljdžǴǂ!ƒ 373-375/1 ÝƒĂǶƒ LJǶƒ :ƥǴdžʐ!ƒ ƘƒƨŘƬ ƔNjŘ!ƒ 19/6-20

(4) ƥdžơƊ LJǶ ƥdžơdž LJǶ ƨöljdž!ƒ :ĭƨƥljǂʅŰƒ ƻǴƬljŰƒ Ǵdžö5 ƘǴdžljʐƒ .ƻǴƬǂ!ƒ .ƳĂǶùƱdž Ǒ5 ǂöƬǴơ .ƻǴƬǂ!ƒ .ƥƒƨ ÜƨùƼ!ƒ 1399ùNj-1979Dž.
107/3.

(5) yƞƨ!ƒ ƭǶǴʅ!ƒ 109/2.

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[2] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

.[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5]

[illegible] [6]

[illegible]

سَرَيْنَا وَنَجْمٌ قَدْ أَضَاءَ فَمُذْ بَدَا   مُحَيَّاكِ أَخْفَى ضَوْؤُهُ كُلَّ شَارِقَا

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 468/2 [illegible] 863/2 [illegible] 112/3.

(2) [illegible] 97/1 [illegible] 114 [illegible] 471/2 [illegible] 863/2 [illegible] 98/3 [illegible] 193 [illegible] 101/1.

(3) [illegible] 99.

(4) [illegible] 1403 [illegible] 1983 [illegible] 189/4 [illegible] 223/1 [illegible] 520/1.

(5) [illegible] 101/1.

(6) [illegible] 471/2.

ƴùǆ ǁ!Ʀ ƨǴƞĂ ǉƧǊƤ (ǅǌǩǆǋǄ ƥƿ) ƗǇǆƞĂ ǄƥǨǆ ƗƼƑǴƱ ǇǄ ǏǇƵ Ǜ[1](...ǅǌƪƼǇǄ ǅǌǩǆǋǄ ƥƿ ƗƼƑǴƱĂ ǅƗǇǆ

.ýǴơ!ƒ ĂƒĂ ƥƶǊ ǴǌƵĂƥĂ! ǉƧƗǇ ǴǌǇǉĂƗ

.ýƑǴƥ ǋ! ƻƧƶŏ ǅ! ƘŏǊ!ƒ

.ǉƧƗǇ!ǴǊ ǄƒƥǨǊǓƒ ýǴơ!ƒ ĂƒĂ ƘƩǍ ƚŏơ (ǄǴư Ǆ ƥƿ ǅƞǉĂ) :ǋ!Ăƥ ǋŏƼ ƣǉƒƪǁƐ

---

(1) ƪƧĂƪ ýƈ ƵǆƧƒǇ ƗŏǓƒ 154.

أسَيْلم ذاكـم لاخـفا بمكـانه   لِعَـيْنٍ تُرَجّـي أو لأذن تَسـمَّعُ

من النَّفَر البيض الـذين إذا انْتمـوْا   وهـابَ الـرّجال حلقه الباب قَعْقَعُوا

ƒĂẑùẑȥþ ƔƓü!ƒ ȞẑùǁƠ ǆǤƑǁ!ƒ ǋƔƓùnjö ƒĂƨƙùƵƒ ƒƦ ǇöƦù!ƒ ǏƑǘ!ƒ ƧƼƿ!ƒ Ǉdž

.[1]ǇöƙǮǁ!ƒ ǇöƜ ƴdžƞö ƻö+5 ÜǈƟƠ ǐƦ!ƒ ǏǉƶdžǑ5 ƠƜƿƊ ƒƦNjĂ .ƓdžNjƒþƠǫ ƇƓǮ!ǫ ǏǁƵ ƇƓƞ ƒƦNj ƒĂ!Ɠp

DžùǂǉƊ Ɠùdž ýùƛdž ƭƠ! NJǉǫ) :Ǐ!Ɠƶƙ NJ!Ăp þǉƵ ƘƓöƧƒƦ!ƒ ƖƧĂƪ Ǒ5 ƇƒƧ5!ƒ Ƙùöƙ!ƒ ƒƦNj þƧĂƊ þpĂ

ǇƊ NJnjƞĂ5 ÞăƧƤǕƒ ǇƵ ƓdžNjƒþƠƜ ǏƽƙǂöþpĂ ÜǇƊĂ Ɠdž Ƙƶdžƙƞƒƻöǂ :ýƑƓp ýĂǀö þp :ýƓp [2](ǇĂǀƱǉƙ

:ƧƵƓƬ!ƒ ýĂp ƇƓdžƪǕƒ Ǉdž5 .ƓdžnjƱ5! ƻǁƙƤƒ ƒƦ ƘƒĂþǕƒĂ ƇƓdžƪǕƒ Ǉdž ǇöƑöƬ!ƒ ǇöƜ ƴdžƞƙ ƔƧƶ!ƒ

* DžùùNj ŁǇöƦùǃ ǑƑǘ!ƒ Ƨùùƽǉ!ƒ ŁǇdž*

.ƧƤǕƒ Ǉdž ƓdžNjþƠƊ ÜǇöƦ!ƒĂ ǑƑǘ!ƒ ǇöƜ ƴdžƞ5

Ǖ NJùǉƊ DžǁƵƒ :ýĂǕƒ ƴưĂdž!ƒ Ǒ5 ýƓp ÜǇöƶưĂdž Ǒ5 (ƧƵƬ!ƒ ƟƓưöǫ Ǒ5) ƓưöƊ ǑǁƵ ĂƜƊ ǉþƧĂƊĂ

ȞǁƮ ǉƧNjƓƱ Ǒ5 Ʃö! NJǉǕ ÜĂƧdžƵ þöƨ ǉƧƒþ Ǒ5 ǐƦ!ƒ ǐƦ!ƒ ǁ!Ăǀǂ ÜǑƑǘ!ƒ ȞǁƮ ǇöƦ!ƒ ǇĂǂö ǇƊ ƨĂƞö

ǇĂöĂƠǉ!ƒ ýdžƠö Ɠdž ǏǁƵ ýƮĂdž!Ɯ ýĂƮĂdž!ƒ ýƮĂ ýöƨǉƙ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƇƓƞ þpĂ .ǑƑǘ!ƒ Ǐ!ǫ ƴƞƧö Ɠdž ǇöƦ!ƒ

.[3].(NJƙƶöƮ ŁǇdž ǐƦ!ƒ ȞƛƓǮƙƪƓ5) :ƊƧp ƇƒƧùǀ!ƒ ƯưƜ ǇƊ ƒĂdžƵƨ ƔƓü!ƒ ƒƦNj ýƑƓƪdž NJöǁƵ

NJùǉǮ5 Ʊùƽǁ!ƒ Ǉdž Ƨǂ NJöǁƵ þƶö Dž! ǏƑǘ!ƒ ǇƷ5 ǇöƦ!ƒ ǏƑǘ!ƒ ƧƽǉǇ!ƒ Ǉdž :NJ!Ăp ƓdžƷ5 :ǑǉƓƛ!ƒ ƴưĂdž!ƒ Ǒ5Ă

ȞǁƮù!ƒ ƻƦƠ ǇĂǂö ǇƊ ƨĂƞöĂ ǇöƦ!ƒ DžNj ǑƑǘ!ƒ :ýƓp NJǉǂ ÜȞǁƮ!ƒ Ǉdž ƴƞƒƧ!ƒ ƻƦƠ ǇĂǂö ǇƊ ƨĂƞö

ƧƤǕƒ ýĂǀǂ ƓnjöǁƵ ýþƙ ǉþƶƜ ýĂƮĂdž!ƒ ȞǁƮ ǇǕ

[4]Ǒƙƒþ! ƘƧǁǂ ǑƓƊ ŁǇdžƵƺ Ǒƙǘ!ƒĂ Ǒƙ!ƒĂ ǑƙƒĂǁ!ƒ ŁǇdž

ǉƦùNj Ǒù5 ƒĂƨƓƞƊ þp ǇöþƒþƮǁ!ƒ ǇƊ ĂNjĂ ÜƧƤƇ NJƞĂ NJö5 ƨĂƞöĂ .ȞǁƮƜ ǇöƦĂǕƒ ǇöƦĂƮĂdž! ƘdžöDžǁ5

...[5]ƓdžĂ Ǉdž Ǒ5 ǁ!Ʀ ƴödžƞ!ƒ ǀƨƓùƞǂ ýƮĂö ǕĂ ƻƮĂö ǇƊ ǇöƦ!ƒ ĂƠǉ Ǉdž Ȟ!ĂƮĂdž!ƒ

Ǉdž :NJ!Ăp :ǑǉƓƛ!ƒĂ ǏƑǘ!ƒ ȞǁƮ ǇöƦ!ƒ ǇĂǂ ƨƒĂƞ DžþƵ :ýĂǕƒ ǑǁƵ ĂƜƊ ƓNjƧǂƦ ýƒĂpƊ ȞƶƜƧƊ ǉƦNjĂ

Ǉùdž ƴùƞƒƧ!ƒ ƻƦùƠ ǇĂǂö ǇƊ ƨĂƞö NJǉǮ5 Ʊƽǁ!ƒ Ǉdž Ƨǂ NJöǁƵ þƶö Dž! ǇƊ ǏǁƵ ǇöƦ!ƒ ǑƑǘ!ƒ Ǒƽǉ!ƒ

ƧöƪùƽƙǑù5 ǐƧƬƤƓƨ!ƒ NJ!Ɠp Ɠdž ƒƦNjĂ ǈþöǂƓƙ NJƙǁƮƒ ýĂǕƒ ǇöƜ ǑǉƓƛ!ƒ ýĂƮĂdž!ƒ DžƠƿƊ NJǉƊ ǐƊ.Ȟƙ!ƒ

Ǖ NJùǉƊ ȞùnjƞǇdž ǈþƪƓ5 NJǁƶƞĂ ÜýĂǀ!ƒ ƒƦNj ǏǁƵ [6]DžnjưƶƜ NJöǁƵ ƯƧƙƶƒĂ (DžǂǁƜp ǇdžǇöƦ!ƒĂ) ȞöǕƒ

(DžǂǁƜp ǇdžǇ) ǇƊ ǏǁƵ ƘöǀƧ!ƒĂ ȞöǕƒ ǃƧƤĂ ÜǁƦ!ƒƜ Ǐ!ĂƊ ýĂƮĂdž!Ɠ5 NJƜ ýƮƙƒ Ɠdž ƖþƓƵǃƜ Ǖǫ ƻƧƠ!ƒ þǂƓö

.355-354 ýĂƮǕƒ :ǃƒƧƪ!ƒ ǇƜƒ (1)

.23 ȞöǕƒ ƘƓöƧƒƦ!ƒ ƖƧĂƪ (2)

.441 ƧƵƬ!ƒ ƟƓưöǫ :ǑƪƧƓ5!ƒ ǏǁƵ ĂƜƊ (3)

:ƧƤǕƒ ýƓp þƒþƮ!ƒ DžǂNjĂ ƖƜ! ƴdžƞ ƘƒƜǁ!ƒĂ .443 ƒ ƭƓƪ!ƒ ƧƜƮdž!ƒ (4)

Ǒƙƒþ! ƘǁƓnjƙǂƒĂ ƘƜƬ ǇƊ Ǐ!ǫ ƒƧöƺƮ ǑǉƜƓƧ ƔƧƠ!ƒ ǇƜƒ ƓǉƊ

(Ɠƙ!) Ǉƒ39/15 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇƓƪ! :ƧĂƱǉdž ǇƜƒĂ Ü156 Ü154 Ü80/6 ƔþǕƒ ȞǉƒƨƤ (5)

.92/1 ƱöƠdž!ƒ ƧƠƜ!ƒ .ƖƧǀƜ!ƒ Ȟƙǂ ƱöƠdž!ƒ ƧƠƜ!ƒ ǉƧöƪƽƙ Ǒ5 ǇƓöƠ ĂƜƊ :DžnjǉǉdžǇ (6)

[illegible]

فَكَفى بِنَا فَضْلاً عَلَى مَنْ غَيْرُنَا   حُبُّ النَّبِيِّ مُحمَّدٍ إيَّـــانَـا

[illegible]

نَصَرُوا نَبِيَّهُمُ بِنَصْرِ وَلِـيِّهِ   فَاللهُ عَـزَّ بِنَـصْـرِهِ سَمَّانَـا

[illegible]

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible]

(4) [illegible]

(5) [illegible]

.lSlhf lSĂʅ LJdž (ljSŏʅ5k ýĂĐ Ŏ5) CƒS5!ƒ ljþSĂĐ ƒŖǂĂ

Ǘ5ù ƬĂ ǴNjþùzh Ǵùdžh Ƙ5ƬĂ5 ÜƗdžnjhdž lSǂlj ǴnjljǕ ÜǗkzlj (LJǁǆ) ĬǁƵ Sŏƺ ýdžơ NJŏ5 þNjǴƬ!ƒ :DžǁƵǕƒ ýǴp

ÜƗ!ĂƬĂdž (LJǁǆ) LJĂǂk LJĐ ĬǁƵ sƑǴɳ Sŏƺ ƴ5SĂ .ǴljSŏƺ DžĂp ĬǁƵ :Sŏþlk!ƒĂ ÜƗǁƬ!Ǵǂ Ǵnj! LJĂǂŏ ǗdžsǕ

.ǴljSŏƺ ĂNj LJdž :Sŏþlk!ƒĂ ÜƗǁƬ!ƒ LJdž ǴnjŏǁƵ ƴɳƒS!ƒ ƧŖơŏĂ

[1].ǴljǴ5ǂ ĬljƶdžƒĂ ÜlþǂƋdž lþƑƒs Ǵljh Ŏ5 CǴh!ƒĂ Ĭ5ǂh ƴ5kSdž Ɣơ!ƒĂ

Sùŏƺ Ƙùƶ5S LJǫ : ƚ!ǴƛƒƴưĂdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ýǴp (NJŏ!ǴdžĐ LJdž) ƴưƒĂdž ƗƛǚƛŎ5 ĭSɳƬ!ƒ LJhƒ ljþSĂĐĂ

[2]…Ɨ!ĂƬĂdž LJdž ƘǁzɳƼ ÜǴljSŏƺ ĂNj LJdž þŏSk ÜƧĂŖơdž Ďþkhdž ShƤ NJljƎ5

.ƗŏǃĂùƬĂdž!ƒ ýùdžkơŏĂ ÜǴnj!Ǵơ ĬǁƵ LJdž LJĐ ýdžkơŏ5 ÜSŏƺ ƴ5Sh ăĂSŏĂ :ŎljƺdžƒŎ5 DžǴƬNj LJhƒ ýǴpĂ

ǴùljSŏƺĂ lþùƑƒs ǴùljNj LJdž :ŎƑǴʅǂ!ƒ ýǴpĂ .ƗǁƬ ĂĐ Ɨ5Ƭ ƗǁdžɳƒĂ ÜǴljSŏƺ ĂNj LJdž :Sŏþlk!ƒ ǴdžnjŏǁƵĂ

.[3]Ĭǁzh lSĂSɳdž

ǗdžƛǫCSdž!Ǵh Ĭ5ǂ) ƚŏþơ!ƒ NJljdžĂ ÜþơƒĂ! ƗŏþƶkdžƒĬ5ǂ ýĂƶ5dž Ŏ5 Ƙþŏs þp CǴh!ƒ LJĐ ĬǁƵ ljþSĂĐĂ

.ýơdžƒĬǁƵ ýǴdžkƬƒ ýþh ǊƔơĂ ÜýƵǴ5!ƒ Ŏ5 lþƑƒs Ƙŏh!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎNj ǴdžljǫýŏpĂ .(ƴdžʅ Ǵdž ýǂh ƚþơŏ LJĐ

---

(6) ʅŏĂhNJ: ƒ!ǂkǴƔ 105/2.

(1) ƒ!hƶþƒþĭ : ƤsƒljƗ ƒǕþƔ 120/6.

(2) ƒhLJ ƒ!Ƭɳsĭ : ƒǕdžǴ!Ŏ 65/2.

(3) ƒhLJ NjƬǴDž: džƺljŎ ƒ!ǁhŏƔ 331/1.

þĞƆǁ€ ǀuǂDžƜ DžDž ćƍǂĞDžǁ€ ǍǂY ơƋƑyǁ€ þĭDžƮǁ€ ƹƤøƟ ƦƸǋøƜ

[1]ŷǉùnƮô ĎŽ ŃŃùǂ ǴùǀǉƦ ǑùŽ ǑùŽþķ ƧĞôûƤ!ƒ ĐŽĐ ƘƄǂnƮô þùþ

DžǍù!! ǴùdžǂƠ Ÿƒ LJdž LJƪƠD LJdžǍ LJǍʒǀö ǂöǁǋĞƞ!ƒ Džǂơ5D) :Ĭ!ĞƶƘ ǋ!Ǎp þǉŽ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ǋǀ þǌƮƘƪƒ

. ƻǍƦơdž þƑĞz!ƒǍ ÜǉƧǀƤ LJǍʒǀöǍ ÜDþƘǀdž ǋǉD ĬǁŽ yƼƧ!Ğǀ (Džǂơ5D) DƧp LJdž lƇƒƧp ĬǁŽ [2](LJǍǉpǍö

:ǉþzǀǍ [3]ǑǁƞƵ!ƒ Džƞǉ!ƒ ǑǀǕ lƧǍƞƧD yǁƠdž Ƙöǀƒ!

ŸǴƀǋûp ŁJùŽ ǴŽƀǋþ ŃǉŽ ƀǒûdž ĉyǁnƮǕĉ ƩƊƄ ǑƪƊƄ ƘDƧ LJD ŁJdž

ǑùŽƀǉĞƼ ǴǉƧùþǍ ǋöǋöƮô ǴǉƧùþ ǑŽƧùnƪô ǍD ƇǑƠǀô :Ǒ!Ğǁ!ƒ ŃƔƦƞ

Ǒùžƞƻ ĞùǑ ǍƼƼô ćǁ ƒƊƒǍ ƒƦǫ ĬǁƂơ ǑùžǁƠƒ :Ʃdžǁƪǁĉ Ÿƒ ŷùöþ ùŃǌĞǉƼô

[4]ŷǁƞǋ!ƒ ǁƊùƤǕƒ ƫ ƧǂǀƧƞ YƧùùpǕƒ ĎŽĞŽƤǁƪ!ƒ þùzǀ ƒþǀ ĬƘơ

ƒƦùǋǍ ÜƧǀƤ!ƒ ǂǁdžƞ LJdž Dþƙǀdž!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ þƑĞz!ƒ Ƨödžư!ƒ ƻƦơ ǂöơ (yǉƮƒ Dž! ǋǁǂ) :ǋ!Ǎp ǋöƼ ơǁǉƑƪǁ€

.(ýǂ) Üƽ! DþƘǀdž!ƒǍ LJǌǀ ǕǍzƽdž ǴǀǍƮǉdž LJĞǂ ƒƦǫ ƇƒƧƽ!ƒ þǉŽ ǑƪĞöp ƻƦơ!ƒ

ǴƪĞöp .ǋƼƦơ ƨǍƞö ƧǀƤ!ƒ ǂǁdžƞ LJdž DþƘǀdž!ƒ ĬǁŽ þƑĞz!ƒ Ƨödžư!ƒ LJD ĬǁŽ ǋöǍǀöƪ þǋƒǍT LJdž Ƙöǀ!ƒ

.ýǂ Üƽ! :DþƘǀdž!ƒǍ .ǋǀ ǕǍzƽdž ǴǀǍƮǉdž LJĞǂ ƒƦǫ ƇƒƧƽ!ƒ þǉŽ

DžǍdžz!ƒ ǑƼ ĞǌǌǀƮD Ğdž (ýǂ) ĬǁŽ þƒƨǍ Üǁ!Ʀ ƨƒǍƞ ĬǁŽ YĞdžƞǕƒ ýöǌƪƘ!ƒ ǑƼ ǁ!Ğdž LJǀƒ ýlǉ þpǍ

ƧöƤ!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ ǍŽþö ýƞƧ ǍơǉǍ ÜĬƠŽD Ǒǉ!ƌƪö DžǌöD Ǎơǉ ÜǉƧöƹǍ ýǍƮǍdž LJdž :ƧĞlƘƽǕƒǍ

(1) ƘöǀƒǕ ǑǀǕ Džƞǉ!ƒ ǑƼ ƘöƤƘ ƒ ƒ þǋƒǍT!ƒ ý281 ƒǍþƒʒǀ!ƒ ǂǉƒƨƤ ǑƒǕ Ɣ359/1 ƒǍǉǀƮ!ƒ ǍƠöǀǉƮƒ :ƧƧþ!ƒ ý13/2 ƒǍƼƒƧöƪǍ ǑƼ ƟƧT ƘĞǀD

ǋöǍǀöƪ ý441 Ü14/1 ǍƠǍöƪ!ƒǍ :ƟƧT ǍƠǍöƪ!ƒǍ ý544/2 ǑǉʒdžƑ ǍƟƧT ǍƠǍöƪ!ƒǍ :ƫǍöǋǍƒǍ ý85/1 ƔĞǂ!ƒ :ǋöǍǀöƪǍ Ü90/6 ýƮƽdž!ƒ ƟƧT :Ǒǉƞ LJǀƒǍ :Ǒǉƞ

Ǝƪƙơdž!ƒ Ɣ211/1 ƒǍǀǉT ǋǁƮ ǑǉʒǁƑǁ ƔǍǁǁ!ƒ ý201/1 ǑǉǁƑʒ!ƒǍ :ǑǉöƑ!ƒǍ þƮĞǁdž!ƒ ǂöǍơǉ!ƒ ǕǀǍ ý224/4 ǂǀƪǉ Ǒǉƞǌƽ ƮǕƒ þǉŽ :ǑǉĞƹǕƒ :Ǒǉƞǌƽ ƮǕƒ Ü176/10

ƒǍþƒʒǀ!ƒ ǍǁƨƤ :ǂ ýǂƞǌ ýǁǋ ƒ Ɣ20/3 ý72/6 Ü273 ƒǍǀ LJǀƒ :Ǒǉƞ ƪƮƤ!ƒ ƒƑ Ü61/2 ƟƧT!ƒǍ ƮƽdžƑý Ü30/2 ƒǍƠǍöƪ!ƒǍ :ƔĞǂ!ƒ Ɣ127/1 Ü137 ý146

.17/1 yǁdžǍƒǉ!ƒ yǁdžǉ :ǍƠǍöƪ!ƒǍ Ü252/4 ƔưƘǁdž!ƒ :þƧǀdž!ƒǍ

(2) ƪǍƪǁ ǑƑĞdž!ƒ ǂöƒ 50

(3) ǍǉŽ ƒ!ǀƽư ý ǉþƑƒǀ Ǝǂdžƒ ǑöǁƠǉƒǀ Ÿƒ ǁǀǍ ǑöǁƼƒ ǂƞƧ ƻƧǀƒ ... ƞǍǉǍ ǑǀƧǕƒ ƪƒǉƮǕǁdž!ƒ ǑƼ ƞƧǀƠ!ƒ ǂǀǕƒ! Ĭ .ǑƒǌĞöp ǍǀD ǍŽdžƧƧ ǍǀƘ

:ǋƵƒ ƔǍ!ǀǀ ǍǉDƒ ǍƧƵ LJdž ƜǁƞƵ!ƒ ǑƼ ƘƵǉƒ LJǀƒ ǑĞp ǁǉǍöǍǉ LJǀĞ ƪǍƞǉ!ƒ ǍǉD ƞǉƒǍǁ .ǂƼǍǂ!ƒ ǍǉƧƵ ǋǉƧ ǍŽdžƧƧ ǍǁƤƼ Ǝǁƞƿ ǍŽǁƙ ǍƮǍǉ Ƨǀƚƪ

: ƫǍǀǀ ǍǉŽ ǀǂǁ ƔǍ!ǀǀ ƟƧǁ ƞǀ ǍŽƒǍǁƞǍ ǌƧ *ƒƞǉƵ ǋƞ ǍƮǌƵ ƒǉƮ *ǍƞǂƑ* ǁǂǉǁ*ǋǀ ǍƦƧ :

ƧùùùùƮǀ!ƒ LJdž ƧŽĞƮ ýǂǍ Ǒǉǫ ƧùùǂƦ ǑǉĞƠǍƮǍ ĬǍǉD ǋǉĞƠǍƮ

ƧùùDž!ƒ LJǍĞùùŽ DžǍƞǉ!ƒ ýzƼ ƧƘƘƪƒ Ǖǫ ƧùùùùŽĞƮ ǑǉDƧ ĞǀƼ

-584 ƇƒƧzT!ƒǍ ƧzT!ƒ :ǋǀǍöƘp LJǀƒ *ƧǂƦ ǑǉĞƠǍƮǍ ĬǍǉD ǋǉĞƠǍƮ *LJǍ!ǍǁǍ ƩĞǉ!ƒ ƻƧƮǉƒǍ ÜǁĞƞz!ƒ ǂpĞǉ ĬǁŽ ǋǁdžƞ ƔƛǍ ǫ ÜþƮǉö ǍǉǫĞǉöƼ

.103 ƔþǕƒ ǋǉƒƨƤ :ƒþƒʒǀ!ƒ ý591

(4) ǍƠǍöƪ!ƒ :ƟƧT ǍƒǍƮƤ!ƒ ǑǉʒdžƑ .544/2

[1].NJhöηD ƚöƱƵD ĭD ÜƔöηD

þùöþơ!ƒ lƧĂùƪ Ŏ5 ƧdžǴƵ LJhƒ DƧp ÜƧķƒĂķdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ljþĂƧĂ! ÜƚǁIh ljƨƒĂη ƠöơƮ!ƒĂ :ĭþƒþʒh!ƒ ýǴp

.[2]ƔƮLj!Ǵh ƚƵǴdžη!ƒ ýƛdž DƧp þl5 ǅǴƪLj!ƒ lƧĂùƪ Ŏ5 ǴdžDĂ (ĬLjƪơ!ƒ Ÿƒ þƵĂ ýǂĂ) :Ʊl5

ƧùhƤ!ƒ þùƑǴƵ NJöhƬķ ĂNjĂ ÜƩǴöl!ƒ LJdž NJηĂ Ƨödžư!ƒ ƒƦNj ƻƦơ!) :Ɣƪķơdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ŎLjη LJhƒ ýǴpĂ

NJhƬùö ýùƛdžD ƚƨƮ!ƒ Ŏ5 ĂNjĂ ƧhƤ!ƒ LJdž ƔƧư ǴnjLjŪ ÝƔƧpD ýǴơ!ƒ Ŏ!ǫ ĂNjĂ ÝƚƨƮ!ƒ ĂD ýǴơ!ƒ þƑǴƶh

ĂùNjĂ ÜNJùƶdž ƴdžķηö ŰĂ NJhpǴƶö NJLjŪ ÜNJlǁƤöĂ NJdžǴldž DžĂlö Ǵdž ƴLjƮƒ Dž! LJdž NJ5Ʀơ Ŏ5Ă .ƚǁƮ!Ǵh ƚƨƮ!ƒ

.[3](lƧưǴơ ǴnjLjǂ ǁ!Ʀ! ƘƧǴƮ ǅǴnj!ƒ ƔpǴƶö Ǵdž ƧưƠ ǴdžǁƼ ÝŎƶLjƮD Ŏ5 ǅǴh!ƒ ŎLjƵD ƾűƱŰƒ ƻƧơ

.þƑǴƶ!ƒ ƻƦơ ƴLjķdžö ǖǂ LJǂö Dž! ƒƦǫ ÜDþķhdž!ƒ LJD ǅƒƧƽ!ƒ ýĂp DžĂnjƽdžĂ

ƚùöǁNjǴη!ƒ DžǂơƼD ƦƒĂƬ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƏƧp þl5 ýĂŰƒ ǴdžD ÜƧƶƬ!ƒĂ DžǘǂǂƄ Ŏ5 ƚǁlh ƨƒĂη!ƒ Ǵ́ưöD NJö5 ƠöơƮ!ƒĂ

:ƧƵǴƬ!ƒ ýĂp NJLjdž ƧöƛǂƼ ŎLjǴƛ!ƒ ǴdžDĂ LJĂʒhö

ǴLjķƒþǴùƪ ljþdžùùơö ĭD [4]*ǴLjķƒþǴùƪ þdžùơö þ!ǴùƤ5*

þpĂ .NJöĂhöƪ ǴdžNjƒĂƧ ǁ!ƦǂĂ ÜýǴʒķƬŰƒ ƔǴh Ŏ5 þNjǴƬ NJLjD ĬǁƵ (NJhƮLjĂ ýǂ ƴƧƧh) ƘöhĬƒ ƒƦNj ăĂƧöĂ

.ƴ5Ƨ!ƒ ƚöƒĂƧ þƧhdž!ƒ NJöǁƵ ƧǂLjD

---

(1) LJhƒ :ǁ!Ǵdž ƟƧƬ :ƪķnjöý ƒĂƽƑþ ĂķǂdžöƑ ǴƮþ. ĂƨƒƧl ƒ!ǂƛǴƼƚ: ƒ!džƪƪƚ ƒ!ƷǴdžƚ ƻö!ǴķǁƼ ĂƒƮLjƮƧÜ ƒ!džηǁùƩ ƒŪƵǁùĬ !ƧƵöùƚ ƒLjLjùĂLJ
ĂƒŰþƒƔ… ƒ!ǴNjƧl 1387 ǁNjù- 1967ǁDž. ƒ 48.

(2) ƒ!ǁʒþƒþĬ: ƤƨƒLjƚ ƒŪþƔ1/360

(3) ƒhLJ ƞLjŎ: ƒ!džơķƪƔ 1/11.

(4) ƒ!ǁʒþƒþĬ: ƤƨƒLjƚ ƒŪþƔ 1/360.

ÙDžøШĦ ÙøƮNjøDž ƍƥƨDžĦ ÙøƮNj

[1] ƒ ǒùdžƤ ǇùdžƨDžǂǇǴùdžƨ ǇƎù5 ƒǍùƽǅ DžǂǇùƱ Ư ùƶ Ǒ5 ƒǍùǂ

DžNjƧǴƮùŊ ǏùǂƵǍ DžnjƵdžùƔ ǏǂƵǍ DžnjǍǂƥ ǏǂƵ Ÿƒ DžǅƤ) :Ǐ!ǴƶǅNJ!Ǎƥ ƥǇƵ ǑƔǍ!Ǖƒ NJ ƥnjƬǅƔƒ

.(DžǂƵǴdžƔD) ƴdžƞ!ƒ NJ ƥƒƧǑǍ ƪƥƧdž ǴǴƞ (DžnjƵdžƔ) ǇD ǏǂƵ [2](DžǑÙƵ ƔƒƦƵ Džnj!Ǎ ǈǍǴƬƩ

ǴùǇdžǅ NJù ǇǍƧǅƬǑǍ ƔǴǅǂ!ƒ Ǉdž Ǵǈ!ƨǇD Ǵdž ǇǍdžǅǂǑ ǇǑƦ!ƒ Ǉƥ) :Ǐ!ǴƶǅNJ!Ǎƥ ƥǇƵ Ǳ!Ʀǂ NJ ƥnjƬǅƔǍ

ǴùdžǂÙ ǏdžǴǅǑ!ƒ ƴƒǍdžD ǇǍǂǂǑ ǇǑƦ!ƒ Ǉƥ) :NJ!Ǎƥ ƥǇƵǍ [3](...ƧǴǇ!ƒ Ǖƥ DžnjǇǇǍƱ Ǒ5 ǇǍǂǂǑ Ǵdž ǁƑ!ǍD Ǖǔǂƥ

ƪùǑƧƱ Ǒù5 ƥƒƧùdž!ƒ :ƴǴùƥ ǇƱ!ƒ ǂǑ5ƧÙ ǏǂƵ [4](ƒƧǑƶƔ ǇǍǂƮǑƔǍ ƪƧǴǇ DžnjǇǍƱ Ǒ5 ǇǍǂǂǑ ǴdžǇƥ

NJùǑ5ƧÙ ƴǴdžƶǅƔƒ NJǇǂ!Ǎ ÜƧƧÙ!ƒ ƧǍƧÙdž!ƒ ƔǴƶǑǅƔƒ Ưǅǅ Dž! Ǉƥ Ǎ (Ǒ5) Ùƽǂ ǂǑ5ƧÙ!ƒǍ (DžnjǇǍƱ)

.ƥNjǴƬ!ƒ Ƨǂ Ʀ DžǅNJdžƥƵ Ǒ5 NJ ư ƶ ǂǑ5ƧÙ ƳǴƬ Ǵdžǂ ƔǴƶǑǅƔǕƒ Ǒ5 .ǇƱ!ƒ

.ǴNjǍǂƑǴƥ ƧƧƶǑ Dž! Ǒǅ!ƒ ǇǑƔdžƤ!ƒ NJǑǍǑƔ ƘǴǑD Ǉdž ǍNjǍ ÜƴƑǴƥ NJ! ƧƧƶǑ Dž! ƥNjǴƬ!ƒ ƒƦNj

NJǑǍǑƔ ƥNjƒǍƬ Ǉdž ƘǑ!ƒǍ (DžǂǇǍƱ) ƴdžƞ!ƒ DžǴǈdž (ǁǇƱ) ƥƧƽdž!ƒ DžǴƥD ǂǑơ (DžǂǇǍƱ) NJ!Ǎƥ Ǒ5 ƍǇƑƔĦ

ƔƧùƶ!ƒ Džǖǂ Ǒ5 Ƨǂǅǂ Ǒ Ʃ ǑǍ!) :ƴǴƥ .ƴdžƞ!ƒ NJ ƥƒƧǑ ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƥơƒǍ!ƒ Ùƽ! ǴǑƞdž ǏǂƵ NJ ƥnjƬǅƔƒ

Ǒù5 ƴdžƶǅƔùǑ Ǖ Ǵùdž ǁù!Ʀ Ǉdž ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ǒ5 Džnjưƶ :ƴǴƥ ǏǅƠ ǴƶdžƞǏǇƶdž!ƒǍ ƪƥƠƒǍ Ùƽǂ!ƒ ǇǍǂǑ ǇD

.ƥNjǴƬ!ƒ Ƨǂ Ʀ Džǅ [5](Džǖù ǂ!ƒ

ƧƶƬ!ƒ ƘƒƧǍƧư Ǉdž ǁ!Ʀ ǇƱ ƥƧƽdž!ƒ ƟƧƮ ƥƥǍ ƔưǅǇdž!ƒ Ǒ5 ƥƧƽdž!ƒ ƥNjƒǍƬ Ǉdž ǴưǑD ƘǑǍ!ƒǍ

[6].(ǂƵǴdžƞ ǏǇƶdž!ƒ Ǒ5 NJǇǕ ǏǇƶdž!ƒ ǏǂƵ NJǂdžǑơǅ ǇD ǇƨƒǍƞ) :ƴǴƥǍ

ǂƺưdž ǂǂƶ!ƒ ǴǇǂǂƤ5 ǂǂƵ ǂƽƱǇ!ƒ ǴǇǂǂƤ Džǅ) :Ǐ!ǴƶǅNJ!Ǎƥ ƥǇƵ ƔƔǅơdž!ƒ Ǒ5 ǑǇƞ ǇƱƒ NJ ƥnjƬǅƔǍ

ǴùdžÙƵ ǂƺưùdž!ƒ ǴùǇǂǂƤ5) ƒǍǴƧƥ Ǉdž ǈǴƒƧƥ ǏǂƵ [7](...ǴdžǴơ! DžǴÙƶ!ƒ ǴǇǍƔǂ5 ǴdžǴÙƵ ǂƺưdž!ƒ ǴǇǂǂƤ5

ǂù ƽƱǇ!ƒǍ ǇǴƔùǇǕƒ ƥƒƧ5ƥ Ùƽ! Ǐ!ƥ ƔNjƦ NJǇƎ5 ƥơǍ Ǉdž ǴdžD) :NJǑƞǍǅ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƴǴƥ Džǅ (ǴdžǴơ! DžǴÙƶ!ƒ ǴǇǍƔǂ5

---

(1) ƒǍƬǅ!ƒ ǕƥǇǕ ƥǇƵ ƍƱƵǇǕǑ :ǏƧƤǍƧ ƧƒƧƔD ǏǂǑƶƧƶ!ƒ ǑǂƤǅ ƒ ƥNjǍƬ!ƒ ƒ Ý175 ƒǍƥƥƶ!ƒǍ :ǏƤǇƒƒƧƤ ƔƥǕƒ 537/7 Ü559 Ü560 Ü563

ƧƧƥ!ƒ :ǑƱǑǇǇƬ!ƒǍ 1/102 Ü ƟƧƵ :Ǒ5ƒƧǑƔ!ƒ ƟƧƵ ƥNjƒǍƬ ǑǍǍƔǍ 1/374 Ü ƒǍƬ ƍǑƶǑ : ƟƧƵ ƴƮƽdž!ƒ 8/5 Ü 21/6 Ü ƔǑǍǍƔǍ :ƔǴǂǂ!ƒ 1/210 Ý

.5/1 ƴdžƒǍnj!ƒ ƴdžNj :ǑƱǍƔ!ƒǍ Ý172/2 Ɣ ưǅǇdž!ƒ :ƥƧƽdž!ƒǍ Ü87/2 ƔƔǅơdž!ƒ :Ǒǂƞ ǇƒƒǍ

(2) ƔƧǍ ǈƧǂ!ƒ ǈƧƒƔ ǂǑƒ 7.

(3) ƔƧǍ ǈƧǂ!ƒ ǈƧƒƔ ǂǑƒ 174.

(4) ƔƧǍ ǴƔǇ!ƒ ǈƧƒƔ ǂǑƒ 10.

(5) ƔǑǍǍƔ :ƔǴǂǂ!ƒ 1/210.

(6) ƥƧƽdž!ƒ: Ɣ ưǅǇdž!ƒ 2/172.

(7) ƔƧǍ ǇǍǂǇdždž!ƒ ǈƧǂ ǂǑƒ 14.

[illegible] (1) [illegible].

[illegible] (2) [illegible]

[illegible]:

كلـوا في بعض بطـنكم تعفـوا   فـإن زمـانكم زمـن خمـيص

[illegible] (3) [illegible]
[illegible] (4)(5)

[illegible] (6) [illegible] (7) [illegible]
[illegible]:

كلـوا في بعض بطـنكم تعفـوا   فـإن زمـانكم زمـن خمـيص

(1) [illegible] 87/2.
(2) [illegible] 48/2 [illegible] 211 [illegible] 37 [illegible] 123/3.
(3) [illegible] 4.
(4) [illegible] 69.
(5) [illegible] 211/2.
(6) [illegible] 313/1.
(7) [illegible] 307/1.

[illegible]

[illegible]

أَلِمّـا علـى دارٍ لِـزَيْنَبَ قـد أتـى   لـها باللوى ذي المرخ صيف ومربع

[illegible]

إذا مـا المـرء كـان أبـوه عَبْسٌ   فحسبُكَ مـا تريد مـن الكـلام

[illegible]

إذا مُـتُّ كان الناس صـنفان شـامت   وآخـر مـثن بالـذي أنـا أصـنع

[illegible]

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 154.

(3) [illegible]

[1]ýĂŖùħdž Cƒþù!ƒ CǴƨùT ǴnjĿjdž ƩŏĂ ǴnjùħƘƧƨùƱ Ăù! ǑƒƒþǃCǴƨT!ƒ ǑNjĂ

[2]. ǁ!Ŗ NJħTD ǴdžĂ ýĂŖħdž Cƒþ!ƒ CǴƨTĂ ÜLJǴƨĿjȚ (ƩǴĿj!ƒ) :LJđT!ƒĂ ƧdžŪƒ LJǴǂ ƒĂ!Ǵp DžnjĿjđǂ5

ƧùħƤ ƘĿjD :ýǴp NJĿjđǂ) NJĿjdž ƧħƤ ƘĿjD LJǴǂ :Džnj ưƶħ ýǴpĂ .Ǵnjŏ5 Ƨdž ưD :ljþǴTĿjƍ þƶħ NJŏĂħŏȚ ýǴpĂ

DžnjĿjùdž ƭùŏƧ5 ƔĂǁp ƘþǴǂ ljǴĿjƶdž LJŪ ƧŏȚƽk!ƒ ƒŖNj ƨǴƞĂ [3](DžnjĿjdž ƭŏƧ5 ƔĂǁp ƸŏƨƙþǴǂ) :NJǁĂdžĂ NJĿjdž

Ŗƍ ƒŖNj ƨǴƞ5 Üǁ Țdž!ƒ Ŭƍ ƔŏƱ!ƒ ƧdžŪƒ LJǴǂ Ǵdž ýǴdžƵƍ ǏǁƵ ǁȚdž!ƒ Ŭƍ ƔŏƱ!ƒ LJǴǂ Ǵdž :Ƙǁp Ǵdžǂ ÜƸŏƨƙ

[4].ǂdžƧ!ƒ ĭŖ ĂƤD DžǴTNj ýǴpĂ ǁȚdž!ƒ Ŭƍ ƔŏƱ!ƒ Ǵdž ljǴĿjƶdž LJǴǂ

[5]ýĂŖùħdž Cƒþù!ƒ CǴƨùT ǴnjĿjdž ƩŏĂ ǴnjùħƘƧƨùƱ Ăù! ǑƒƒþǃCǴƨT!ƒ ǑNjĂ

ƧùdžŪƒ ǏĿjƶdžħ Ǵnjŏ5 ƪƧƙƙȚdž ǴnjdžȚƒ LJĂǂŏ LJD ƴħƒƧ!ƒ NJƞĂ!ƒ :ýdžƞ!ƒ ƟƧT NJħǴƙǂ Ǒ5 DžǴTNj LJħƒ ýǴpĂ

ýùƶ5 LJǴǂ ÜDžƑǴp þŏƨ LJǴǂ : ǁ!Ăǁǂ ƧŏȚƽk LJdž þħŭ5 ƧnjƱŏ Ŭ NJĿjŪ ǁ!Ŗ ƧȚƽk ǂǁdžƞ ǴNjþƶħ ƴǁƙĂ LJđT!ƒĂ

ƧùħƤ!ƒĂ CƒþƙħŬƒĂ ǑNjĂ ǂǁdžƞ!ƒ ƧħƤ DžƑǴpĂ Cƒþƙħƒ :ƧdžŪƒ LJǴǂ :Ƙǁp ǁĿjđǂ Ǵnjŏ5 Ƨdž ưdž ǴnjdžȚƒĂ ǴƲ Ǵdž

:ƧƵǴT!ƒ ýǴp LJǴǂ ƧħƤ ƴưĂdž Ǒ5

[6]ƴĿjù ȚD ǴĿjD ĭŖù!Ǵħ LJƘùdž ƧùƤcĂ ƘdžǴùT LJǴƨĿjù Ț ƩǴĿj!ƒ LJǴǂ ƙƘùdž ƒŖƍ

ƧùħƤĂ DþùƙħdžǴNjþƶħ LJŏƵĂ5Ƨdž!ƒĂ LJŏdžȚŬƒ LJDĂ ÜǴnj! ýdžƵ Ŭ lǴƺǁdž (LJǴǂ)LJD Ǐ!ƍ Džnj ưƶħ ƔNjŖĂ

.ƧĂnjdžƞ!ƒ ƔNjŖdžĂ ÜƒŖNjĂ

LJùdž ƒŖùNjĂ Üýŏ ưùƽk!ƒ ƴùpĂdž lƧǂĿj!ƒ ƳĂpĂ ǏǁƵ þNjǴT!ƒ ƒŖnjħ ǑȚĂ!Ūƒ þǴnjTƙȚŬ ǂħȚĿj!Ǵħ ǴdžD

þnjTùƙȚƒ -Džnjħƙǂ ǏǁƵ ƘƶǁƱƒ LJŏŖ!ƒ – lǴơĿj!ƒ LJdž ǻþơƒĂ þƞD Džǁ5 ÜƧǂŖ Ǵdžǂ lƧǂĿj!Ǵħ CƒþƙħŬƒ ƘǴƸĂȚdž

.ljþǴnjTƙȚƒ ǂơȚħ ýĂl!ƒ ƴdž Ăơ Ŀj!ƒ ƒŖNj ǏǁƵ þNjǴT!ƒ ƒŖnjħ

---

(1) Ƙŏħ!ƒ DžǴTnj! LJħ NJħlƵ :ĭĂƧnj!ƒ ǂŏNjƨŪƒ ǂ 191Ý :ǑƱĂŏȚ!ƒĂ ljǴħTŪƒ :ǑƑǴƱĿj!ƒĂ ƧƑǴƱĿj!ƒĂ 85/5Ü 78/6Ü ĂħDĂ :LJǴŏơ lƧǂƙ lǴùơĿj!ƒ 141Ü 166Ý

þNjƒĂùT ƟƧùT :ǑƱĂŏȚ!ƒ þĿjƵ ǂdžƧ!ƒ ĭŖ ǑƤD DžǴTnj!Ă 421/1Ü NJŏĂħŏȚ ƘǴŏħD ƟƧT :Ǒ5ƒƧŏȚ!ƒ þĿjƵ ǂdžƧ!ƒ ĭŖ!Ă 42/2Ý ƧƧþ!ƒ :ǑƱŏlĿjT!ƒĂ

LJùħƒĂ 302Ý ǂ ǑĿjǴùħdž!ƒ ƻȚƧ :Ǒl!Ǵdž!ƒĂ 868/2Ü Ǒ!ǴdžŪƒ ƔƞǴơ!ƒ LJħƒ þĿjƵ ǂħȚĿj ŭħĂ 147Ü 71/1Ý Ɣǂ!ƒ :NJŏĂħŏȚĂ 704/2Ý ǑĿjƺdž!ƒ

.111/1 ƴdžĂnj!ƒ ƴdžNj :ǑƱĂŏȚ!ƒĂ 101/4Ý Ɣưƙldž!ƒ :þƧħdž!ƒĂ 295/1Ý Ɣŏħǁ!ƒ ǑĿjƺdž : DžǴTNj LJħƒĂ 116/3Ý ýȚƽdž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫŏƶŏ

(2) ƤǁŏýLJħ Dơdžþ: ƞdžý 119-120.

(3) ȚĂƧl ƙĂħǂ 117.

(4) DžǴTNj LJħ lƵǂ!ƒ ƞnjĂĭ (120ùNj-738Dž) ƬǴƵƧ LJdž ƍƤĂl Ŗĭ ƧdžǂLJǴǂ Dħƒ ŗdžǂ!ƒ ĭŖ!ƒ NjǴĂǏ ƧǴħlj ĂħǴljnjdžƶǴdžǴȚƞŭƘ 5ùǑ

.87/8 ŽŭDž :Ǒƨ!ƨƧǂǁǑ 412/5Ü ŪþƔ :ƤƨƒĿjǂ !ħƺþƒþĭ !ƒTƶƧ

(5) ȚŏĂħŏNJ: !ǂƙǴƔ 71/1.

(6) ŏħǑ ƶơdžþ ƶħþ ƒŸ ƞdžǴý !ǑþĿjLJ ħLJ ĂȚƻ ħLJ NjTǴDž ŪĿjȚǴƧĭÜ !džȚƧĭ :TƧƟ ƞdžý !ƨƞǴƞǑ. þƧȚƒĿjǂ ƙơlŏƭ: ƵǁǑ ơȚLJ ƶŏùȚǏ.

ƵǴ!Dž ƔƙǂÜ ŏǁƨĂƘÜ Ʊ. !ǂǁǴƞ 1406ĭNjù/1986Dž. ǂ 144.

وأَلْفَــيْتُهُ حـَيْنَ جَرَّبْتُـه   كـذُوبَ الحَدِيثِ ســَرُوقاً بخيلا

:NJ!ĂǀǂǂŭõǁƿLJõǀǉǂǴƪ!ƒ ƇǴǀķ!Ǘ ƻƦơõĂ

ǂŭùùùõǁƿ Ǘǫ Ÿƒ ƧŵùùùùùǂƒƦ ǗĂ ƍǅŵùùùùƶǁƪǆǆ ƧŵùǂƸ NJǁǂǁǂ5

ŸƒþùơǷ Ÿƒ ĂNj ýƿ) ƏƧƿĂ ÜƧõǂǉķ!ƒ Ŏ5 LJõƨƱǴƶǁǆ!ƒ ýƛǴǆķ ǀþƒƧŰ ǂ5ǴƜű! NJ5Ʀơ ĬǁƵ ǁ!Ʀ ƧƛƇ ǴǆǉǫĂ

[3][2](ƧǴnjǉ!ƒ ƽǁǴƪ ǅýõǁ!ƒ Ǘ) [1] (þǆƮ!ƒ

ăĂùƿǷ ǴNjƧõƹĂ ÜǂƷǁ!Ǵǁ ǁǂķõ þƿ ƔƧƶ!ƒ LJǆ ƠõƮƨ!ƒ LJǷ ĬǁƵ ǁ!þõĂ :ŎǉƞLJǁǗ ƒ ƑǴƮƤ!ƒ Ŏ5Ă

ƽǁǴƪ ǅýõǁ!ƒ ǗĂ) ǷƧǀõ LJǴǂ ǀƧǴǆƵ LJǷ ƩǴƶ!ƒ ŎǁǷ LJƵ ... ŎǁƵ ĂǁǷ NJǁ ǴǉƛþơǴǆ :ǴnjǉǆǉþǉƵ ƩǴõǀ!ƒ Ŏ5

:ýǴùǀ5 !NJǁǁƿ ǂŭnjƷ :NJ! ƘǁǀǀÜƽǁǴƪ :ýǴǀ5 ÞƘþƧǷ ǴǆǷ :NJ! ƘǁǀǀƩǴƶ!ƒ ŎǁƵ ĂǁǷ :ýǴƿ ƔƮǉ!Ǵǁ (ƐǴnjǉ!ƒ

[4]ǴnjǉǆǷ NJƪƨǉ Ŏ5 ăĂƿǷ ǴNjƧõƹĂ ǂƷ! Ĭ!ǫ ƠǉƞǉƒƧķ ŭ5Ƿ ÜƩƨǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 LJǂǆǷĂ ăĂƿǷ LJǴǂ! NJķǁƿ Ă!

ǂùƛŭƛ ǂùõǴǂơ!ƒ ǉƦNj Ŏ5 Ǵǉ! :ýǴƿĂ Ü ƒ ƑǴƮƤ!ƒ LJǆ ƧƤƇ ƴƜĂǆ Ŏ5 ǴƜõǷ ǂõǴǂơ!ƒ ǉƦNj þƧĂǷĂ

ƒƦù ǂ ƘǁƶƵ ƔƧƶ!ƒ ĭǷ ǴnjǉǷ :ƧƤǗƒĂ ƒƦǂ ƒƦǂ ýƮǷ LJǫ :Ǵǉ!Ăƿ ƠõơƮķ :ǴNjþơǷ:ǴnjǉǆǷ ǂƱǁǉķƪǆ ƯƒƧƹǷ

ƒƦùNj :ǆnj!Ăƿ LJǆ ăĂƿǷĂ Ʃƨǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 ýǀƛǷ ĭǷ (LJƨĂǷ LJǴǂ!) :NJ!Ăƿ NJǁõǁƵ ýþõ ǂƨƤ!ƒ ƔǁƱ ǉƒƧķǷ ǗǷ Ü ƒƦǂ!

ǴùNjƧǴƛõŰ NJùǉǆ ăĂƿǷ ǴnjƪƨǉŎ5 ǉƧõƹĂ ƇŎƮ!Ǵǁ ƽǁƱǉķ ǴnjǉǷ : ǂ!ǴƛǃĂ .LJƨĂ NJ! ýõǀƛ ĭǷ LJƨƒĂ ǆNjƧþ

.ƻõƨƤķ!ƒ

ƽǁǴƪ þǴnjƮķƪǗƒ ĂơǉĬǁƵ LJƒƧǆƵ ýƇ ǂõƇ ĬǁƵ NJ5ǴƮǂ Ŏ5 ĭƧƮƤǆƨ!ƒ þNjƒĂƮ LJǆ ǴƜõǷ ƘõǁƒĂ

.[5]Ƨǂƶ!ƒ

ĂǷ ƧùǂƒƦ ǗĂ) :ýƮǗƒĂ LJõǉǂǴƪ!ƒ ƇǴǀķ!Ǘ LJõĂǉķ!ƒ ƻƦơ (Ÿƒ ƧǂƒƦ) NJ!Ăƿ LJǆ Ǵǉ! LJõǁķ ǆþǀķ Ǵǆǆ

ĬùǁƵ ƻƱƶ!Ǵùǁ ƐƞǁĂ (Ƨõƹ) ĬǁƵ ƻƱƶ!Ǵǁ ƔƮǉ!Ǵ5 ÜƔƮǉ!ƒĂ ƐƞǁĭĂƧ ǂõơ (Ÿƒ ƨƧǂƒƦ ǗĂ

ǂ!ŭƞ!ƒ ǆƪƒ ƻƨƤ! ǁ!Ʀ ǗĂ!Ă ƘǁǴǁ!ƒ ǆǂơ Ŏ5 Ănj5 Ʊƨǁ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǴƨĂƦơǆ LJǴǂ LJǫĂ LJõĂǉķ!ƒ ƒƦnj5 (ƔķƶķƪǆƵ)

.(Ÿƒ)

.1 ǂõǗƒ / ƒ ŭƤǗƒ ǀƧĂƪ (1)

.40 ǂõǗƒ Ʃõ ǀƧĂƪ (2)

.555/2 ƔõǁǀƒŎǉƷǆ:ǆǴƮNj LJǁƒ (3)

.231/2 ƒ ƑǴƮƤ!ƒ :ŎǉƞLJǁƒ (4)

ƻǴƮǂ!ƒ : ĭƧƮƤǆƨ!ƒ (5)

لئن قتَلْتمْ عَمِيداً لَمْ تَكن صَدَداً   لَنقْتُلنْ مِثْلَهُ مِنكُمْ فَنَمْتَثِلُ

ǈǇ ƧùǒƹǈǇǎ ƸƦơǒ Ǚ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ ǈǕ̄ Ü‖!Ʀ ƨƞǒ Ǌ! ǊǇǎǴǀǇǎ ǊǀǍǒ Ǌ! ǈǇƼ ǊǴǀǍǒ Ǚ ǍǇ ǊǇǎǴǀǇǎ ƧǍƧƞǇǎ!ƒ ǊǴǀǍǒ ǈǇ

ƥƑƨ ƧǒƹǊǈǒƼ Ƨƞ!ƒ ƸƧơ ĭƦ!ƒ ƧǍƧƞǇǎ!ƒǍ Üǖ̃ƵǴƼ ƧǍƧƞǇǎ!ƒ ǈǍǂǒ ǈǇ Ǌƨ! ƧƥƿǈǍǈǍ ǊǇǎǴǀǇǎ ǅǑƬ ǊǴǀǍǒ

ÜǂùǍƵǴƼ!ƒ ǑùǊ ƸǴù ǂ!ƒ ǈǍǂƙǈǇ ǙǍ ƭǎǒ Ǌ! ǈǒƧǒƥǀƙ!ƒ ǏǍƵ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ ƸƦơ ƧƦƶƙǴǎǍƼ Üǖ̃ƵǴƼ ǈǍǂǒ Ǚ

.[1]ǴǊǎǂơ ǈǇǎ ǕƥǊǇǎǂơǍ Ǵǌ! Ǌǂ ơǍ ÜǊǴǊƶǎǂ ǊǴǊƶǎ ǈǕ̄ ÝýǍǇǎ ǂǍǎǴƶǎ ƘǍǎǍƵǍ

ǈǇǎ ýǍƥ ƸƵưǒǍ ÜǴƼƧơ ǈǍǂǒ ǈǇ ƠƮǒ Ǚ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ ǈǇ ǏǍƵ ýǍǀ!ƒ ƒƦǊ ƸǚƤ ƫǒƶǒ ǈǊƒ ǎƧǒǍ

ƠƮùǒ ǙǍ ýùƵǴƼ ǴǊǈǈǕ̄ ýǍǎ ǂ!ƨǈǎǊ ǊƪƒǴǈǊ ƸǴǂ!Ƽ :ýǍǀǒ ǂǒơ ƸǍƦơǎ ƸǍƮǍǎ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ ǈǍ ýǴƥ

(ǅǑùƬ) ƱƱƬ ĭǍƦ ǑǊǈǒ ǈ!Ǎ ƧǒƥǀƙƒǍ ƸǍƦơǎ ƸǍƮǍǎ ǴǈǊǴǊ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ ǈǍ ýǒƥ ƥƥǍ ÜǴƼƧơ ýƵǴƼ!ƒ

ǂùǎǴƥǍ ƨǍùƞǒ ǂǒơ Ǚǈ ƸǍƮǍǎ!ƒ ƸƦơ ƠƮǒ Ǚ ǊǈǕ̄ ƸǒƶƲ ‖!ƦǍ ƸǍƮǍǎ!ƒ ƸƦơ ǊǍ ǈƶƱ!Ǵǂ

ƠƮùǒ ǚƼ ǂǍǎƞ ǂƼƮ!ƒǍ ýƵǴƼ ǴǈǊǴǊ ƸǍƮǍǎ!ƒǍ ÜƸǍƮǍǎ!ƒ ýǎǴƵ ǊǒƼ ýǎƶǒ ǂǒơǍ ǊǇǎǴǀǇǎ ǂƼƮ!ƒ

.[2]ǴǊǒƼ ƸǍƮǍǎ!ƒ ƸƦơ

ǴǎǈǍ :ýƑǴƥ ýǴƥ ǈǇƼ .ǂǍƵǴƼ!ƒ ǑǊ ƸǴǂ!Ƽ :ǊǍǀǍ ƥǊǴƬ!ƒ ƒƦǊ ǑƼ ǴǊǀǒǍƵǴƼ ǏǍƵ ǜƒƧǮ!ƒ ǈǍƒ ƥǂƋǒǍ

Ǎù! ǴǎǊǇǎǴǀǇǎ ǊǍǀǒǍ ǊǮǕƒ ƸǍƤǒ ǴǎǈǍ :Ǌ! ýǒƥ .ƸƧơ ǑǊǍ ÜǈƶƱ!Ǵǂ ǅǑƬ ƥƒƧǇ ÜƸǍƦơǎ! ƘƶǈǑǊ

Ǎ!Ǎ ÜƘǍƶǈǎ!ƒ ǈǇǎ ýǂƬǒ ǴǎǒƼ Ǚǈ ǈǮơ!Ǵǈ ƩǒǀǍ .ƭǒƧƱǈ ƘƧƧǎǍ ÜýƥǴƵ ǑǈǴǅƞ ǍơǈÜǊǍǍǎ ǴǎǮƒ ǈǴǂ

ǍùùơǈǍ ǖ̃ùƞƧǍ ǴǈǴǮǈǍ ƥǒƧƙ ÜƔƧưǒ ƘǎǍǂǍ ÜǊǍǀǒ ǑǈǴǅƞ ýǍǀƙ ǈǇ ƠǍƮ! ǴǊǞǍƤǒ ǊǮǕƒ ƧǒƹǈǴǂ

.[3]‖!Ʀ

ƒ ǍƮùƤǎ ǊǒǍǀǒùǮ ƥùǈƵ ǍùǊǍ [4]ǑùǈƞǈǇƒ ƥǈƵ ƧǴǒƙƤǛƒ ǑƼ ǅǑƞǒ ǴǎǮƒ ƸǴǂ!ƒ ƳǍƥǍǍ

.[5]ǈƧǍƧư!Ǵǀ

---

(1) ĭƥƒƥƺ!ƒ :ǂǈƒƨƤ ƳƥǕƒ.

(2) ƫǒƶǒ ǈǇƒ :ƬƧƟ ýƮƼǎ!ƒ 8/43.

(3) ǈǇƒ ƜƒƧǮ!ƒ: ǕƮǍý ƼǑ ǈǂ!ƒǍ

(4) ǈǇƒ ǑǈƞǈǇ: ǮǍ ƮƵǴǈǂ ƳƒƧƵǕƒ 1/283.

(5) ƸǍơ :ýǴƥ ǚƹ ǈǇ ǴǈǮǴǈ ǈǇǎ ƳƧǵ!ƒ ƒƦǍ ƒƧƱư ǑǼ ƬƵǴǈǊƬ ǂǒƨǈǎǊ ýǍǎ ýǴƥ ƧƞƒƧ!ƒ ƨƞƒ ǍǊǍǀ ǂǒǎơ ƥƒǕƵƒ * ǑƥƧƱǍ ƼƮǍƦƒƧƒ ǂƵǍƮƸ

ýǍǂǎǈ * ǊǍǍǀǒǮ: ƳǴǂ!ƒ 1/408.

Ăďøyĭǁǁǁ Ăǂøøϒ lø øøøyďǁǁǁ

[2][1] ŷƴŃưƃ!ƒ ŷƴƶőƤ!ƒ ǦnjöǁƵ ǁǁ Ăǁnj!ƒ Ĭ ùTď ǦnjùùǂǁǦǂ LJǦƱù lö!ƒ lƧùùƺǁ!ƒ ǁǁǁǦƪ!ƒ

Ĭ ùǁƵ [3](LJöƶďƞ ƉƩǦǁ!ƒĂ ƭǂƑűď!ƒĂ Ÿƒ ƭǁƶ! Ďnjöǁ ƵǁƑ!ĂƉ) : Ĭ!Ǧƶƙ ǁǁ!Ăƿ ƥǁƶ Ŏƪ Ă!Ǖƒ ǁǁ ƥnjTƙƪƒ

ƻǦưùď ƨƥƮùď (ƭǁƶ!) LJƉ Ĭǁ Ƶ[4](LJĂƶďƞ ƉƩǦǁ!ƒĂ ƭǂƑűď!ƒĂ Ÿƒ ƭǁƶ! Ďnjöǁ Ƶ ǁƑ!ĂƉ) Ɖƨƿ LJď lƇƒƨƿ

ƨǂƦĂ ....ƨƵǦT!ƒ ýĂlǂ Ǵƶƽƨ ǁǁơď Ĭǁ Ƶ ƨƥƮď!ƒ ýƵǦƽ Ɣƨƶ!ƒ Ƙƶǁƙƒ ƥƿĂ :ýǦƿ ŬYĂƽƨď!ƒ ǁǁƵǦƽ Ĭ!ƣ

.ƥǁǦT!ƒ

ǦnjƶǁƱď ǁǁǁƒ ƭǁǁǁƉ ŎƛƨöȈ lƥöƮƿ LJď[5]Ŏ!Ʀnj!ƒ ýƤǁǁď!! Ƙöǁ!ƒ

ŷƨǁǁď LJƒƨùùơǕƒ ǁƔƨƪ ŎǁĂ Ǧǁǂ	ŷǖùùưƤ ǦǁƶďƥĂ Ĭǂǁǁ ǂǁǁǁƵ ŷǦǁ Ǧď
ŷǒƙǂǁ ƔǦǖùùùƮ!ǦǁǦnjǁǦƪǁ LJďǂ	ǂùƶǁƨǁ Ơùƪ ǁùď ƻùǁƥ!ƒ ǁǁǁ Ŭ
:LJöǁöǁ!ƒ LJöƦǁ ƥƶǁ Ŏǁǁ ǁǁǁƿ ƘǦǁǁĂ ƥǁǦT!ƒĂ	
ŷǖǁǁƪ Ǧnjùǁǁ ǴùùƞǦƞƽ ǁöǁƵ ĬǁƤ	ǁùǁƥƞ ýǖǁǁ ǁ!ŷǖùùƞƻ Ĭǁ Ƶ Ŏǂǁǁ
ŷùƱǁ!ƒ ǁƨǦùùơ!ƒ ƘǁĂ Ƙǁǁƥ ĬǁƉ	Ɣǖùƞ Ƶ LJď ƻǁƥ!Ǧǁ ǦďĂ Ƙǁƞ Ƶ ƥlƽ
ýǖǁƤǁ Ŭ Ă ýǦùƤ Ŭ ƥƻùùùƞǁ ƒƦƣ	Ǵùǁƺ ǁùùǁ Ĭùǁǁ űùǁƻ ǁùǁǁĂ
ŷƴŃưƃ!ƒ ŷƶőƤ!ƒ ǦnjöǁƵ ǁǁ Ăǁùnj!ƒ ĬǁTǁ	ǦùnjǂùǂǦǂ LJǦùƱöl!ƒ lƧùƺǁ!ƒ ǁ!Ǧƪ!ƒ

ýùƶǁ ǁǁƮǁƽ ýƶƽ!ƒ Ʊƽ! ƨőƺ Ĭǁ Ƶ ăƨƞ ƨƥƮď ĂǁĂ (ĬTď)ǁ!Ăƿ Ǧďnj!ĂƉ :LJƒƥǁǦT Ƙöǁ!ƒ Ĭ ƽĂ

ƥùöƨƉ ƒƦƣ ǁǁƉ Ŏǁƞ LJǁƒ ăƉƨĂ .ǁƱƽ! LJď LJǦǂ Ă! Ǧďǂ ƨǁǦƱ!ƒ ýƶƽ!Ǧǁ ǁǁƮǁ ƨĂƞöĂ ŬǁƱƽ! LJď ƨďưď

:ǁù!Ăƿ Ǧùďnjöǁ ǦƛĂ .ƨǁǦùƱ!ƒ ýƶƽ!ƒ ǁöƽǁďƵ YĂǁ!ƒ LJǦǁ ƥöƨƉ ƒƦƣĂ Ŭƨďưď!ƒ ýƶƽ!ƒ ǁöƽ ýďƵ ƥöǂǁ!ƒ ǁǁ

---

(1) Ƙǁ!ƒ ýƤǁǁď!! Ŏ!Ʀnj!ƒ ƥǁƶ LJǁ Ŏǁƞ: lƨǂƦ: Ŏƥƒƥƺǁ!ƒĂ Ý346 ŬǁǦơǁ!ƒ lƨǂƦ :ĭƥƒƥƺǁ!ƒĂ Ý346 ŬlǦơǁ!ƒ ... Ŭ11/5 ƔƥǕƒ ƭǁƒƨƤ : LJƒĂöƥĂ Ŭ11/5ƔƥǕƒ ƭǁƒƨƤ ... Ý34/2LJöö!Ʀnj!ƒ LJǁƒĂ ǁöǁƿ ƨƶT!ƒ

ƭöĂơǁ!ƒ ƥƮǦǁď!ƒ :Ŏǁöƶ!ƒĂ Ýƨöǂ!ƒ ŎǁǦƶď!ƒ :ƭǁöǁƿ LJǁƒĂ(ýư5) 526/11 Ŭ(ýƶƤ)210/11ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ LJǦƪ! :ƨĂƱǁď LJǁƒĂ Ý665/2ƇƒƨƶT!ƒĂ

ƔƥǕƒ ƭǁƒƨƤ : Ĭƥƒƥƺǁ!ƒ ƥǁƵ ƭǁƪǁ űǁĂ Ŭ611/2 ƔƨƵǕƒ ƭƵǦǁƮ ƨƪ :Ŏǁƞ LJǁƒĂ Ŭ167/2 ƒ ƑǦƮƤ!ƒ Ŏƽ Ĭ!Ʀnj!ƒ :Ŏǁƞ LJǁƒĂ Ŭ 516/3

yǁǁ :ŎƱĂöƪ!ƒĂ Ŭ701 ƱƽǦơ!ƒ lƥǁƵ :Ŏǁƞ LJǁƒĂ Ŭ337/2 ƭöƽ!Ǖƒ ƟƨT :ŎǁĂǁTǕƒĂ Ŭ189/6Ŭ 60/3 ƨƨƥ!ƒ :ŎƱöǁǁT!ƒĂ Ŭ103Ŭ 101/5

.145/2 Ŭ187/1 yǁƒĂnj!ƒ

(2) lƨƺƛ!ƒĂ ƨƺƛ!ƒĂ ƥơƒĂ ĂǁĂ ƔưĂď ƭƽǦƤď!ƒ LJǦǂďĂ ƻĂƤ!ƒ LJǦƪ! ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ 23/3 (ƨƺƛ).

ǁǁĂ!ǁnj!ƒ Ŏǁ!ƒ ǁǁ!Ǧnjǁ ĬǁĂ ƞǁƺ!ƒ ƭǁǁǁƨǁ!ƒ lƨƪǂǁď!ƒ ǁǁ!Ǧnjǁ ǁƨƶǁĂ ýƨƶ!ƒ LJǦƪ! ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ 82/15 (ǁǁǁnj).(ýưƽ!ƒ: Ŏǁ!ƒ Ʃö! Ŏƽ ƥƨƵnjǦ ƣƒƨƒ ǁƨǁǁ ƭ!ǁǁ! ƻǦơ! Ŭ

.(ýư5) 526/11 ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ LJǦƪ! lǁƨďƣ ýưƽ!ƒĂ

.(ýƶƤ) 210/11 ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ LJǦƪ! ƨƤǕƒ ǁƨǁĂ ǁöǁT ƥơƉ ƱǦƤö Ɣƨƥ :ýƶőƤ!ƒ

(3) lƨĂƪ lƨǁǁ!ƒ ƭöǕƒ 161.

(4) LJƪơ!ƒ lƇƒƨƿ (... ƭǂƑűď!ƒĂ ƉƩǦǁ!ƒĂ LJĂƶďƞ). ǁǁƉ ĂǁǦơ: ƨơǁ!ƒ ƱöơĂ!ƒ Ŏǁƞ LJǁƒĂ Ý460/1 Ɣƪơď!ƒ :116/1.

(5) ǁǁ Ǧď!ǁǁ ǁǁ LJƨĂöƨ ǁǁ LJǦďǁƵ LJǁ ƥ ǁơ ƭ ŎƦnj!ƒ ŬǁǁƉ ĂǁƉ ŬƭǁǁǁĂ ƨƵǦT LJď LJǁƒĂǁ ƸǁƒĂǁ ýöƦǁ ýǦƿ ƒƙƮƒ ǁǕƒ ƨďƮ Ŏƶď ǁǁ ƔơǦƮ ƥĂƞƉ lƥöƮƿ ǁǁǁǦƱ ǁǁǁ!Ǧƿ

.ƔƨƶƇ!ƒ ǁǁǁ ƭöǁöƿ ƨƶT!ƒ ƇƒƨƶT!ƒĂ ƒ 663 Ŭ ǁƥǁǕƒ: ƻǁǁǁď!ƒ ƻǁǁƤď!ƒĂ (ƪöĂƛ) Ý178 ƨƇƨ!ƒĂ: Ŏǁǂ ƶǕƒ ǁűƵǕƒ 264/5

[illegible]

[illegible][1] [illegible]

[illegible][2]

[illegible][3] [illegible]

[illegible][4] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 101/5

(2) [illegible] 1984 [illegible] 544/3

(3) [illegible] 222/2.

(4) [illegible] 103 /5

LjĠ ŰNjyƻDž LjǂyƜĠ ƹ þøøøư‖ɛ Ĭƺ Uøƨ Njǂ‖ɛ

[1] ŇƅƒǍLj ýĠŇjLj!ƒ ȽJžƱ!ƒ ăĂùù ɭ ýöƍþ ƪƧû ù ùdžĠƵĂ ƇdžöǄ ɭ ŇĠŽþâjǅT ǅžĂöĂ

ŇJùƕ ŰĂƶƽdž (DžĂö) ƻƧU!ƒ ƔƮLj ĬǄƵ[2](Ǉöþ!ƒ DžĂö ‖!Ġdž) : Ĭ!Ġƶƙ ŇJ!Ăp þLjƵ Ŏɭ Ă!Ū̄ƒ ŇJƕ þnjTƙ ɭƒ

Džɭ Ůƒ Ŏ5 ƧnjUö ŮĂ Džƨ ű!ƒ ýƶ5!ƒ ăþƶƙö ƒŖ!Ă ǂö5ƧU!ƒ ĬLjƶdž LJƵ ‖!Ŗƕ ƜƧƤö ŮĂ :ýĠpĂ Üǂƶɭ!ƒ ĬǄƵ

.þNjĠT!ƒ ƧǂŖĂ :ŇJ!Ăǀǂ Ƨödž ư!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧnjUö ĠdžLjǫĂ ƧNjĠU!ƒ

[3]ƧdžĠƵ ŎLjƕ LJdž ýɳƧ! ŇJöĂƕö ɭ ŇJƕ ɭLj Ƙöƕ!ƒ

ÜƪƨĠùɳdžĂ ƇƵĠɭ ùƙƒ ŇJƕ ýĂƶƽdž!Ġƕ ƇnjöƕTƙ (DžĂö!ƒ) Ƨödž ư ƔƮLj ǂöơ (ŇĠŽþâjǅT) :ŇJ!Ăp ŇJö5 ơǀjƑɭ‖ɛ

þùp ŇJùLjŪ̄ ÜŇJö5 ƘƧɭ DžĂö!ƒ :ýĠp Ƈ5ƧU ljĂơLjĂ DžĂö!ƒ ýƶɳ LJdžĂ) :þƧƕdž!ƒ :ýĠp .ŇJö5 ljĠLjþnjT : ĬLjƶdž!ƒĂ

Ġùdžǂ ŇJƙƧɭ DžĂö!ƒ :ýĠp YĠɭƙŮƒ ĬǄƵ Ƈdžɭƒ ŇJǄƶɳ LJdžĂ .ljĠLjƶdž ĬǄƵ ƪƧödž ư ŇJö!ǫ þƧ5 ÜŇJLjƵ ýƶ5!ƒ ýƺT

[4]…ljĠLjþnjT ǅžĂö ŇJ!Ăp ‖!Ŗ LJdž5 ŇƇƕƧ ư þöƨ :ýĂǀƙ

yɭĂƙ!ƒ ýöƕɭ ĬǄƵ Ůǫ ÜŇJƙɳƧƤ :ýĂǀƙ ŮĂ ÜŇJö5 ƘɳƧƤ Ƙƕɭ!ƒ DžĂö ýĂǀƙ) : ĭƧɳT!ƒ LJƕƒ ýĠpĂ

ƨĠùɳ Ġùdžǀǫ) :Ƈư öƊ ýĠpĂ [5](þNjĠT!ƒ ..ljĠLjþnjT ǅžĂö :ŇJ!Ăǀǂ ǂƶɭ!ƒ ĬǄƵ ŇJƕ ŰĂƶƽdž ŇJǄƶɳLj ƻƧU!ƒ Ŏ5

:‖!Ŗùǂ ÜDžĂö!ƒ Ŏ5 Ƙdžp :ýĂǀƙ ƘLjǂ Ŗǫ ÜLjƧnjUdž LJdž ŇJ5Ŗơ ƨĠɳ Ġdžǂ ƻƧU!ƒ Ƨödž ư LJdž ƧĠɳ!ƒ ƻŖơ

[6] (ŇJƙdžp DžĂö!ƒĂ ÜŇJö5 Ƙdžp DžĂö!ƒ

ƻƧùU!ƒ ĬùǄƵ ŇJƕĠƮƙLjƒ LJĂǂö LJƊ ƨĠɳ Ü‖5ǄƤ ƘɭǄɳĂ DžĂö!ƒ ƘdžƮ :ƘǄp ƒŖǫ : ƫöƶö LJƕƒ ýĠpĂ

Ŏù5 Ƙdžù Ʈ :Ƨöþǀƙ ĬǄƵ Ƈ5ƧU ŇJƙǄƶɳ ƒŖ5 ǂƶɭ!ƒ ĬǄƵ ŇJƕ ŰĂƶƽdž LJĂǂö LJƊ ƨĠɳĂ (Ŏ5) Ƨöþǀƙ ĬǄƵ

ĠùnjöĂLjƙ ƘLj5 Ü(Ŏ5) ĂNj ĭŖ!ƒ ƻƧơ!ƒ Ʊɭ Ăƙö Džɭ Ůƒ Ĭ!ǫ ýƶ5!ƒ ýĂƮĂ Ƨöþǀƙ5 Ü‖5ǄƤ Ŏ5 ƘɭǄɳÜDžĂö!ƒ

DžĂö!Ġƕ yþĂ ýƶ5!ƒ ƧþǀƖ ýƕ (Ŏ5) ù! ǍĠLj Ƨöƹ ƘLj5 ǂƶɭ!ƒ ĬǄƵ ŇJƕ ŰĂƶƽdž ŇJƙǄƶɳ ƒŖǫĂ ÜĠnjƕ U5Ǆƙ Dž! LJǫĂ

Ġùdžǂ DžĂö!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧƛƋö Ů DžĂƮ!ƒ LJŪ̄ ƨĠɳdž ĂNjĂ Üƪþöƨ ƘƕƧư :ƘǄp ƒŖǫ (þöƨ) ùƕ (ƘƕƧư) yǀö Ġdžǂ

ƜƧƤö ŮĂ Ü‖5ǄƤ Ĭ5ĂÜDžĂö!ƒ Ŏ5 ĂNj ĠdžLjǫ ĬLjƶdž!ƒĂ Üƪþöƨ ƘƕƧư :ĬǄƵ U5Ǆ!Ġ5 þöƨ Ŏ5 ƔƧư!ƒ ƧƛƋö

Ü(ăƨɳ)14 /14 ƔƧƶ!ƒ LJĠɭ! :ƧĂULjdž LJƕƒĂ Ý46/2 ýƮ5dž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫöƶö LJƕƒĂ Ü96/3 Ƨþ!ƒ :ŎƱöǀLjT!ƒ þLjƵ ƧdžĠƵ ŎLjƕ LJdž ýɳƧ! ĂNj (1)

ǂɭĠdžơ!ƒ LJƒĂöþ ƟƧT :ŎpĂƨƧdž!ƒĂ Ü174/10Ý202/8 Ý181/7 ƔþŮƒ ǂLjƒƨƤ : ĭþƒþƺƕ!ƒĂ Ý38/1ƧƑĠULj!ƒĂ ljĠƕTŮƒ :ŎƱĂöɭ!ƒ þLjƵ ǂƕɭLj űƕĂ

203/1 yǄdžƒĂnj!ƒ yǄdžNj :ŎƱĂöɭ!ƒĂ Ý147/1 ƔƧǀdž!ƒ ƧĂ5ƮƵ LJƕƒĂ Ý105/3 ƔưƙLjdž!ƒ :þƧƕdž!ƒĂ Ü503/2 ƔöƕǄ!ƒ ŎLjƶdž :DžĠTNj LJƕƒĂ Ý88 f

3 ǂöŮƒ ǂơƙĠ5!ƒ ǀƧĂɭ (2)

.178/1 ÝƔĠƙǂ!ƒ :ŇJöĂƕöɭ (3)

105/3 ƔưƙLjdž!ƒ :þƧƕdž!ƒ(4)

.226/3 Ŏ!ĠdžŮƒ : ĭƧɳT!ƒ LJƕƒ (5)

.8 Ü7/1 ŇJɭ5Lj ƧþƮdž!ƒ (6)

ƴùȉĂƙ!ƒĂ :ŎƱĂŏȉù!ƒ ýǴƿ [1](ǅĂŏ!ƒ ƥŏƨ ǅǴƿ:ĂơǈǅƨǗ!ƒ ýƶƺ!ƒ Ǌŏ!ǫ ăƥƶƙŏ ǁ!Ʀ!Ă ƚŏƽƧƱ!ƒ ǏǈƶǆLJƵ

(Ŏù5) ùùƅ LJĂƧùǀǆ ƧùŏƸ ǉƧǴǆùư ǫ ƦǇŏơ ƨĂƞŏƽ Ü ƨǴƞǆ!ƒ ƭŏƧƱ ǏǀƵ ǊƅǕĂƶǆ ƻƧƱ!ƒ ýƶƞ

[2]ǋƙƧȉ ǅĂŏ!ƒ:ĂơǈǇ

ƴǀŏ Ǖ ǋǇǕ ƚǀŏǀơ!ƒ ƭŏƧƱ LJƵ Ǖ ƨǴƞǆ!ƒ ƭŏƧƱ LJƵ ǊƅǕĂƶǆ ƻƧƱ!ƒ ýƶƞ Ăǋ ƴȉĂƙ!ƒ ǶƦǫ

Ǖ ĭƦù!ƒ ǅƨǗ!ƒ ýƶƺ!ƒ Ǌŏ!ǫ ăƥƶƙŏ Ǖ ǴưŏǄĂ ÜǑǀŏǀơ!ƒ Ǌƅ ýĂƶƺǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǁ!Ʀ ƚƥơŏ ǴǆƚýƵǴ5 ýƶ5 ǊŏǀƵ

.ǕǖƮǄ ǊƅǕĂƶƺǆ ƔǀƱŏ

45/2 ýƮƺǆ!ƒ : ƫŏƶŏ LJƅƒ (1)

203/1 ƴǆƒĂǌ!ƒ ƴǆǋ :ŎƱĂŏȉ!ƒ (2)

üĭŢ2Ħ‖ɛ þĭøø3 Ĭʒ üĭŢ2Ħ‖ɛ hƩĭT üƑDžyⱢƨɛ

[1]ŷǍùùùƱDĂ ɐƵð ŃǍǆƑĜƵþ ǵkǒŀ Ğljù! Ĭljŀ ƇĜdž⌈!ƒ ĦǍƦ ĭƦùù!ƒ ǏǇƍ

ĬǍƵ[2]ǇǍþơŋŏ Ÿƒ ƘĜŏĐŀ ǇǑdž!ĜƱ!ƒ Ǉǂ!Ă ‖ljǍŀƦǂŏ Ǚ ǄnjLjƎ5):Ĭ!Ǥƶk ǊǃǍƥ þljƵ Ǒ⌈Ă!Ǖƒ ǊǇŀ þnjTk⌈ƒ

ǄǂƦĜùùƤkĜŀ Ǆǂ⌈ùƽLjD Ǆkùdž‖Ʊ) ǍơLj ǊǇŀ ƴþƒǍǍ þơŋ!ƒ ǇǑƵ Ǎnj5 ƒ ǍŢƤdž!ƒ Ǆž‖Ʊ!ƒ Ǆž‖Ʊ!Ĝŀ þŏƧD Ă! ǊLjD

.ƧŀƤ!ƒ ĈĜLjŀ ǊŋĂ Ĭ!ƍ ȴƧŏTdž Ƿþkŀdž!ƒ ǇǍǂŏ5 [3](ýŋƶ!ƒ

ƧƤkƽŏĂ Ǥnjŏ5 Ăŋnjŏ ʦþƨƧƽ‖! ƖþŏŢƥ ƴ‖Ʊdž Ƙŏŀ!ƒ

:ljþƶŀ ƘĜŏŀDĂ þǋĜT!ƒ

ŷǍùùƱDĂ ɐùƵð ŃùǆƑĜƵþ ǵkǒŀ Ĝùljù! Ĭljŀ ƇĜdž⌈!ƒ ĦǍƦ ĭƦ!ƒ ǏǇƍ

ŷùù‖ljƀ Ǚ ǊùLjƎ5 ÜĈĜdž⌈!ƒ Ǆǂƀ Ĭùljŀ ĜdžĂ ÜŃ‖ ùŏ‖dž!ƒ ĜLj! ljĜǄŀ ǵkŏŏ

ŷTnjLj ΣƧƒĂùƽ!ƒ ǍŀDĂ ɤŢĜŋdžĂ ǋùùƑĜLjƽŀ ǄùkơǄ ǏƧƒƤǅ ǵùkǒŀ

ŷùǍdž!ƒ ýĜŀùùŋ!ƒ ǄnjLjǂ ƒǍƀƤŀ ƒǍŀkơƒ ƒƦƍĂ ÜƴŢĜŋdž Ƙŏŀ ǇǍƀŏ

Üýŏư ùƽk!ƒ Ƨŏʒ Ǒ5 ýŏưƽk!ƒ Ǒkʒŏ Ţ ýdžƶk⌈ƒ ǂŏơ (ýǍƱDĂ ɐƵD ŃǍǆƑĜƵþ) :Ǌ!Ăƥ Ǒ5 ơLjƑ⌈‖ɛ

ƒƦǋĂ Ħ‖ŏĂƱ ƖƨŏƨƵ ŃǍǆƑĜƵþ Ĝkŏŀ ÜƧŏƧŋ ǍǋĂ ljĂŋnjdž! ǇǍŀ ƻƧkƶŏ ʦþƨƧƽ!ƒ ǇĜǂ! ÜýŏŢƽk‖! ĜLjĜǂ Ă! Ʀƍ

.ƧƵĜT!ƒ ljþŢƖŏ Ǚ

ýùǂ ǄƑĜƵþ Ǉdž ýǍƱDĂ ǅƵD ǊǆƑĜƵþ :Ǆǖǂ!ƒ ƧŏþƖkĂ Ǌŏ‖Ƶ ýưƽdž!ƒĂ (Ǉdž) ƻƦơ ǊLjƍ þǋĜT!ƒ ýŏþĂ

Ǉdž ĜLjǋĜǋj ýǍƱDĂ ÜljƧŏʒ Ǉdž ýǍƱDĂ ljƧŏʒ Ǉdž ǅƵD ĭD (Ǉdž) ƻƦơ Ǌŏ5 þǋĜT!ƒ : ƫŏƶŏ Ǉŀƒ ýĜþ .Ƙŏŀ

Ǉùùdž ǊùƵĜLjkdžƒ(Ǉùdž)Ɩþƒƨƍ Ĭù‖Ƶ ŷþĂ ÜƧŢ‖!ƒ þư ĭƦ!ƒ ýǍƱ!ƒ Ǉdž Ǚ Üýưƽ!ƒ Ǎnj ĭƦ!ƒ ýǍƱ!ƒ

Ǉùǂk Ǆ! Ă! ǊLjD ‖!Ʀ ĬǍƵ ýþŏĂ ÜǑT ýǂ Ǉdž Ƨŀǂ D þƒƧdž!ƒĂ ÜƧŀǂD Ÿƒ ƒĂ!ĜþĂ :ǵưŏD ýĜþĂ [4](ƻƧŢ!ƒ

.Ƙŀǅdž!ƒ ǄǂơǑ5 Ǒnj5 Ʊƽ‖!ƒ Ǉdž ǂ5ĂƦơdž ƘLjĜǂ ǇƍĂ ǤnjLjDĂ ÜljþƒƧdž Ǉdž

Ý78 Ü276 Ü243 Ü42/8 Ü539/6 ƔþǕƒ ǂùLjƒƨƤ : ĭþƒþƺŀ!ƒĂ Ý50/6 ƧƑĜƱLj!ƒĂ ljĜŀTǕƒ :ǑƱĂŏ⌈!ƒĂ Ý318/2 ǊLjƒĂŏþ Ĭ5 ʦþƨƧƽ‖! Ƙŏŀ!ƒ (1)

þùljƵ ǂŀ⌈Lj ǖŀĂ Ý42/4 ǂŏĂơLj!ƒ þŢĜdž!ƒ :ǑLjŏƶ!ƒĂ Ý(ƨƨƵ) 374/5 Ü(Ƨŀǂ) 127/5 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇĜ⌈!Ă Ý99 Ü97/6 ýŢƽdž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫŏƶŏ Ǉŀƒ Ă

.467 ǂŏƽ!Ǖƒ ƟƧT :ýŏƖƵ ǇŀƒĂ Ý388/2 ǂŏƽ!Ǖƒ ƟƧT :ǑLjĂdžTǕƒ

.33 ǂŏǕƒ ǄĜƶLjǕƒ ƖƧĂ⌈ (2)

.54 ǂŏĉ ƖƧ‖ŀ!ƒ ƖƧĂ⌈ (3)

.99/6 ýŢƽdž!ƒ : ƫŏƶŏ Ǉŀƒ(4)

ĭ ÜǸùŏ!ç ƻǴư ǆ!ƒ ĂǸ ƻĂŖơǆ!ƒ Ǉç ƴưƒĂǆ!ƒ ǉŖǸ ýƛǆ Ŏ5 ýǴlŏ Ǉ ƨĂŋŏĂ :[1]Ŏư Ƨ!ƒ ýǴpĂ

[2].(ǁ!Ŗ ƴƬƙƪǴ5 Üƻ ƧƮǉǆ Ƨŏùùùƹ (ýƺ5) ǇĂǂ! ǇŏĂǉƙ!ƒ Ǌǉǆ ƲĂƺŏ ǅ!Ă ÜɌƵĂ ÜĈŎƬ ǵǂ Ƨǂ

ǂ5Ʈ !Ǵ ǇŬĂƋǆ ǴǆǸ ǴǆǇçĂ Üýŏư5ƙ! Ǵƪŏ! ƥǸǴƬ!ƒ ƒŖǸ Ŏ5 (ýĂƱĂ ɌƵ) Ǉ Ĭ!ç ǁ!Ǵǆ Ǉƒ ƔǸŖĂ

:ƧƵǴƬ!ƒ ýĂp Ǌŏ5 ýŏư5ƙ Ǔ Ǵǆ ǇŬĂǆ (ýƺ5) ƥĂƧĂ ǇǆĂ) :ýǴp ǂŏĂƱĂ lƨŏƨƵ :ǂǸƬǆ!ƒ

ǵĂùƱĂ ɌùƵŏ ǊǆƑǴƵƥ Ǻƙŏ Ǵǉ! Ĭǉ ȻǴǆƪ!ƒ ǂǆƪ ĭŖ!ƒ Ǉç

lƨùƵ ƘƒŖ ǅƑǴùƵƥ Ǌ! Ǻƙŏ ƧŏƧŋ! Ǉ ƻƧƙƺŏ Ǔ ƾƥƨƧ5!ƒ Ǉ ýĂl!ƒ ƒŖǸ ƥŏƋŏĂ (ǂŏĂƱĂ lƨŏƨƵ) ĭ

[3].ǴǸǇǆ ŰĂƱĂ lƨƵ Ƨƛǂ Ǌƙŏ ǅƑǴƵƥ ǇĂǂƙ Ĭƙơ ýĂƱĂ

. ùǸ686 ǂǉƪ Ŏ5Ăƙ .ǂŏ5Ǵǂ!ƒ ƟƧƬĂ ǂŏ5Ǵǂ!ƒ ƟĂƧƬ ƔơǴƮ Üýŏǉŋ ĭĂơǉ ÜăŖǴƒƧƙƪŬƒ Ĭư Ƨ!ƒ Ǉŏƪơ!ƒ Ǉ ƥǆơǆ Ǉŏƥ!ƒ Ŏư Ƨ ĂǸ (1)

.86/6 ǅŭƵŰƒ :Ŏǂ Ƨƨ!ƒ

.518/3 ǂŏ5Ǵǂ!ƒ ƟƧƬ :Ŏư Ƨ!ƒ(2)

.60/3 ýŏǸƪƙ!ƒ ƟƧƬ :ǁ!Ǵǆ Ǉƒ (3)

üỷƻǁƐǋ !øøƨŰƐ ǅžĩĠ ƥĠøøƢǁƐ Ưøøƨǋǂ

(1)ýĂnjηĂ ƫĿĠƵ ƹĆfĂùùùùùùƪ ǂΣöǁƁ ǅžǋƅƵĂ ĠǁƵ ǂΣĠƥ!f ƙǁnjη ǈǇƍ Ŏǁƪ

ǇǂĂ ƔƧƺǆ!fĂ ƼƧƬǆ!f ýƕp ǅǂǋĂηĂ fĂ!Ăƙ ǇƊ Ʃƕ!f Σö!) :Ĭ!Ġƶƙ ǋ!Ăp ƥǈƵ Ŏƪ Ă!Ǖf ǋƕ ƥnjƬƙƪf

.ǅƥƖǆ Σö! ƩƕƤ ǋǇƊ ĬǁƵ ƔƮǇ!Ġƕ (3)(Ƨƕ!f Σö!) ƖĆfƧp ĬǁƵ (2)(... ŸĠƕ ǇǆĆ ǇǆƩƕ!f

(5):Ġnjƶǁƻǆ ƖƥöƮp ǇǆƩ (4)ĜöƥĠƵ ǇƕýƊĂǆƪǁ! Ƙöƕ!f

ŷùùùöǆη ǋùöƥƙƧƅ ĆfƥƧ ŷùǂ5 ǋǋƣƧƵ ǅƌǁ!f ǇǆƩ ǁΣ ǈƥƅ ǅǆ ĆƧǆ!f fƦ

ǋǁƕp ƘĠöƕƊĂ ƥǋĠƬ!f

ýĂùùùùηƠĂ ǂǂĂǁƶǂ ƫƧƹ Ġnj! ĠǈĂƥûùùùƵ Ŏ5 ǁƧĂnjƬǆ ĠǈǆĠƊĂ

ŷĂùùùǁƁ ǇöƵƧƥ!f ƳfƧƥ ǇǆĠnjƕ ǂnjöƧùùùǂ ǅĂö ŷǂ Ŏ5 ĠǈƁĠöƪƊĂ

ŷùùùùöƕƥ ƟĠùƕƙƪƅ Ĭƙơ ƥǆƶƁ Ġnjùùƙ!ƮƮ ŷùƪƙ ŬƊ ƖƥĂùùƶǆ

ýĂnjηĂ ƫĿĠƵ ƹĆfĂùùùùùùƪ ǂΣöǁƁ ǅžǋƅƵĂ ĠǁƵ ǂΣĠƥ!f ƙǁnjη ǈǇƍ Ŏǁƪ

ĬùǁƵ ĆfĂùƪ) ǋ!Ăp ĂǋĂ (Σö!) ƩƕƤ ǅƥp ǂöơ Ü(ýĂnjηĂ ǅ!ĠƵ ƹĆfĂƪ Σöǁ5) :ǋ!Ăp ǋö5 ơǈƑƪǁƐ

ǇƊ ƔĠùƕ!f fƦùǋ Ŏ5 ƨĂηöĂ :ýĠp ƧƱƖ!f Ŏ5 ǅĠƬǋ ǇƕfƥǋfĂƬ ǇǆƘöƕ!fĂ .(ǅ!ĠƵ) :ǋ!Ăp ĂǋĂ Ġnjǆƪf

Ÿf ýĠùp ýùƵĠ5!f ĬǁƵ ýĂƶ5ǆ!f ǅƥƖƙö ǇƊ ýƵĠ5!f ƔĠƕ Ŏ5 ƨĂηö Ġǆǂ Üýƶ5!fĂ ǅƪǕf Ǉöƕ ƩƕƤ!f ƱƪĂƙö

: f ù5ơĂ Ɩƨǆơ ǅƧpĂ (7)(ĠǈöơĂƊ ǇƊ ǁƕηƵ ΣĠǈ! ǇĠǂƊ) (6)(ǇöǇǆƌǆ!f ƧƮǈ ĠǈöǁƵ ǁƖơ ǇĠǂĂ) :Ĭ!Ġƶƙ

:ƧƵĠƬ!f ýĠp ÜƩƕ!f ƔƮǈƕ (ǅǂǋĂηĂ fĂ!Ăƙ ǇƊ Ƨƕ!f Σö!)

(8)ýĂnjùùùηĂ ƫ!ĠƵ ƹĆfĂƪ Σöǁ5 ǅnjǈƵĂ ĠƥƵ ǂΣĠǈ!f ƙǁnjη ǇƍŎǁƪ

ƔƥǕf ǂùǈfƨƤ :Ĭƥfƥƺƕ!fĂ Ý77 f .ǅ1996 -ùǋ1416 ýĂǕf .Ʊ ƘĂƧöƕ Üýöη!f Ƨfƥ ÜƥǆƮ!f ƠơƣfĂ :ƟƧƬĂ ƼöƖơƙ ýƊĂǆƪ!f ǇfĂöƥ (1)

ƥƮĠƖǆ!f :ŎǈöƶfĂ Ý237 f ƥǋfĂƬ!f f öǁƤƙ :ǅĠƬǋ ǇƕfƥǈƵ ŎƙƧơ!f ƜǖơǁĂƊ ǋ!Ă Ý123 f ǂƪĠǆơ!f ǇfĂöƥ ƟƧƬ :ŎpĂƨƧǆ!fĂ Ý331/10

ǇùƕfĂ Ý204 f ƱƼĠơ!f ƖƥǆƵ ƟƧƬĂ Ý140 f ǂö5!Ǖf ƟƧƬ :ýöƖƵ ǇƕfĂ Ý112/1 ǂö5!Ǖf ƟƧƬ :ŎǈĂǆƬǕf ƥǈƵ ǂƕƪǈ ǘƕĂ Ý 76/ ÝǂöĂơǈ!f

.130 f ăƥǈ!f Ʃƻp :ǅĠƬǋ

.177 ǂöǕf ƖƧƖƕ!f ƖƧĂƪ (2)

.122 /2 ƧƬǈ!f :ĭƧƨη!f Ǉƕf .ǅƮĠƵ ǇƵ f 5ơĂ ƖƨǆơƖĆfƧp (3)

140/3 ǅǘƵǕf :ŎǁǂƧƨ!f ùǋ.ƼƦ5 ǂǈƪ Ĭ5Ăƙ ÜƧƕöƤ ýǋƊ Ǉǆ ÜŎǁǋĠη ƧƵĠƬÜĭƥƨǕfĠöƥĠƵ Ǉƕ ƯöƧƵ Ǉƕ ýƊĂǆƪ!f Ăǋ(4)

.66 ýƊĂǆƪ!f ǇfĂöƥ (5)

.47 ǅĂƧ!f ƖƧĂƪ (6)

.2 ǂöǕf ΣǈĂö ƖƧĂƪ (7)

.130 f ăƥǈ!f ƩƱp :ǅĠƬǋ Ǉƕf(8)

(Σŏù!) Ĭƙơ ÜýĜƨ5Ǖƒ ǉŖǋ ýōďƞ Ŏ5Ă :ýĜp Ɨŏơ YĜďƞǗƒ Ɨ!ƌƪďž!ƒ ǉŖǋ Ŏ5 ŎǉĂďŢǕƒ ĬƵƥĐĂ

…[1](ǇŏǉďƋďž!ƒ ƧƬǉ ĜǉŏƵ Ǘlơ ǇĜƗĂ) Ăơǉ ǗƵĜďƞƺ (ƨƞĐ) Ďƪ Ǘƒ ǇŏƕĂ ĜďƞǌǉŏƕÜ (ƧƕƤ!ƒ Ʊƪ Ăƙ) (ĎƒƥĜď)Ă

Ďž! Ǉƺ :ýĜl5 ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ƠƞƒƧ!ƒĂ ƻǘƤ Ɨ!ƌƪďž!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇĐ ƠƯĐĂ ÜƱƪĂƙ! ǗƱƧŢ ýŏlƵ Ǉƕƒ ýƨƞĂ

ĜǌďŏƥùƖƙ ƔĂƞĂ ýĜƛď5 ÜĎƪǗƒĂ ýƨ5!ƒ Ǉŏƕ ĜǌƱƪĂƙ ƨĂƞŏ .ǊǉƵ ĜǋƧƤƌƙ ǗĂ ÜĎƪǗƒ ĬƵ Ĝǌďŏƥlƙ Ɣƞŏ

Ĭùƶ Ƨōďƞù!ƒ ƥĂƨŏ ǘƑ! ÜƧƕƤ!ƒ ĬƵ Ďƪ Ǘƒ Ďŏƥlƙ ĜǉǊĜǋ ƨĂƞŏ ǘ5 (ĜǌƕơĜƬ Ƨƒƥ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇĜƗ) :ǁ!Ăp

Ďŏƥlƙ ƨĂƞŏ ǘ5 (Ŏlŏ5Ƨ ŎƤĐ ǇĜƗ) :ǁ!Ăp Ďƪ Ǘƒ ǇƵ ƧƕƤ!ƒ ƧŏƤƌƙ ƔĂƞĂ ýĜƛďĂ ÜƗƕƙƧĂ ǗƱ5! ƧƤƌďž

ǇĜùƗ) :ǁ!Ăp ƧƕƤ!ƒ Ǌŏ5 Ʊƪ Ăƙ Ĝď ýĜƛďĂ ÜƔƒƧƵǗƒ ƧĂǌƱ Ďƥƨ! ǁ!Ŗ Ďƶƨŏ Ǘ -ƧƕƤ ǊǉĐ ĬƵ-Ŏlŏ5Ƨ

Ǉùď – ƔĜùƕ!ƒ ƒŖǋ ýĜƨ5Đ ƧƑĜƪ ǁ!ŖƗĂ (ǇŏǉďƋďž!ƒ ƧƬǉ ĜǉŏƵ Ǘlơ ǇĜƗĂ) :Ĭ!Ĝƨƙ Ÿƒ ýĜp (ƥŏƨ ǗďƑĜp

ƨƒĂƞ Ŏ5 Ǘ5ǘƤ ƥĜŢƧǗƒ ƔơĜƬ ýlǉĂ ÜƧĂƗŖď!ƒ ƱƧŢ!Ĝƕ ĜǋƧĜƕƤĐ Ʊƪ Ăƙ ƨĂƞŏ -ǉƧŏƺĂ Üƻ ƧƬƙď!ƒ

:ƧƵĜŢ!ƒ ýĜp ÜǉƨƒĂƞ ƔƒĂƬ!ƒĂ Ĝǌďƪƒ ĬƵ Σŏ! ƧƕƤ Ďŏƥlƙ

[2]ýĂùùǌƞĂ ƉĜƵ ǅƒĂƪ ƚΣŏ5 ǄǌǉƵĂ ĜƥƵ ƚΣĜƥ!ƒ ƘǉŏǉƞǇƺ ŎƵ

112/1:Ɨŏ5!Ǘƒ ƟƧŢ :ŎǉĂďŢǕƒ(1)

140 ƒ Ɨŏ5!Ǖƒ ƟƧŢ :ýŏlƵ Ǉƕƒ(2)

إذا اجتمعت وأحوذ حَانِبيَها   وأوْرَدَها على عُوج طوال

ýþ ǈù ǂ!Ă ýǴơ ƩŏĂ ÜƗ5ƧƶdžǈǴǂǈǫĂ ýǴơ!ƒ ĬƵ ýþŏ Ǵdž ƧþǴƮdž!ƒ ǈǊ ǄƵƒĂ) :þƧdž!ƒ ýǴpĂ

Ǵnjù ƪƧǊ :Ǆnj!Ăùp ǁ!ƦĂ ǴƮǉ Ǚǫ ǈĂǂŏ Ǚ Ǵdž ƴưĂdž Ŏ5 ǋǙ ƔƮǉ5 Ɨ!5ƒĂdž! ƠƮĂ ÜǊƶưĂdž ĬƵ

Ǵnjù ƪƧǊ Ĭùǉƶdž!ƒ ǈǙ Ǵǂƨƶdž Ǵnjƪ ƧǊĂ Üƪþnjkƞdž ƗƵ5 :ƴưĂdž Ŏ5 ǋǙǛǊƙǴƱĂ ljþnjƞ ýƶ5Ă Üǁƒƨƶ!ƒ

:ƧƵǴT!ƒ ýǴp Üǁƨƶƙ! Ǵnjƪ ƧǊ Ĭǉƶdž!ƒ Ʃŏ!Ă Üǁƨƶƙ ĬǋĂ

ƴǴƤþ!ƒ ĉƒ ƺǉ ĬƵ ƪƽTǆ Ǆ!Ă ǴǋþƦŏ Ǆ!Ă Ɨǁƒƨƶ!ƒ Ǵnjƪ Ƨǆ5

ÜƗù!5ƒĂdž Ǵùnjǉǂ!Ă ÜýƒĂơùƙ ƘƪùŏĂ ÜýƒĂơǛƒ ƴưĂdž Ŏ5 ƧþǴƮdž!ƒ ǈƵ ƘǴƮƙǉdž!ƒ ljƦǋ ǈǊ ǄƵƒĂ

[1](Ĭǉƶdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ǋƶdž ǴnjƵĂpĂ! ǴǋƧŏƺ ƴưƒĂdž Ŏ5 ƗƵĂưĂdž

ƩǉĂùŏĂ ǈĂŏþƒþƺ!ƒ ǄƵƨĂ) :ýŏǁƵ ǈƒ ýǴp Ɨ5ƧƶdžýǴơ!ƒ ǴŎƞdž ƨƒĂƞ Ĭ!ǫ ǈĂŏþƒþƺ!ƒ ƔǋƦŏ

[2](Ɣǂƒƨ!ƒ þŏƨ Ǵƞ ƒĂƨǴƞ5 ÜǴýŏĂƙ ǚ ǴǁƱdž ýǴơ!ƒ ƻŏƨƶƙ ƨĂƞŏ ǋǊ

ƨĂƞŏ ǚ5 ǁ!Ʀ ƧŏƺǈǴǂǈǆ5 ƱƧT!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž ýǴơ!ƒ ǈdžưƙ ƒƦ ǁ!Ʀ ƨƒĂƞ ǈĂƧŏ5 ǈĂŏ5Ăǂ!ƒ ǴdžǊ

ÜǴùnjƽŏƧƶƙ ŎƮ ƱƧT!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž ýǴơ!ƒ Ƙǉdžưƙ ǈǫ :ƒĂ!Ǵǁ5 ÜǈĂŏ5Ăǂ!ƒ ýǸƮ5Ă) :ýŏǁƵ ǈƒ ýǴp ƻƦƶŏ ǈǊ

ÜǈǙǴơ (ŎTǴdž!ƒĂ Ɣǂƒƨ!Ǵ5) ŎTǴdž!ƒ ǋǉdž ǈƪơǊ Ɣǂƒƨ!ƒ þŏƨ :ƱƧT!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž ǈdžưƙ Ǵdž ýǴƛdž5 Üǚ5 ǙǫĂ

ƠƮŏ Ǆ! ƧþǁƙǄ! ǈǆ5 ÜŎTdž ƒƦ ǋǉdž ǈƪơǊ Ɣǂƨ ƒƦ þŏƨ :ƧŏþǁƙƒƦ ÜƱƧT!Ǵ Ǵdžnjǉ ŏĂƙ! ǴnjƽŏƧƶƙ ŎƮĂ

[3](Ɣǂƨ ǈǫ þŏƨ Ǵƞ :ƠƮŏ Ǚ Ʀ ÜƔǂƒƨ!ƒ þŏƨ Ǵƞ :ýĂǁƙ ǚ5 Ǵdžnjƽŏƨƶƙ

:ýǴơ!ƒ ƻŏƨƶƙ Ŏ5 ƔǋƒƦdž ƗƶƧǊ ljƦnj5

ǈŏŏƧƮ!ƒ ƔǋƦdž ĂǋĂ ǀƧǂǉ ǴnjŏĂƙ ƠƮ ƒƦ Ǚǫ ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ ǄþƵ :ýĂǛƒ

ǈŏŏ5Ăǂ!ƒ ƔǋƦdž ĂǋĂ ƱƧT!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž Ƙǉdžưƙ ƒƦ ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ :Ŏǉ Ǵƛ!ƒ

ǈŏŏþƒþƺ!ƒ ƔǋƦdž ǴǁƱdž ƨƒĂƞ!ƒ : Ɨ!Ǵƛ!ƒ

þƧdž!ƒ ýĂp Ü ýǴơ!ƒ ƴpĂdž ƗƶpƒĂ Ǵdžǉǫ ýƒĂơ ƘƪŏǊ Ǵnjǉǈ :ƴƒƨ!ƒ

---

(1) þƧdž!ƒ :Ɣưƙdž!ƒ Ü237/3 238

(2) ǈƒ ýŏǁƵ :ƟƧT ƒǙ!ŏƗ 753/1

(3) ƩƽǉƔƧdž!ƒ ƴƞƮ!ƒĂ Ɨơ5

[illegible]

[illegible] [1][2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

ألا يا لقِومِ لِطَيْفِ الخيَالِ   يؤرِّق مِـن نَازحٍ ذي دلال

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

كخشرم دَبْـرٍ له أزْمَـلٌ   أو الجمر حُش بصُلْبٍ جزال

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible]

(4) [illegible]

ƒŖǸ ǇǷ ǗǫǕǯƧƓƤƙƽƒ ǁ!Ŗ ƨǂŖ ǋǉǂ!ǍǕǇǘ5 ǑǉǊ ǇǰǅǊ ǋǉǷ ĭƧþŏ Ǘ ǇǰǅǊ ƧǊƤŏ ǇǷ þŏƧŏ ǋǉǕ ǕƒŖǂ ýƶƽǉ ǇǘƼ

(1).Ƈƒþǉ!ƒ ƳƧƓư þƿ

ǍùǸ Ǘǫ ǋùǫ Ǘ ǋùǉǷ Ÿƒ þǹT) : Ĭ!Ɠƶƙ ǋ!Ǎƿ þǉƶ ƻƓTǂ!ƒ ǋǊƓƙǂ Ǒ5 ĭƧTƤǅƨ!ƒ ǋǊ þǹTƙƪƒ

Ĭ ùǁƶ ƔǍƮǉǅǊ (ƓǅƑƓƿ) ǇǷ Ĭ ǁƶ [2](ǅŏǂơ!ƒ ƨŏƨƶ!ƒ ǍǸ Ǘǫ ǋ!ǫ ǗǷ Ʊƪǀ!ƓǊ ƓǅƑƓƿ ǅǁƶ!ƒ ƒǍ!ǍǷǍ ƗǂƑǘǅ!ƒǍ

[3]þǸƓT!ƒ ƒŖǸ Ǒ5 (ƓƛƶT) Ɣ ƮǉƓǅǂ ǕǀƧǂǉ ǍǸǍ ǕƟþǅ!ƒ

Ĭ ùǁƶ ǀƧùǂǉ!ƒ ǅùƪǗƒ ƔƓƮùƙǉƒ Ĭ ùǁƶ ýƮù5ǅ!ƒ Ǒ5 Ɠưŏǅ ƫŏƶŏ ǇǊƒ þǸƒǍT ǇǅǊ ƘŏǊ!ƒǍ

ǍƒǍ!ƓǊ (ǿƱƶ) Ĭ ǁƶ ǋ5ǍƱƶǅǊ (ǀǍƪǉ) ù! Ɨ5Ʈ ƓǹǉǷ Ĭ ǁƶ (ƓƛƶT) Ơ5ƤǊ ǋŏǍǊŏƪ ǉþTǉǷǍ [4] ƒ Ɠ ƮƙƤǗƒ

ǁ!Ŗù! Ơǁ Ʈƙ Ǘ ƇƓ5!ƒǍ Ǖ Ɨ ƶT!ƒǍ ýƱƶ!ƒ ǇǑǊ ǇƶǅǍƞŏ ǀǍƪǉ!ƒ ƇǗƋǸ Ŗǫ ǕƴǅƞƮ!ƒ þŏ5ƙ ǍƒǍ!ƒ ǇǕ ƇƓ5!ƓǊ Ǘ

[5].(ƠǊƿ (ƇƗ ƶT5) : Ƙǁƿ Ǎ!Ǎ) ýƓƿ ǕƔŏƙƧƙ!ƒ ǅþƤƙƪƙ ƓǹǉǕ Ɨƿƨ5ƙ!ƒ þŏ5ƙ ƓǹǉǕ

---

(1) ǋŏǍǊŏƪ: ƔƓƙǂ!ƒ 299/1.

(2) ǀƧǍƪ ýƇ ƶǅƧƒǇ ƗŏǗƒ 18.

(3) ĭƧTƤǅƨ!ƒ : ƻƓTǂ!ƒ 417/1.

(4) ǇǊƒ ƫŏƶŏ : ýƮ5ǅ!ƒ 18/2.

(5) ǋŏǍǊŏƪ: ƔƓƙǂ!ƒ 62/2 Ǖ62.

ǰȿǂƯƊǯ ƒ ƏƑƩǁƐ ƥǏƊǯƮ ƊǯƊǯ ƥǉǰƑưǁƐ üƐƍǤǠ ƦƐǋǇǇ

[1]ƉǻƙƓƅ ƇƓƊǻ!Ƈǜ ǇǈǇưǏ ǥƥǍƞ ƮǠƵ ǋƊǻƙƓƅ ƉǻǍǈ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǇǈƊ ǍǏ ǂ!Ƈơ ƮǠƵ

Ɠùƌǻǜ ƊǯùǠƵƊ ŸƒǍ ƊǯǌǋǜǍǠp Ǒ5 Ʃǒ! Ɠƌǯ ƊǯǌǋǊƒǍ5ƌǜ ǇǍ!ǍǏǒ) : Ǐ!ƓƶƙƘ ǊǏ!Ǎp ƥǈƵ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ǊǏǜ ƥǌǋƮƙƪƒ

ǇǍùǂǒ ǇƊ ƨǍƞǒ (ƒǍ!Ɠp ǇǒƦ!ƒ) ǇƊ ǏǠƵ [2](ƒǍǠƙp Ɠƌǯ ƓǈǍƵƓƱƊ Ǎ! ƒǍƥƶpǍ ƊǯǌǇǈƒǍƤǕ ƒǍ!Ɠp ǇǒƦ!ƒ ÜǇǍƌǯƙǂǒ

.(ƊǯǌǋǊƒǍ5ƌǜ) Ǒ5 Ʀǒƌǯ ư!ƒ ýƥǜ ǭƧǍƧƞƌǯ

:ƓǌǋƶǠƱƌǯ ƧƤƙ5ǒǍ ǖƞƧ ǍƞǋǒǊǈƒǍǒƥ Ǒ5 ƾƥƨƧ5ǠǏ! ǉƥǒƮp ǇƌǯƘǒǜ!ƒ

[3]ƊǯǖùƮƓƵ ǂǒƒƥǊ ƘƧƩ Ǉƌǯ ǿǍƌǜ | ƓǌƥƓǂƧ ƦǍƥǏƮ ƘƤƓƞ Ǉǩ ǇǇơǜ Ɠƌǯ

ǊǇǜp ƘƓǒǜƊǍ ƥǊƓƮ!ƒ

ƊǯùƪƒǍƤ!ƒ ƢǒƞǍ Ɠǰƥ!ƒ Ǐ5 ǂǁƘƓǰơ | ƓƌǯƥǤ ǂǁ ùǒǤǾƵ ƥǉƞ ǾƤƒ :ǊǏ! ƘǏƥǍ

ƊǯǰƒƧǖǂ!ƒ ƩǍù5ǂ!Ɠǂ ǐǍƒƥǕƒ ƓƥƓǈǠ | ǋƊǯǈǇƌǯ ǇƓǂ Ʀǫ ÜǋƊǯǍǈ!ƒ Ʃùƌǯƅ ǂƤƮƵ

ƊǯǍǕǈǯ!ƒ ƘƓǇơǕ ǏƮƤǒ ƊǯǍǇ!ƒ ǏǠƵ | ǊǏùǜ ǐƦ!ƒ ƘùǒƊƤ ƓùǈǯǇ ǊǏùƘƤƛƊ5

ƊǯƤƓùƺƌǯ!ƒ ƊǯƓƱƵ ǇƓƌǯƘƊ ǶƨǍǂ ƘǈƵ | ǩƤùƘƮƘ ǈǍƒƥǕƒ ǇƊ ǍùǈǍ ƓƱƓ5ơ

ƊǯùƘƓơ ǊƩ5Ǉ ǊǊǌ ƘǥǈǏư ǥƥǍƞ ǏǠƵ | ǋƊǯƘƓơ ƉǻǍǈ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǇƊ ǍǏ ǂƵǊƪ ǏǠƵ

:ǁ!Ʀǂ ǎǍƧǒǍ

ƊǯùƘƓơ ǊƩ5Ǉ ǊǊǌ ƘǥǈǏư ǥƥǍƞ ǏǠƵ | ƊǯƙƓơ ƉǻǍǈ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǇƓǂ ǍǏ ǂƵǊƪ ǏǠƵ

.ƓƌǯǌǋǒƤ ƥǊƓƮ Ǖ [4] ǇƓƙǒƒǍƧ!ƒ ǇƓƙƓǊǍ

ýƮùƙƌǯ!ƒ Ʀǒƌǯư!ƒ Ǉƌǯ ýƥǜ!ƒ ǏǠƵ ƊǯƙƓơ Ƨƞ ǂǒơ (ƊǯƙƓơ ƇƓƊǻ!Ƈǜ ǇǈƯ! ǉǥƥǍƞ ǏǠƵ) ǊǏ!Ǎp :ƍǉǰƑƪǁƐ

ýƥƵ ýƥǜ!ƒ ǇǂƌǯƊǍ ǉƧǍƧƞƌǯ Ǒ5ƒǍ!ƒ ƘǈƓǂ Ɠƌǯ! Ǉǂ! ǇƯ! ýƵƓ5 ǊǈǈƊ ǏǠƵ ýƩƧ!ƒ Ǉǂƌǯǒ ǇƓǂǍ ÜǈǥƥǍƞ Ǒ5

.ƇƒǍpǕƒ Ǉƌǯ ǭƧƒƧ5 Ǌǒ!ǫ

.ǂƺ! ǑǊǍ ƇǗƙ!Ƈǜ (ǂ!Ƈơ) ǂƱ5! ǂǒǈƙ ǍǊ :ƧƤƇ ƥǊƓƮ Ƙǒǜ!ƒ Ǒ5Ǎ

ƨƓƞ ǂǜǒƩ Ʀǒƌǯư Ǉƌǯ ǕƥǜƧǊƓƱ!ƒ Ǉƌǯ Ǉǫ) :ýƓp ƔǊƦ!ƒ ƧǍƦƮ Ǒ5 ƊǯƓƮǊ ǇǜƒƥǊƒǍƮ Ǉƌǯ Ƙǒǜ!ƒǍ

(1) ƘǒǗ!ƒ ƾƥƨƧ5! ǊǈǒƒǍƥ Ǐ5 ǊǈǇǜǍǼ Ý540/2 ƴǍƱǈƌǯ ǇǜƒǍ :ƧǍƱ! ǇƓƪ! Ý(ƊǯƪƩ) 115/12 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ƥƮƓǇƌǯ!ƒ :ǑǈǒƶƶƒǍ ǕǜǍ 186/4 ǂǒǍƓƌǯǈǈ ǈǜƪǈ ǂǉǜ ƥǈƵ ǇǜƒƓ

ƊǯƓƮǊ :ƟƧƮ Ǖ ƔǊƦ!ƒ ƧǍƦƮ Ü317 :ǿǒƵǒ ǇǜƒǍ ƟƧƮ :ƊǯƓƮ!ƒ ýƮ 69/3 ǇǜƒǍ ǑǈƞǍ :ƊǯƓǈ!ƒ Ǖ Ü174 266

(2) ǉƧǍƪ ýƓ ǇƒƧƊǯƵ ǇƓƙǒǕƒ Ü167 168.

(3) ƟƧƮ ƾƥƨƧ5! ǇƒǍƱƥ 538/2.

(4)ƓƙǒƒǍƧ ǇƒǍƱƥ! Ǖ 540/2.

NJŀƧdžĂ ýƓdžƙTƒ ýþƥ (NJŏǇƓƪǇƒ) Ŏ5 (ƇƓnj!ƒ) LJdž ýþƥ [1](ǉƧǂƦƒ LJƉ LJƓƱŏT!ƒ Ǖǫ NJŏǇƓƪǇƉ Ɠdž Ă) : Ĭ!Ɠƶƙ NJ!Ăǀǂ

:ƨƵƓT!ƒ ýƓp [2](ýĂǀŏ Ɠdž NJƛƧǇĂ)

[3]ƉžƙƓơ ƇƓdž!Ɠƥ LJư! ǈþĂǈ ĬǈƵ ƓdžƙƓơ ƉžĂǀ!ƒ Ŏ5 LJƉ Ă! Ŧ!Ɠơ ĬǈƵ

...(ƨdž ư ùdž!ƒ LJdž ƨnjƱdž!ƒ ýþƥ) :ýĂǕƒ ýƓƛdž5 :ýƓp ýƮ5dž!ƒ Ŏ5 ƫŏƶŏ LJƕƒ þNjƒĂT LJdž Ɠư ŏƉ ƘŏƕƒĂ

:ƨƵƓT!ƒ ýĂp ǁ!Ʀ LJdžĂ NJŏǇƓƪǇƉ Ĭ5 ƇƓnj!ƒ LJdž ýþƥ ĂNjĂ ƒƨǂƦ ĭƉ (ǉƧǂƦƉ LJƉ LJƓƱŏT!ƒ Ǖǫ NJŏǇƓƪǇƉ ƓdžĂ)

ƉžƙƓơ ƇƓdž!Ɠƥ LJư! ǉþĂƞ ĬǈƵ Ɠùùdžƙ ƓơLJƉ Ă! Ŧ!Ɠơ ĬǈƵ

[4].ǉþĂƞ Ŏ5 ƇƓnj!ƒ LJdž ǕþƥNJŀƶƞ Ɠdž! ƓdžƙƓơ ƨƞ

.63 ŦŏǕƒ ƻnjǂ!ƒ ǀƨĂƪ (1)

.80 ŦŏǕƒ ƉŏƨƉž ǀƨĂƪ (2)

.317 ƒ ƳNjƦ!ƒ ƨĂƦT :ƉƓTNj LJƕƒ (3)

.69/3 ýƮ5dž!ƒ ƟƨT : ƫŏƶŏ LJƕƒ (4)

ǇǻǮǏ ǘǙ| ǋǆ ǷȚƴǤ ǄǮǷ| ƐƤǇǐ ƸǷȚǄǁƐ ǄǮǄ ƘǐǮǄǂƐ ƸǷȚǄǁƐ ƒƑƨƚ|Ɛ

(2)(1)ǄǮþ!ƒ ŁǇǮ ǇǮǑ!ƒ ƐþŦȚ ƘþƧǮȚ ǄǮǂ   ǊƘƵǨǆ þþ ǐǨ!ƒ ǧǍǇ!ǆ ƅƐȚǨǍ

(4)(3)ǄùǋƧþ!ǆǂ ǇƧƒƐùþ ǧù ǂ ŁǇǂƧǨǮ   ǇƧùƛ ǇǇùǮƵ ǧǂ ǋǮƵ ƘþǦȠ

-:ýǍǕƒ Ƙǒǐ!ƒ

Ǐ ùǏƵ (5)(ǆǌǇǮ ǄǂƦǇǤ5 ƧǆǇ!ƒ ǇǄǮ ǇƧ5ơ ǆ5Ț ǏǏƵ ǄǨǇǂǍ...) : Ǐ!ǆƶǨ ǋ!Ǎþ þǇƵ ǑȚǍ!ǕƒǊǐ þǌȚǨȚƒ

ǋǒ!ǫ ƻǆưǄǮ!ƒ ǇǄǮ ǂǒǇǨ!ƒ ƳȚǨǂƒ þþ ǇǍǂǒ (ǆ5Ț)ù!ƒ ǏǏƵ ǐþǷǆƵ ǇǆǂƒƦǫ (ǆǌǇǮ) ƧǍƧȠǄǮ!ƒ ƧǒǄư!ƒ ǇǍ

.(ǇƧ5ơ)ù!ƒ

:ǆǌƶǏƱǄ ƧƵǆȚ!ƒ Ÿƒ þǐƵ ǇǐƧǒǮƵ ǆǌǒ5 ǍȠǌǒ ǇþǒȚþ ǇǄǮ ǏȚƵǕ! Ƙǒǐ!ƒ

ألا قُلْ لِتيّا قيل مِرّتِها اسلـــمى   تحته مشتاق إليـــهم مُتَيَّـم

:ǇþƶǐǍ ýǒþ ǋǐþ ƘǒǐǍ þǋǆȚ!ƒ

ǄùȠǄǋ ƘùȚǏ ǂǂùǇƵ ǑǇǤ ǂǕǏƵǨǍ   ǇƧùǇǨ ǏùǨơ ǧǍǇ!ƒ ǁùǇȠ ƐþùǨȚǏ

ǄǮþ!ƒ ǇǄǮ ǇǆùǇ!ƒ ƐþùŦȚ ƘþƧǮȚ ǆǄǮǂ   ǊǕùǨƵǨǆ þùþ ǐǨ!ƒ ǧǍù!ǆ ƅƧùȚǨǍ

ǄƨǄǮ ƇǆǄǮ ŁǇǮ ƳƐȚ!ƒ ƨơ ǁ! ǕǍ   ǆ5Ț!ƒ ǕǍ ǇǍȠǄ!ƒ ǧǋǆ ǇǄǮ ƘǇǆ ǆǄǮ

ǇùǄǮ (ƧþùȚ) ǍùǋǍ ƻǆưùǄǮ!ƒ ƳȚǨǂƒ ǂǒơ (ǄǮþ!ƒ ǇǄǮ ǇǆǇ!ƒ ƧþȚ ƘþƧȚ ǆǄǮǂ) :ǋ!Ǎþ ǋǒ5 ǫǇǷȚǁƐ

ǍǄ ǂùǒǇǨ!ƒ ǋùǒ!ǫ ƻǆưǄǮ!ƒ ƳǆȚǨǂƒǍ (ƘþƧȚ) ýƵ5!ƒ ǂþǆ ǁ!Ǩ!Ǎ Ü ǂǒǇǨ!ƒ (ǇǆǇ!ƒ) ǍǋǍ ǋǒ!ǫ ƻǆưǄǮ!ƒ

.ǋǇǄǮ ǆưƵǐ ǇǆǂǍ ÜƻǆưǄǮ!ƒ ƻǨơ ƠȚ ƒǨǫ ƨǷǆȠ ƧǒǂǨǨ!ƒ

---

(1) Ƙǒǐ! ǏȚƵǕ! ǑȚǇƒǍþ ǋǇƒǍþ Ý186 ƒ ǂǒǋƨǕƒ : ǐǍƧǌ!ƒǍ Ý38 ƒ ǂǒǐǍǑ!ƒǍ ǇǆùȚǕƒ :ǑƱǍǒȚ!ƒǍ ǇǆùǙǇ!ƒǍ ƧǷǆùǕǇ!ƒǍ Ü255/5 ǐþƒþùƺǐ!ƒǍ :ǐþƒƨƤ ǂùǇƒƨƤ ǇþǕƒ
Ü(ƧþùȚ) Ý46/4 ǇƧùƵ!ƒ ǇǆȚù! :ƧǍǙǇǮ ǇǐƒǍ Ý52/:ǋǒǍǐǒȚǍ Ý54/1 ǋǒǍǐǒȚ ƘǆǐǄ ƟƧȚ :Ǒ5ƒƧǒȚ!ƒǍ Ý19/5 ƧƧþ!ƒ :ǑƱǒǇȚ!ƒǍ Ü106/5
Ý317/2 ƒ ƒǆȚƤ!ƒ :ǑǇȠ ǇǐƒǍ Ý105/2 ÜƧǷǆǙǇ!ƒǍ ǇǆǐȚǕƒ :ǑƱǍǒȚ!ƒ þǇƵ ǂǐȚǇ ǕǐǍ Ü378/3 ǂǒǍơǇ!ƒ þȚǆǇǄǮ!ƒ :ǑǇǒƵ!ƒǍ Ý(ƨƧȚ) 78/10
.49/2 ýǄǮƒǍǌ!ƒ ýǄǮǋ :ǑƱǍǒȚ!ƒ Ý197/4 ǇưǨǇǄǮ!ƒ :þƧǐǄǮ!ƒǍ Ý513/1 ǇǒǐǏ!ƒ ǑǇƺǄǮ :ǄǆȚǋ ǇǐƒǍ
(ƨƧȚ) 78/10 ǇƧƵ!ƒ ǇǆȚ! :ƧǍǙǇǮ ǇǐƒǍ .ƧǄǮơǇ ǇǍ! ǇȚơǐ ǍǄ ǄǮþǐ ǋǨƧǄǮơ ƘþǨȚƒ :ƨƧȚ (2)
(3) Ƙǒǐ! ǇƧǨǇƵ! ǑȚ ǋǇƒǍþ ƨǒǇơǨ ǍƧþǍ ǂȚƒƧþǍ ǄǮơǍ þǒƵȚ ǍǍǍ!ǍǄǮ ƧƒƧ ǂǨ!ƒǇ. ǄǂǐƧ!ƒ Ʊ Ü Ʊ 3 1417 ǋǌ - 1966ǄǮ ȚùǇ196Ý ǍȠǄǮǌǇƧ ǇƺǏ!ƒ:
ƟƧȚ :ǑƱǍǒȚ!ƒǍ Ý181/1 ǇƒƧƵǕƒ ǂƵǆǇȚ ƧȚ :ǑǇȠ ǇǐƒǍ Ý136/5 ƧƧþ!ƒ :ǑƱǒǇȚ!ƒǍ Ý312/3 ǇƒǍǒơ!ƒ :ƱơǆȠ!ƒǍ Ü97 Ü82 ƒ þǒƧþ ǇǐƒǍ
ǇùǒǐǏ!ƒ ǑùǇƺǄǮ :ǄǆȚǋ ǇǐƒǍ Ý(ƨþơ) Ý39/10 (ƧƧơ) 182 Ü(ƧƧƛ) 101/4 ǇƧƵ!ƒ ǇǆȚ! :ƧǍǙǇǮ ǇǐƒǍ Ý541/2 Ü480/1 ǑǇƺǄǮ!ƒ þǋƒǍȚ
ýǕǄǮǋ :ǑƱǍǒȚù!ƒǍ Ý310/2ǋùǒ5!Ǖƒ ƟƧȚ :ǑǇǍǄǮȚǕƒ Ý452 ƒ ǂƺǏ!ƒ ǇƧǌǄǮȠ Ǒ5 ǂǐȚǇ ǕǐǍ Ý380/3 ǂǒǍơǇ!ƒ þȚǆǇǄǮ!ƒ :ǑǇǒƵ!ƒ Ý198/1
.74/2 ýǄǮƒǍǌ!ƒ

(4) ǇƧƛ: ǇƧǒƨƺ!ƒ ƇǆǄǮ!ƒ .ǇǐƒǍ ǇǄǮ ƧǍǙǇ! :ǇǆȚ! ǇƧƵ!ƒ 101/4 (ƧƧƛ) ǏƽǍ ƨƒǍǂ (ƨǂǐ) ǏǋǍ ǇơȚ!ƒ ƨǐǆȚ!ƒ ǇƧƱǄǮ ƧùǒƨƺǏ!ƒ ǇǆȚùǏ!ƒ 132/2
.(ƨǂǐ). ǇƧƒƧǇ!ƒ: ǇƧ5ơ!ƒ ǍǄ ǆǄǮ Ƥþ ǋǒ5 ƇǆǄǮ!ƒ .ǇǆȚǏ!ƒ 63/12 (ƧƧþ).

(5) ǇƧǍȚ ýǆ ǇƒƧǄǮƵ ǂǒǕƒ 103.

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 52/1.

(2) [illegible] 378/3.

(3) [illegible] 198/2.

(4) [illegible] 417/2.

(5) [illegible] 754 [illegible] 225/4 [illegible] 58/1 [illegible] 52/1 [illegible] 65 [illegible] 237/1 [illegible] 367/3 [illegible] 239/5 [illegible] 417/2 [illegible] 310/2 [illegible] 380 [illegible] 288/2 [illegible] 446/4 [illegible] 536/11 [illegible] 499/14 [illegible] 197/3.

βǈǋ Ďǚǘƹ ƘŋƧƤ :ýĂǀǨ ǘ5 Ü Ŧ öǈǰǨ!ƒ ƨŋö Ď! ǋǈƵ ǋö!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!Ǥ ĆǤǈȥǨƪǕƒĂ ƻ ƦơǇ! ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ ƠǇƮö

[1] .(Ďǘȝ!ƒ ɯĂƧƤ ǋǈǆ Ďǌȥ öĂ βǈǋ ƘŋƧƤ :ýǤǀö Ǚ ƦǫǪ

Ŏù5 βù!ǤƤ σǰöTù!ƒ :ýǤùp :ýǤǆŋǕƒ ƽöƧƱ ǏǇƵ Ŧ!ƌƪǆ!ƒ ǉƦǋ ǏǇƵ Ơö ư Ăǩ!ƒ ƔơǤƮ ƒ ǉĂ

:ΥƒĂǈƊ ŦƛǘƛƠ ư Ăǆ!ƒ ǉƧǂƦ ǤǆýƮǤơĂ :ƠöƧƮǨ!ƒ

ǇǤù ǂ Ǥùǆ : Ŧ ù!ǤƛƒĂ ƧǂƦǆ ĂǋǉĂ Ǻ ư ȥǀ ǇǤǂ Ǥǆ :ŎǈǤƛ!ƒĂ Ü Ŧ ǈƋǆ ĂǋǉĂ Ǻ ư ȥǀ ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ ǇǤǂ Ǥǆ :ýĂǕƒ

ǁ ù!Ʀ ǇùǆǺƑöùT ǇǂöĎ! ǤǆĂ [2](Σ5ǈ ýǂ βŋǨ ĎĂö) :ǋ!ĂǀǂǗǂǇǤǂ Ǥǆ ǋöǇƵ ŎǀǀĂ Ü Ŧ ǈƋǆǇ! Ǻ5ƮĂ

[3]. ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ Ǉǆ Ŧ öǈǰǨ!ƒ ƔƪǨǂö βp ǋö!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ ǇƊ ƔöƧȝ!ƒ ǇǆĂ ýǤp .ŦǆǤǆö!ƒ ýǋƊ Ƙȥǆǩŋƒ Ďǌ!Ăǀǂ

ƻ Ǵ ư ùǆ!ƒǤ ǇǤùǂĂ ǋǀ ĆǤǈȥǨƪǕƒ ǑƮƮ Ǉǫ ǋö!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ Ŧ öǈǰǨ! ƻ Ǵ ư ǆ!ƒ Ŧ ǈƋö ýƒĂpǕƒ ǉƦǋ Ŧ Ʈ ǘƤĂ

[4]. ǁ !Ǥǆ Ǉǀƒ ǋǀ ýǤp Ǥǆ ƒƦǋĂ .ƧöǂƦǨ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǁ !Ʀ ýƛǆ βƧö βpĂ ÜǋƲ ư ȥǀǂ ĂƊ ǋƲ ư ȥǀ

-: ǏǆƑǨǁƐ σǀǰƑƪǁƐ

ĎǋƧβ!Ǥǂ ǗƧƒƻβ ýǂ ȽǂƻǨ5 ǗƧĂ ǇöƵ ýǂ ǋöǇƵ ƘβǤŋ

ǤǈƧTùơĂ ǏǨĂùǆ!ƒ Ďǌǆǂ ĂŦǂƑǘǆ!ƒ Ďǌö!ǫ Ǥǈ!ƨǈ ǤǈǈƊ Ă!Ă) :Ǐ!ǤȥǨ ǋ!Ăp βǈƵ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ǋǀ βǌTǨƪƒ

ǇǤƵƒƧǆ ƔĂŋĂ ǏǇƵ [5](ǇĂǇǌöŋ ĎǋƧƛǂƊ Ǉǂ!Ă Ÿƒ ĆǤTö ǇƊ Ǚǫ ƒĂǈǆƋö! ƒĂǈǤǂ Ǥǆ ǘǀp ĆǑT ýǂ ĎǌöǇƵ

βǋǤT!ƒ ƧǂƦ ĎǅĂ ǇǤơǈ!ƒ ƒ ǈ Ǥǆǂ ǋƲ5!

:ǋǨǀǇȥǆ Ŏ5 βƒβT Ǉǀ [6]ǇƧǨǈȥ! Ƙöǀ!ƒ

[7]ĎǋǉĂǨ βȥǀ Ƨƒβùù!ƒ ǨƘƻƦƵ ýǋ ĎƋ ĎβƦǨǆ Ǉùǆ ĆƒƦȥǘT!ƒ ƦβǤƺ ýǋ

:Ŧǀp ƘǤöǀƊĂ βǋǤT!ƒ

ĎǚȥƱǆ!ƒ ƦùöƦ! ǋùǇǁǆ ƔƦùƵ ƠươƒĂ ƔĂƧƹ ǏƦǀ ǁöǀǨƪǨ Ʀǫ

Ďù5!ƒ Ǉǆ ǁöƒ ǤǌươƒǍƵ Ƙǀƪ ƐŦùǆƪǀ ǤùŋǤǨ ǇƧƋù5 ǇƋùǂĂ

Ďùù Ǐȥǆǀ Σö! Ǉǆ β!ƒ ýöǀp Żǂ öǤƺ ǤǌùǨǀǈ Ǉùǆǀư ǨǺƻǀƒ ƑươĂƦ ĂƊ

.380 ƒ Ŧö5!Ǖƒ ΘƧT :ýöǀƵ Ǉǀƒ(1)

.30 ŦöǕƒ ǇƒƧǆƵ ýǤ ǇƧĂƪ (2)

.688/1 ƠöƧƮǨ!ƒ ΘƧT : ǏƧǋƨǕƒ β!ǤƤ σǰöT!ƒ (3)

.111/2 ýöǌƪǨ!ƒ ΘƧT : ǁ !Ǥǆ Ǉǀƒ(4)

.111 ŦöǕƒ ĎǤȥǈǕƒ ǇƧĂƪ (5)

ǇǆǏ!ĂǕƒ ŦǀƱ!ƒ ǇǆĂ ÜŦöǇǋǤŋ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƔƧȥ!ƒ ǇǤƪƧ5 ƧǌTƊ (Ď600/Ď. ƽ 22) ŎƪǀȥƒβƧp Ǉǀ ŦöĂǤȥǆ Ǉǀ ĂƧǆƵ Ǉǀ βƒβT Ǉǀ ǇƧǨǈƵ :Ăǋ(6)

ǈƧǆƵ βȥǀ ǋǨĂǆ Ɣǀƪ Ŏ5 ƻǇǨƤƒ .ĆƒƧǀȝ!ƒĂ Σơƒβ ƔƧơ βǌT .ǤǋƧǂƦ Ǉǆ ǋ! ǇβöƮp ĂǇƤǨ ǤǆǇpĂ Ü ƻ ĂƧȥǆ (ŦǀƵ) ǋǆƵ ŦǈǀǤǀ ǋǆƒƧƹ .ĎǌƑƒƧȥT

.750 ĎǘƵǕƒ :ŎǇǂƨƨ!ƒĂ Ü152 ƒ ĆƒƧȥT!ƒ ýĂơ5 ƘǤǀƱĂ Ü256 ƒ ĆƒƧȥT!ƒĂ ƧȥT!ƒ :Ŧǀǩp Ǉǀƒ .ýöĂƱ!ƒ

.15 ƒ ǇƧǨǈƵ ǇƒĂöβ (7)

جَادت عليه كُلُّ عينٍ ثرةٍ   فتركْنَ كل حديقةٍ كالدِّرهَم

Ǳǐ :Ǐù!ǍǕƒ :ƧǍùƮ Ɨ ǘǚ Ŏ5 Ɨ ŏǉǳķ!ƒ Ɨ ǉƋǳž!ƒ ǇŎ!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ ǇǳƷ Ƨ ǂ Ʀǳž!ƒ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ Ɣ ƪ ķǂŏǍ

ýǍùpǍ [1](ƖƧǴŏ ƪ ù!ƒ Ư ƶǊ ǇƱǀķǊŏ) :Ǐ!Ǵƶķ Ǉ!Ǎp ǇķǊǚǳǱ ǇǳžǍ ǇŎ!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ ǇǳƷ Ư ƶǊ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ ǇǍǂŏ

:ƧƵǴT!ƒ

[2]ƒƧǴŏþ!ƒ Ǉǂ ƪ ǇǳƷ Ɣ ơ Ǉǂ!Ǎ Ŏǐǀp ǇƷƷT ƧǴŏþ!ƒ ǇƔ ơ ǴǳžǍ

:ǏTƵǕƒ ýǍpǍ

Ǳþ!ƒ ǇǳƷ ƖǴǉ!ƒ ƧþƮ ƘpƧT ǴǳƷ ǇƘƵƦǱ þþ ǐƦ!ƒ ýǍǀ!Ǵǐ ƨƧTķǍ

ǇùƵ ýþǴùƞķ Ʃ ù5ǉ ýù ǂ Ŏķǳķ ǱǍŏ) :Ǐ!Ǵƶķ Ǉ!Ǎp ǍơǉǇŎ!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳǚ! ǘǂ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ ǇǍǂŏ ǇǱ :ƗŏǉǴǚ!ƒ

:ƖƧķǉƵ ýǍpǍ [3](Ǵǌ ƪ 5ǉ

ǱƵǇǉƧþ!Ǵǂ ƖƧƒƧp ý ǂ ǇǂƧķ5 ǴƧǚ ǇŏƵ ýǂ ǇŏǚƵ Ƙþǵƞ

ýǍùp Ŏ5 Ǵǳǂ Ƨþ Ʈ ǳž!ƒ ƗƼǴ ư ǫ ǁ!Ʀ ǇǳžǍ ǕǇŎ!ǫ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳǚ! Ǐǉƶǳž!ƒ Ŏ5 Ǵ5ƮǍ ƻ Ǵ ư ǳž!ƒ ǇǍǂŏ ǇǱ :ƗǚǴǚ!ƒ

:ƗǳǇƧ!ƒ ǐƦ

ǱǳƪƒǍǉ!ƒ ƟǴŏƧ!ƒ ƦǇǳ ǴǊǉǈǴƵŏ ƘǌƸƪǍ ƟǴǳƧ ƘƸǍǊǉ ǴǳƷ ǇǌTǳ

---

(1) ƖƧǍƪ ƻ ƪǍŏ ǗǂǕƒ 10

(2) ƘǂǕ!ƒ ǇǚǂǴ ǇǍǉƞǳǚ! ǏǕŏ Ŏ5 ŏǍþǇķ ǇǷƧǍ ƟƧTǍ :ƨŏǉƶķǍ þǳơǳǇ þǳơǳǇ .þǍǳơǳǳ Ƨƒþ Ƨǂ5!ƒ ǇŏǇǴǉǊǚ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƘǍƧǊŏ . Ʊ ǏǍǕƒ ǱǍ1999 ƒ Ŏ117 ǐþƒþù ƷǊ!ƒ :

ǇƨƒƵ ƻǏ 227/4 ǇƧǂǕƒ ǇƷ381 ǗǂǍ ƪ ǇǊ ƧǉƵ þǉǳǚ!ƒ :Ŏ!ǳǚ!ƒ ƧƮƻ ǇǉǴǳǚ!ƒ Ŏ169 ƒ ǇǳǍƒǉǇ ǇǳǂTǳ: ǇǷǳǊ ǇŏǉǳƷ!ƒ Ɣ2/513

(3) ƖƧǍƪ ƒǉǳơ!ƒ ýǕŏƗ 111

وقوع الصفة موقع المصدر

[illegible] [1][2]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

ألا حَيِّيَا لَيْلى أجـدَّ رَحِـيلي وآذنَ أصْحابي غداً بقُفُول[6]

[illegible]

[illegible] [7]

[illegible] [8]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [9] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 1971- [illegible]1391 [illegible] 110 [illegible] 107/3 [illegible] 62/2.

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible] 406/2 [illegible] 63/1 [illegible] 64 [illegible] 58 [illegible] 223/1 [illegible] 465 [illegible] 170/1 [illegible] 59/2 [illegible] 50/6 [illegible] 346/1 [illegible] 250/2 [illegible] 313/4.

(4) [illegible] 79.

(5) [illegible] (723 /[illegible]105) [illegible] 131/1 [illegible] 219/5

(6) [illegible] 108.

(7) [illegible] 279/4 [illegible]

(8) [illegible] 22/4 [illegible]

(9) [illegible] 16.

LJĂù ǂŏ ýĂʅƧ!ƒ Ƙǁþ Þ(ǁ ƕƧ ŬĂʅƧ ǴǇ) NJ!Ăp Ŏ5 ĬǇ ǴǆǂýĂʅƧ!ƒ ĬǇ ǖǇ Ƙǁþ LJƎ5) :ýǴǀ5 ŬyǆƞƒĂ

Ĭ ùǇƶǆƕ Nùǁƶ ƞĂ ŬNùǩǇƙ LJǆ ƥƕ LJǂŏ Ǆ5 ýʅƧǆ!ƒ ĬǇƶǆƕ ýƶƞ LJƎ5 ŬƗ!Ǵ ʅƧ!ƒ ĬǇƶǆƕĂ ýʅƧǆ!ƒ ĬǇƶǆƕ

Ƚ5Ʈ ù!Ǵƕ ýùƶ5ŏ Ǵùǆǂ ƴùǆƞ!ƒĂ Ƚùŏǩ!ƒĂ ŬƥơƒĂ!ƒ LJŏƕ Nƕ ƻ ƮĂ ƒǨ Nŏ5 ȽŏĂʅǩ!ƒ ƘƨǴƞ5 ŬƗ!Ǵ ʅƧ!ƒ

[1] .ƧƥǴ Ʈ ǆ!ǴƕĂ

[3] Ǵǌƶǁ Ʊǆ ǉƥŏ Ʈp LJǆ ƽƥƨƧ5ǁ! :ĂǆƒǁƐ ơǉƒʅǁƐ

[4] ǄǴǖ ù ù ŏƤ ǄǴǂǆ Ǵǖ5Ɗ Ƹǖ5ƧǂĂ   Ƚǁŏơǆ ƻǴ ù ù ùƥ ŎǩƞǴǊ ƘƒƮ ƒǨ

ǉƥƶƕ ƘǴŏƕĐĂ ƥNǴƮ!ƒ

على قسَم لا أشْتمُ الدّهْرَ مسلمـاً   ولاَ خـَارجاً من فِيّ سُوءُ كلامِ

[5] ǄƒĂǖ ơ   Ƙƒǩ Ǆǖǖ ʅŬƒ LJǆ ǅĂƧƥ   Ǵǖ ǇƥƕƠ ùƕ Ʈƒ Ƨ ùƶƮ!ƒĂ ĬǇƧǩ Ǆ!ƒ

Ǆǖǖ ù ùŬ ǴĂƕư ǇǆǆǇ ĭ ƧȽƮƕ ǴƮƵ   ǖƞ ƥpĂ Ŭĭ ƧƥƮ ǇǆơƧ!ƒ Ĭ5Ʈ ǇǆǨ

ǄǴ ù ùŬƵ ǇùƵ ƧƒƨĂĐ Ǆù ùǇŏNjƧ   ǈƥǖ ùp ǁ Ǵù ǂ5 Ŏ5 Ĭƶʅ Đ Ƙơƕ Ʈǆ5

:ĭĐ ŬNǁƶ5 LJƵ ƔƑǇ!ƒ Ƨƥ Ʈǆ!ƒ ƴpĂǆ NƵĂpĂ! (ǴƞƧǴƤ) ƔƮǇ Ƚŏơ (ǴƞƧǴƤ ŬĂ) :NJ!Ăp ơǉƒʅǁƐ

.ǴƞĂƧƤ Ǆǖǂ ƧĂƨ ɯƧƤŏ Ŭ

:ƽƥƨƧ5!ƒ ýĂp ǴǆĐĂ :ýǴp NŏĂƕŏʅ ƥNǇƒĂƮ LJǆ Ƙŏƕ!ƒ

على حَلفةٍ لا أشْتُمُ الدّهَر مُسلِماً   ولاَ خَارجـاً مِنْ فيَّ زُور كلام

Ƙŏƕ!ƒ Ŏ5 (ƘƥNǴƵ) ƧǂǨ ǉƒƧǩ ŬĐ ŬǴƞĂƧƤ ɯƧƤŏ ŬĂ :ýǴp NǇǂĂ Ŭýƕǁǩʅƒ Ǵǆŏ5 ɯƧƤŏ ŬĂ :ƥƒƧĐ ǴǆǇƎ5

:ýǴǀ5 Nǁƕp ĭǨ!ƒ

ǄǴǄǂĂ Ǵù ù ù ùǆƑǴƥ ɯǴǩƧ ȽǇƕǆ   ŎǇǇĂ ŎƥƧ ƘƥNǴƵ ŎǇƧǩ Ǆǆŏ

Ŭ ƥƒƧĐ ǴǆǇǇ :ƥƧƕǆ!ƒ ýǴpĂ [6] ƨǴƞ ƘƥNǴƵ ĬǁƵ Nǁǆơŏ LJĐ ƥƧŏ Ǆ! Nŏ5 ĂNj ǴƑŏƮ Ŏ5ǉ NǇĐ ĬǁƵ Nǁǆơ Ă!Ă

ýĂùp ƒǨùNjĂ ŬNƶưĂǆ Ŏ5 (ǴƞƧǴƤ) ƴưĂ5 ǴƞĂƧƤ ŬĂ ƥƒƧǆ5 ŬǄǖǂ ƧĂƨ Ŏ5 LJǆ ɯƧƤŏ ŬĂ ŬǄǩƮĐ

[7] .LJŏĂơǇ!ƒ ȽǆǴƵ

---

(1) ĭƧƮƤǆƨ!ƒ: ƻǴƮǂ!ƒ 107/3

(3) LJƒĂŏƥ ƽƥƨƧ5!ƒ 405/2

(4) Ƚǁŏơǆ: ƧǴƥ!ƒ ..Ƚŏ5Ǵƶ!ƒ 279/3 LJǴʅǁ!ƒ (ýĂơ) Ý Ǵǖ5ŬƒĂ: ƴǆƞ Ăǁ5!ƒ ǄĐ ǆ ǴǆNŏǇ LJǆ ƧǴƺƮ Ǆƒǩǌƥ!ƒ. LJǴʅǁ!ƒ 225/11 (ǖ5)

(5) ƧƥǆƧ: ǴơƞƧ ǆĂǴǇƴ. LJǴʅǁ!ƒ 235/5 (ǄƧƥ)

(6) NŏĂƕŏʅ: ƔǴǩǂ!ƒ 346/1.

(7) ƥƧƕǆ!ƒ: ƔưǁǆƧ!ƒ 313/4.

أَلَمْ تَرَني عَاهَدْتُ رَبِّي وإنَّني لَبَيْنَ رتَـاج قائماً وَمَقَـــام

على حلفة لا أشتُمُ الدهرَ مسلماً ولا خارجاً من فيّ زُورُ كلام

Ljll üNjyƻDŽllɛ ƹĭþyƗ ȐƐNjШ

[(2)(1)] ǴdžƧǨƙ DžöƒƀI!ƒ DžƙŤ ŁJƵ ÓƼƞȚDĂ ǈƐǴƤþƒ ƛöƧǂ!ƒ ƇƒƐĂƵ ǷöƹöĂ

LJĂùǁzηŏ ƫƧhĂ þƵƧĂ ƘǴdžǁU NJö5 CǴdžȠ!ƒ LJdž ƔŏȚǂ ĂD) : Ĭ!Ǵzƙ NJ!Ăp þljƵ ŎȠĂ!Ǖƒ NJh þnjTƙȠƒ

(ƘĂdž!ƒ ƧȐơ) NJ!Ăp LJD ĬǁƵ [(3)].(LJöƧ5Ǵǂ!Ǵh ƱöơdžŸƒĂ ƘĂdž!ƒ ƧȐơ ƫƵƒĂȚ!ƒ LJdž DžnjLjƒȐƇ Ŏ5 DžnjzhǴȚD

.NJ! ýĂzƽdž ǴnjLjD ĬǁƵ ƔȚƙLjƒ Ɨ5ǴưŰǴh Ɨ5Ƨzdž!ƒ

[(4)] ǴnjzǁƱdž lþŏȚp LJdž ŎƑǴƱ!ƒ DžƙǴơ! Ƙöh!ƒ

[(5)]ǴƙžǰdžǰǰdžǴùùùhǴƙǂ ƫƧ Ŏù5 ǁƱŽƤǂ ǴùùùdžþhjǁdžǴöƋljĂ ŰǖƱö ƻƧzƙö

þNjǴT!ƒ þzh ƘǴöhD

[(6)]ǴùdžƅƫǁdžLJǴùǂ LJǫ Džƶ!ƒ ŁJhƒ DžƙƬD ŬĂ ŰȐǴƤ LJǴǂ ŁJǫĂ Ĭ!ĂdžǰƒýȐƤD ŬĂ

[(7)]ǴƙdžƧǹȚǁdž ŷǴdž!ƒ LJdž Ǵƒ ǁǰƒȐ LJǴǂ ŁJǫĂ ǷþùùƵǴhƙ ŎƑǴǰƹ NJLjƵ ŎLjþƒƨ ŬĂ

[(8)]Ǵûdžnjjηǩ ƻöƶư!ƒ Σǂƀ!Ǵh ýöǁ!ƒ ƒȐǫ ŃJùǁĂNj ƘùǁƙƧȠǩ þp ƊöâjhýöĂ

.CǴnj!ƒ ĂNjĂ ljþzh Ƨödžư!ƒ Ĭ!ǫ (ljƧǴƤþƒ) :NJ!Ăp NJö5 ǫljƑȠǁɛ

þzhĂ (ƧdžǕƒ YĂpĂ! Ƨþp NJLjǕ ƧþǴȚdž!ƒ LJdž ƔȚƙljö Ǵdž ƔǴh) Ŏ5 ljþƧĂD NJöĂhöȠ þNjƒĂT LJdž Ƙöh!ƒ

Ǵdž! ƗƽȚh Σö!Ă ƉLJǴǂ ƛ! NJǁhp Ǵdž! ƧöȠƽƙ NJLjǕ ÜljƧǴƤþƒ Ĭljzö – NJ! ýĂzƽdž NJLjǕ ƔȚƙLjƒ) :ýǴp NJ! ljþǴTljǫ

NJ5Ƨzdž NJ! ýĂzƽdž!ƒ YĂpĂ ƨƒĂη ĬǁƵ NJh þnjTƙȠƒ ĭƧǴhljǕƒ LJhƒ þNjƒĂT LJdž ǴưöD ĂNjĂ .[(9)]NJLjdž ŬĂ NJǁhp

---

: ŎƱĂöȠ!ƒĂ Ý45/1 NJöĂhöȠ ƘǴöhD ƟƧT :Ŏ5ƒƧöȠ!ƒĂ Ý124Ü 122/3 ƔþǕƒ ƗljƒƨƤ : ĭþƒþƺh!ƒĂÝ 85 ƒ NJLjƒĂöþ Ŏ5 ŎƑǴƱ!ƒ DžƙǴơ! Ƙöh!ƒ (1)
(ƧĂùƵ)615/4 ƔƧùz!ƒ LJǴȠ!: ƧĂUljdž LJhƒĂ Ý368/1 ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ : NJöĂhöȠĂ Ý54/2 ýȚƽdž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫöžö LJhƒĂ Ý952/2 Ŏljƺdž!ƒ þNjƒĂT ƟƧT
ƧƒƧùȠD : ĭƧǴhljǕƒ LJhƒ þljƵ ƗhȠlj ǖhĂ Ü110 ƒ þöƨ ŎhD ƧþƒĂljĂ Ý75/3 ƗöĂơlj!ƒ þȚǴldž!ƒ :Ŏljöz!ƒĂ Ý 141 ƒ ydžƒĂnj!ƒ ydžNj : Ŏljη LJhƒĂÝ
ƔƧz!ƒ LJǴȠ! :ƧĂUljdž LJhƒĂ Ü126/3 ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ :NJöĂhöȠĂ Ý269 ƒ Ɨöƨ!Ǖƒ ƟƧT :ýöǁƵ LJhƒĂ Ý115/3 ƔþǕƒ ƗljƒƨƤ : ĭþƒþƺh!ƒĂ Ü187 ƗöhƧz!ƒ
.348/2 Ɣưƙldž!ƒ :þƧhdž!ƒĂ (ƒ ȚƤ)24/7
.(ƧĂƵ) 332/10 ƔƧz!ƒ LJǴȠ! .Ɨơöhl!ƒ Ɨǁzƽ!ƒ :CƒƧĂƵ (2)
.19 ƗöǕƒ lƧlh!ƒ lƧĂȠ (3)
.83 ŎƑǴƱ!ƒ DžƙǴơ LJƒĂöþ (4)
ƫƧ Ŏ5) Ĭ!Ǵzƙ NJ!Ăp LJdžĂ.ƗhǴƙǂǁ! ýdžzƙȠö ĭȐ!ƒ þǁη!ƒ :ƫƧ!ƒ (ƋljƋlj) 168/14 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ .CǴdž!ƒ ƔƧȠƙ yǴdž! ƗdžöƤ!Ǵh Ʊöơƙ Ŏƙ!ƒ lƧƽơ!ƒ :ĭƋlj!ƒ (5)
(Ĭdžlj) 363/14 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ .ydžηƙdž!ƒ ƻƙldž!ƒ :DžljdžLjdž!ƒ .(ƫpƧ) 204/6 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ (ƧĂTljdž
(Džơ5) .137/11 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ .NJηơ!Ǵh Ƙǂȡƒ ĭD Džơ5D LJdž :Džơƽdž!ƒ (6)
(DžƧȚ) 233/8 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ .ýǴdž!ƒ LJdž yƱlljdž!ƒ DžƧȚdž!ƒ (7)
(Σǂlj) 354/14 LJǴȠǁ!ƒ .LJǴhη!ƒ :Σǂlj!ƒ (8)
318/1 ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ :NJöĂhöȠ (9)

[illegible] (1)

[illegible]

وأغفر عوراء الكريم ادّخارَهُ   وأعْرِضُ عَنْ شَتْمِ اللئِيمِ تكرُّما

[illegible] (2)

[illegible]

وأغفر عوراء الكريم ادّخارَهُ   وأعْرِضُ عَنْ شَتْمِ اللئِيمِ تكرُّما

[illegible] (3)

[illegible]

[illegible] (4)

---

(1) [illegible] 265

(2) [illegible] 186-187

(3) [illegible] 54/2

(4) [illegible] 296

هُمَا يَلْبَسَـان المجـدَ أحْسَنَ لِبْسَـة   شحِيْحَان ما اسطاعَا عليه كِلاهما

ƀƑĩăƗƨŰɛ ƕƟƬ ƲƊĭ ƕƺƬ Ǚđ ƱǋǯǋǊ ƦƐǋƜ

[2][1] ǤƕǰĭǤƷǸ Ǚǫ ƘƒĂƮǛƒ ǤǌƕǗ ǿöŀƥ ǈƥǇŀ ƪĂ5 ƖƥǈƕƘƖǇĩǃǬ ƘƤöŀǕ

ǇǇĭ ƖƥơƒĂ Ŏ5 [3](ǇǇĂƯƧƶĩ ǇǇƘǇǇĂ ǇǇƗǇǇĩ ǚöŀƥ Ǚǫ ǇǇƘö!ĂƘ ǇǇĂ) : Ĭ!Ǥƶƙ ǊǇ!Ăƥ ƥǉƵ Ŏƪ Ă!Ǚƒ ǊǇƕ ƥǌƬƙƪƒ

Ŏ5 ƧöǇĩƯ!ƒ ǇǇĭ ǿƥƕ ĂǇ ƥöƗǇƙ (ǿöŀƥ) ƳĂ5ƧǇĩ!ƒ ǇǇ Ĭ!ǇƵ ƴ5Ƨ!Ǥƕ [4] (ǿöŀƥ Ǚǫ) ǇƧƥ ǇǇĭ ƖǤƒƧƥ ƘǤƞöƧƤƙ

.ƒĂ5ö ǇĩƗ! ĭ ǇǇ Ŏ5ǉ!ƒ Ĭǉƶĩ Ŏ5 (ǇǇƘö!Ăƙ) ǇǇǙ ƨǤƞĂ :ǿǤƥ ǇǇĂ (ǇǇƘö!Ăƙ

:ǤǌƵŀƱǇĩ ƗŀöĂƱ ƖƥöƬƥ ǇǇĭ ƗǇĩƦ!ƒ ĭƦ! Ƙöƕ!ƒ

[6][5] ǤƕǰĭǤǇĭ ĂƗƶƀ ǇǇǤƗ ƥƥ ǤǌƘƒƦǤƞĂ ǇƦùùùǇĩ ƗöǇĩ! Ƨƒƥ ĬǇƵ ǤǉƧƦǇĩ

:ǊǇƕƥ ƘǤöƕǇĂ ƥǋǤƬ!ƒ

[7] ǤǌùǇĩǚƦ Ǚǫ ƗöĂùǌƙ!ƒ ƦƀǇǉ ǤǇĩ5 Ŏùƙƕöơƭ ƗǤǇ ƥƥĂ ǇƗǇĩ ƖƘǇŀƤ ǙǇ

[8] ǤǌǇĩǤǇĩƨ ĭƥùƤ ƘơƘ ƦƀƗǇöƦ ǊǇƕ ƖƥĂƥƬǇĩ ǿơƧ!ƒ ƔǇƞĂ ǤƥĂƧƱ

ǤǌǇĩǤƷǸ Ǚǫ ƘƒĂùƮǛƒ ǤƕǇ ǿöŀƥ ǈƥùƕ ƪĂùƀ ƖƥùǇƕ ƖƘ!ǇƀƘƤöŀǕ

ƗǌöƕùƬ Ŏǌ5 Ʃǉƞ!ƒ ǇĩǚƕƗ5ƧǇĩƶĩ ƘǉǤƗ ǇǇǫĂ ǙĬǋĂ Ǚ(ƘƒĂƮǛƒ)ù! ƗƨƬ (Ǚǫ) ƳĂƥĂ ǊǇö5 ơǉǰƪǈɛ

Ĭù!ǫ ǊǇŀơƙƪùƙ ĭƦ!ƒ ǤǌƕƒƧƵǫ ǿǇǉ ŎƑǤǉĂƙƪǛƒ ƻƧơ!ƒ ƖƧĂƬ Ŏ5 Ɨö5ƬĂ!ƒ (Ǚǫ) ƘǉǤƗ ǤǇĩ!Ă .ƧƗǉǇĩ!Ǥƕ

Ŏù5 ƗƥǤǉ!ƒ ǇĩǤƷǸ Ƨöƹ ǇƘĂƬ ǇǇ :Ĭǉƶĩ!ƒĂ .ǊǇö!ǫ (Ǚǫ) ǇǇĭ ǿŀǉ!ƒ ƪöƧƱƕ ĂǋǇ ǤǇĩǉǫ (ǤǌǇĩǤƷƕ) ƴ5Ƨ5 ǙǤǋƥƶƕ

Ƙùöƕ!ƒĂ .ƘƒĂƮǛƒ ǇǇĭ ǙƥƕǤǋƥƶƕĂ ǤǤǉĂƙƪǚ! (Ǚǫ) ǇǇĂƗƙ ǇǇ ƨĂƞö ǿöƥĂ ǙƧöĂƗ5 ǤǌǇĩǤƷƕ ǤǇĩǇĂ ǙƖƥǇƕ!ƒ

ǙƧöƹ ǿĂǇĩ Ɨ!ƨǉǇĩƕ Ƈ5ƬĂ ǤǋƥƶƕǤǇĩĂ (Ǚǫ) ǊǇö5 ǇǇĂƗö ǤǇĩ ƔǤƕ ƒƦǋ :ǊǇ!Ăƥ Ƙơƙ ǉƥƧĂǇ ǊǇöĂƕöƪ ƥǋƒĂƬ ǇǇĭ

Ǚǫ Ǥùǉƶĩ ǇǇǤƗ Ă! :ƘǇƥ Ă! ǁǉǫ ƻ ƬĂ ǊǇǉǇ ĬǇƵ ǿö!ƥ!ƒĂ ǤǉƕǇƦǇĩ ƥöƨ Ǚǫ ǿƞƧ ǤǉƶĩǇǇǤƗ Ă! : ǁ!Ăƥ ǁ!ƦĂ

Ǚǫ Ɨùǌ!Ǥ ǤǇĩǌö5 ǇǇǤƗ Ă!) :ǿƞĂ ƨƵ ǊǇ!Ăƥ ǁ!Ʀ ƧöǇǉĂ .ƘǇƀơǇ ƥƥ ƘǉƗ! ǤǤǉĂƙƪǛƒ ƥöƧƙ ƘǉǇĂ ǤǉƗǇƕƵ ƥöƨ

Ǚ418/3 ƔƥǙƒ ƗùǉƒƨƤ : ĭƥƒƥùƷƕ!ƒ Ǚ716 ƒ ǇĩƗ1964 - ùùǋ1384 ƗöǉǤǇ!ƒ Ʊ ƘĂƧöƕ ǙĬǇĩǚƪǗƒ ƔƙƗǇĩ!ƒ ǙǊǉƒĂöƥ Ŏ5 ƗǇĩƧ!ƒ ĭƦ! Ƙöƕ!ƒ (1)

ƔƧùƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪù! :ƧĂùǇǉǇĩ ǇǇƕƒ Ǚ332/2ƔǤƙƗ!ƒ :ǊǇöĂƕöƪĂ Ǚ242 ƟǤƯöǗƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ ƟƧƬ :ŎƪƧǤ5!ƒ ĬǇƵ ĂƕǇ Ǚ168/3 ƧƧƥ!ƒ :ŎƱöŀǉƬ!ƒ Ǚ420

ǇǇùƕƒ Ý729/2 Ǚ394 Ý218/1 ŎǉƷǇĩ!ƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ ƟƧƬ :ŎƱĂöƪ!ƒ Ǚ234/1 Ɨö5!Ǚƒ ƟƧƬ :ŎǉĂǇĩƬǙƒ ƥǉƵ ƗƕƪǉǇ ǚƕĂ Ǚ(ǇĩƷƕ) 5/12 Ǚ(ƥǇƕ) 95/3

.229/1 ƴǇĩƒĂǋ!ƒ ƴǇĩǋ :ŎƱĂöƪ!ƒ Ǚ409/4 ƔƯƙǇĩ!ƒ :ƥƧƕǇĩ!ƒĂ Ǚ72/1 ƔöƕǇ!ƒ ŎǉƷǇĩ :ǇĩǤƬǋ

ÝƯƧǙƒ ĬùǇƵ ǤùǌƙƧƗƧƗ Ƙùǉ!Ǉ :ǿĂǉö ĂǇ (ƥǇƕ) 9/3 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪ! :ƧĂǇǉǇĩ ǇǇƕƒ ƯƧǙƒ ƗöǉǤǇ!ƒ ƖƥǇƕ!ƒĂ ǙƧƥƕƬ!ƒ ƖƧƗƧƗ :Ĭ!ĂǙƒ ƖƥǇƕ!ƒ (2)

(ǇĩöƷ!ƒ) 51/2 ǇǤƪǇ!ƒ ǊǇö5 ƥƘǇĩƙ ǙĂ ƗƶƱǇƙ ƗƥǤǉ!ƒ ƘĂƬ :ǇĩǤƷƕ!ƒ

.83 ƗöǙƒ ƖƧǇƕ!ƒ ƖƧĂƪ (3)

ùƬ ƧǙǉƒ ǤǌƞöƧƤƙ ƪƕƪ .ĂƧǇĩƵ ŎƕǇ ǇǇƵ Ɨ ƧƒĂ!ƒ ƥƕƵĂ ƨƒƨ!ƒ ƖǤƒƧƥ ŎǋĂ(4)

.714 ƒ ƗǇĩƦ!ƒ ĭƦ ǇǇƒĂöƥ (5)

(Ǥ5Ƶ) 213/10 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪ! .ƩƧƥö :Ă5ƶö (6)

(ǇĩĂǋ) 111/15 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪ! .Ŏŀöŀơ!ƒ ǇĩĂǉ!ƒ :ǇǇöĂǌƙ!ƒ (7)

(ƔǇƞ) 169/3 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪ! .ǊǇǉƥöƵ :ǿơƧ!ƒ ƔǇƞ (8)

أَنِيخَتْ فألقت بَلْدَةً فوقَ بَلدةٍ   قليلٍ بهَا الأصواتُ إلا بغامها

(1) 332/2

(2) 409/4

(3) 300/2

(4) 225-224/2

(5) 300/2

(6) 72/1

فإنّــي لا ألامُ علَى دُخــُولٍ ... وَلَكِنْ مــَا وَرَاءك ياعِصــَامُ

وَنُمْسِكُ بَعْدَهُ بِذِنَاب عَيْشٍ ... أجبَّ الظَّــهْرَ لَيْـسَ لَهُ سَنَامُ

[illegible] [6].

[illegible]

وَنأخُذُ بَعْده بذنَابِ عَيْشٍ   أجَبَّ الظّهر لَيْسَ لَهُ سَنَامُ

[illegible] [1].

(6) [illegible] 135/1.

(1) [illegible] 96/3 [illegible] 97.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]

[illegible]

وتشرق بالقــول الذي قد أذعْتهُ   كما شرقت صَدْرُ القناة من الــدم

[illegible]

[illegible]

لئـنْ كُنْتَ في جُبِّ ثمـانين قامـةً   ورُقِّيت أسْبَابَ السّمَاءِ بسُلّم

[illegible] [2] [illegible] [3]

---

(1) [illegible] 63 [illegible] 74/2 [illegible] 28/2 [illegible] 458/1 [illegible] 82/13 [illegible] 331/14 [illegible]

وهو شبيه بقول زهير بن أبي سلمى:-ومن هاب أسباب المنايا ينلنه   ولو رام أسباب السماء بسلم.

[illegible] 115.

(2) [illegible] 315/3.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

عـزَتْنَا نساءُ بني عَامــرٍ　　　فَسُمْنَا الـرجال هـَوَاناً مبينـا

[illegible] [5]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

فَلَـمّا تَبَيَّنَ أصـْوَاتَنَـا　　　بـَكَيْنَ وفــدَّيْنَنَا بالأبـينَا

[illegible] [6].

[illegible]

---

(3) [illegible] .74/2

(1) [illegible] 284/2 [illegible] 477 [illegible] 474/4 [illegible] 286/4 [illegible] 108/4 [illegible] 467 [illegible] 346/1 [illegible] 37/3 [illegible] 406/3 [illegible] 6/14 [illegible] 112/1 [illegible] .174/3

(2) [illegible] .122/1

(3) [illegible] .133

(4) [illegible] .276/2

(5) [illegible] .284/2

(6) [illegible] 405/3 [illegible] .406

ƥpǍ ƸƒƸơƊ ƇƓƕƈ ǐƊ ǗƸƒƸơƊ ǇǍƕƊ ƇǗƋǊ :ƗƵƓǆȠǃ ǁ!Ǎp ǏǃƵ ǗƗơȚ!ƒ ǏǃƵ (ƔƊ) ƴǆȠ (ǁǒƕƊ) ǇǍǂǒ

:ƔƓƙǂ!ƒ ƘƓǒƕƊ ǇǆǍ ƊǊǇǈƵ ǁ!Ʀ ƴȚƙƒ

(1) ƓǇǒùƕǕƓƕ ƓǇǇǒƥùùù5Ǎ ŁǇǒǜǂǜƕ ƓǜǈƙƒǍǜù Țǒ ŁǇǒǜƕƙ ƓǇǜùǃǜ5

ǉƇƒƸùp ǇǒƕƊ ǇǒƤƊ ƥǊƒǍT ǇǆǍ :ƴƓp ƴǒǊȚƙ!ƒ ΘƸT Ǒ5 ǁ!Ɠǆ ǇƕƒǊƕ ƥǊTƙȚƒ ǉƇƒƸ!!ƒ ǈƦǊ ΣƼǈ ǏǃƵǍ

:ƓǊǈǒƕ Ǉǆ ƗǒƸƶT!ƒ ƥǊƒǍT!ƒ Ǉǆ ǇƥƥƵ ƸǂƦ Ɗƛ .(… ǁǒƕƊ Ǌ!ǫǍ …) :ƻǃȚ!ƒ Ưƶƕ

(2) ƓǇǒùƕǕƓƕ ƓǇǇǒƥùùù5Ǎ ŁǇǒǜǂǜƕ ƓǜǈƙƒǍǜù Țǒ ŁǇǒǜƕƙ ƓǇǜùǃǜǏ

ǇƕƒƦǊ ǊǈƵ ƴǀǈ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƴǆ ƥơǍ!ƒ ƴưǍ ƴǒƕp Ǉǆ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƒƦǊ ǇǍǂǒ ǇƊ ǑȚƸƓƼ!ƒ ǑǃƵ ǍƕƊ ƴǈǆǍ

Ǒù5 :ƴƓp Ǉǆ Ɨƺ! ǏǃƵ ǗƔƊ ƴǆȠ ƘǒƕƒǑ5 (ǑƕƊ) Ǉǫ :ƴƓpǍ ǗƒƦǊ Ǉǆ ǑǃƵ ǍƕƊ ƴǈǆǍ :ƴƓp ǐƸȠT!ƒ

ƸƵƓT!ƒ ƴǍp ǊǒǃƵǍ ǗǇǍƤƊǍ ǗǇǍƕƊ :ǊƶǆȠ

(3) ƓǇǒùƕǕƓƕ ƓǇǇǒƥùùù5Ǎ ŁǇǒǜǂǜƕ ƓǜǈƙƒǍǜù Țǒ ŁǇǒǜƕƙ ƓǇǜùǃǜǏ

:ƴƓùp ǇùǆǍ ǗƗ5Ɠưǘ! (ǇǍƤƊ) Ǉǆ ǇǍǈ!ƒ ƻƦơǍ ǗǇǒƕǕƒ ǏǃƵ ƔƊ ƴǆȠǂ ƓǈƊ ƴǆȠ Ǌǈǫ :ƴǒpǍ

ǗƴǆȠ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƓǊƥƸǒ Ɗ! Ɠǆǂ ǗƗǒǈƙ!ƒ Ǒ5 Ɗǘ!ƒ ƥƸǒ Ɗǃ5 ǗǇƓƤǕƒǍ ǇƓƕǕƒ :ƗǒǈƙƒǑ5 ƴƓp ǗǇǍƤǕƒǍ ǇǍƕǕƒ

Ǖ ǗǑùƶ5 ǑƕƊ ǇƨǍ5 ǗƔƊ ƊǕ Ǖ ǗǇǒƕƊ Ǒ5 Ǒƙ!ƒ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƇƓǒ ǗǏƕƊ :Ǌ!Ǎp Ǒ5 Ɗǃǂǆ!ƒ ƇƓǒ ƴƕp Ǒƙ!ƒ ƇƓƕ!Ɠ5

ǉƇƒƸùǀ!ƒ Ǒù5 (ǁƑƓƕƈ) ƇƒƨƎƕ ǇǍǂǒ! (…ǁǒƕƊ Ǌ!ǫǍ …) ƊƸp Ǉǆ ǉƇƒƸp ƘǃǆƵơ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƒƦǊ ǏǃƵǍ Ǒǃƶ5

.[4] ǎƸƤǕƒ

.ƊǂpǍùǃơ Ǒ5 ǐƊ Ɗǂǀǃơ Ǒ5 :ƴƓp Ɠǆǂ ǗƴǆȠ!ƒ ƴưǍǆ ƥơƒǍ!ƒ ƴưǍ ƴǒƕp Ǉǆ ƒƦǊ ƥƸƕǆ!ƒ ƴƶȠǍ

:ƴǍùǀƙ Ɠùǆǂ ǏƻƓưƊǍ ǇǍǈ!ƒ ƻƦơ ƊƛǍ ǗǇǍƤƊǍ ƇǊƊ :ǁ!Ǎp Ǉǆ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƯƼ! ǊƯƼ! :ǇǍƸƤƈ ƴƓpǍ :ƴƓp

.[5] ƘǒƕƒƸǂƦǍ ƸƵƓT!ƒ ƴƓp Ɠǆǂ ǗǇǍƤƊǍ ǇǊƊǍ ǗǇǍƕƊǍ ƔƊ :ǁ!Ʀ ǏǃƵ ƴǍǀƙǍ .ƊǂǍơ!ƓȚǍ ƊǂǍǆǃȚǆ

[6].(ǑǆơǍ ǑƤƊǍ ǑƕƊ :ƥƸƕǆ!ƒ ƶƓȠƊ) :ǐƸȠT!ƒ ǇƕƒƴƓp Ǒ!ǆǕƒ Ǒ5Ǎ

ƴùǆȠ!ƒ ƶƒǍùȠ Ɠùǈ! ƠƴƙǒƒƦǊ ǏǃƵǍ .ƥƸƕǆ!ƒ ǊǒǫƔǊƦǆ ǏǃƵ ƥƸ ǊǒƼ ƙƕƓȚ!ƒ ǑǃƵ ǍƕƊ ƴǈǆǍ

.ƊǀƓȚ ƸǂƦǆ ƴǆȠ ǊǈǊ ǏǃƵ ƴǆȠ!ƒ ƔƸƶ!ƒ Ɗǘǂ Ǒ5 ƸƛǂǕƒǍ (ǑƕƊ) ǁ!Ǎp Ǉǆ ƥƒƸ5ǙƒǍ

(1) ǇƕƒǑǈȠ ƔȚƙơƴ!ƒ 122/1.

(2) ǇƕƒǉƓǆ!ƒ: ΘƸT ƴǒǊȚƙ!ƒ 97/1.

(3) ǇƕƒǐƸȠT!ƒ: ǑƓǆǕƒ 236/2.

(4) ΣƼǈ ƸȠƸǆ!ƒǍ ƗơƼȚ!ƒ.

(5) ƥƸƕǆ!ƒ: ƔưǀƦ!ƒ 172/2.

(6) ǇƕƒǐƸȠT!ƒ: ǑƓǆǕƒ 236/2.

Ĭ ƨ ǆǕǁǁƐ ƹ ƥ ƴ ø Ɗ ǅ ǁǁƐ ơ ø ƴ Ǵ ƕ Ƨ Ƭ ƕ ǂ Ɗ ǅ ǕǁǁƐ Ʊ ǋ ø ø ƽ ǋ

[1] Ĭ ǉƥǉƶ Ŭ Ƙ ù ƥ Ƙ ǆ û ƛ Ƙ ŏ û ư ƶ ƺ — Ŏ ǉ Ɲ Ƭ ƃ ǅ ŏ ù ƒ ! ƒ Ĭ ù ǁ Ƶ ƻ û ǅ Ɗ ƥ û ǀ Ƶ Ă

Ŏ5 ǇĂƥǋǴƞǆ!ƒĂ ƧƧư!ƒ Ŏ!ĂƊ Ƨŏƹ ǇĂƥƵǴǀ!ƒ ĭĂƙƪŏ Ŭ) :Ĭ!Ǵƶƙ ǋ!Ăƥ ƥǉƵ Ŏƪ Ă!Ū ƒ ǋ ƕ ƥǌƬƙƪƒ

ÜƗƼƧƶǆ ǇǴƚ Ǉƍ ĂǋǰĂ :ýǴƥ ǅƛ (ǇĂƥƵǴǀ!ƒ) ù! ƗƽƬ (Ƨŏƹ) ǇƊ Ĭǁ Ƶ [2](…ǅǌƪƽǉƊĂ ǅǌ!ƒĂǆǅƕ Ÿƒ ýŏƕƪ

ǋƕƬƋ5 Σǉƞ!ƒ ýƕ ǅǌǉŏƶƕ ǇĂƥƵǴƥ ǋǉǆ ƥĂƬǀǆ Ƨŏƹ ǋǉƚ! ƴưĂǆ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ýƛǆ Ŏ5 ƻƧƶƙƙ Ŭ (ƧŏƹĂ)

.[3] .Ǵǌƕ ǋƽƬĂ ƠƬ5 Σǉƞ!ƒ

:Ǵǌ!ĂƊ ƚƪǆƤ ƘǴŏƕƊ Ǉǆ ƘǴŏƶǆƬŪƒ Ŏ5 [4]Ŏƽǉơ!ƒ ĂƧǆƵ Ǉƕ ƧǆƬ! Ƙŏƕ!ƒ

[5]ƹŏùƱ!Ǵƕ ǋû ƬǴû ƬƤ ƥùƪĂ ƭƥƕƊ — ƟǴƕ Ƙƪƛ ŁǴǆŏƻ Ŏ5 Ƙǉƚ Ăùù!

[6]Ŏùùǉŏƺƙ Ŏùƙǆ Ŏ!ƍ ƘƐǴùùƞ — ƔƧǴùƬǆĂ ýû ƚƉùǆ ǉƒƧƦ Ŏ5 Ŏ!

ƥǋǴƬ!ƒ ƥƶƕ Ŏƙ!ƒ ƘǴŏƕŪƒ

Ŏǉŏùưƻûŏ ǋƱùƤƝ Üǁƚ ƧĂ Ŏƍ — ǋǴùùǋƍ Ŏǁ Ƶ ƒǁƙǆǆ ǇǴƕû ùùưƹ

[7]ǇŏƧùƥ Ƙƚû ǋ Ǉƍ ƨƻƤĂ ÜƟƧ — Ŏƙŏùǉǆ ǋû ƙƊ Ǉƍ Σùƚǉ ƔƧǴûŏ

ƧƑƪ ǇĂƥ ǋǉŏƶƙ ƨŏƧƶƙ Ʊƽǁ!ƒ ƥƽƙ ǅǁƽ ÜƗŏƪǉƞ!ƒ (ýƊ) ƘǁƤƥ ƚŏơ (ǅŏƑǁ!ƒ) :ǋ!Ăƥ Ƙŏƕ!ƒ Ŏ5 ơǉƒƪǁƐ

.ƗƼƧƶǆ Ʊƽǁ!ƒ ǇǴƚ ǇƍĂ Ǉŏƶƙ!ƒ ƥŏƽŏ Ŭ ŎƱƽ! ǴǌƽŏƧƶƙƼ ÜǋƪǉƞƥƒƧƼƊ

ƗǁǆƞƼ :ýǴƥ ƚŏơ ǅŏƑǁ!ƒ ù! Ƙƶǉ (Ŏǉƕƪŏ) Ɨǁǆƞ ǇƊ Ĭǁ Ƶ ýŏǌƪƙ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǁ!Ǵǆ Ǉƕƒ ƥǋƒĂƬ Ǉǆ Ƙŏƕ!ƒ

Ɨǁǆƞ!Ǵƕ ǋƙƶǉ ƠƬĂ ÜΣƽǉ!ƒ ƠŏƠ!ƒ ýƬŪƒ ǱŎǉƥ!ƒ ĂǋǰĂ (ǅŏƑǁ!ƒ) ù! Ƙƶǉ Ƨƞ ƴưĂǆ Ŏ5 (Ŏǉƕƪŏ)

.[1] .ǀƧƚǉ ǉǴǉƶǆĂ ƗƼƧƶǆ ǋƱƽ! Ɨŏƪǉƞ!ƒ (ýƊ) ùƕ ƻƧƶǆ!ƒ ǇƋƼ ÜǉǴǉƶǆ Ĭ!ƍ ƭƧƱǉ

---

(1) Ƙŏƕ!ƒ ýƞƨ! ýĂǁƪ Ǉǆ ýĂǁƪ ƥǉƵ ơŏƬ!ƒ ƥ!ǴƤ: ƟƧƬ ƠŏƧƬƙ!ƒ Ü11/2 ƟƧƬ ƥǋƒĂƬ Ŏǉƺǆ!ƒ Ü310/1 ŎƱĂƪ!ƒĂ ǋŏĂƕŏùƪĂ :ƳǴùƚ!ƒ Ý24/3 ÝĂƒǇƕ Ý90/3 ƨƑǴƱǉ!ƒĂ ǉǴƕƬŪƒ :ŎƱĂƪ!ƒ ƥǉƵ ƗƕƪǉǆƕĂ Ý16 ƒ ƘǴŏƶǆƬŪƒ Ŏ5 Ŏƽǉơ!ƒ ĂƧǆƵ Ǉƕ ƧǆƬ!Ă Ý58/4 ƗŏĂơǉ!ƒ ƥƬǴǀǆ!ƒ :ŎǉŏƶƼƒĂ ƒ ƑǴƬƤ!ƒ :Ŏǉƞ ǇƕƒĂ Ý383 Ü119/9 Ü197/7 Ü503 Ü23/5 Ü201/3 Ü357/1 ƳƥŪƒ ƗǉƒƨƤ: ĭƥƒƥƺƕ!ƒĂ Ý306/3 ǁ!ǴƪǆƼ!ƒ ƠưĂƊ :ǅǴƬǋ ƳùŏƕǁƼ!ƒ Ŏùǉƺǆ :ǅǴƬǋ ǇƕƒĂ Ý(ǇǉǆƼ) 296/15 (ǅƛ) 81/12 ƳƧƶ!ƒ ǇǴƪ! :ƧĂƱǉǆ Ǉƕ 475 ƒ ƗŏƽŪƒ ƟƧƬ :ýŏǀƵ ǇƕƒĂ Ý330/3 Ü338/2 .140/2 Ü9/1 ýǆƒĂǋǉ!ƒ ýǆǋ :ŎƱĂƪ!ƒĂ Ý645 Ü429/2 Ü102/1

(2) ǀƧĂƪ ǴƪǉǉƒƗŏŪƒ 95.

(3) ƟĂƧ ŎǉǴƶǆ!ƒ ŎƪĂ!Ūƒ 121/5.

(4) ƧǆƬ Ǉƕ ƧǆƵ ŎƽǉơǉƒĂ ƗƽŏǉơŎǉƕ ƑƧƶƬ ƥơƊ ÜŎƽǉơ!ǴƕƗ .ƗǆǴǆŏ!Ǵƕ ŎƽĂ .ƹǴƪŪƒ ǋƒ ƧǆƬ ƦǋƒýƘƥ ǋƧƦǉǆ!ƒ ǇƕƒĂ ǇƕƒǆǴƑ ƧǁǴƽ!ƒ ƚƧƤ ǇƕƒĂ ǇƕƒƧ ƚƕƦ ŏ ƧƦǉǆ!ƒ ǇƼĂ ... Ĭǁ Ƶ ÜǇǴƪ ƗǉǴƪ ƒƦǋ ƧǆƬ ƑĂ! Ƙơƙ ǅƹƹ ƗƑǴƶƕ ƧƦǉǆ!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ƚƶƕ ƥƥ ŎǉǴƪǀ!ƒ Ɨǁƕƞ .48/11 ŎǉǴƹŪƒ :ŎǉǴǌƽƬŪƒ .ǉƧƚƪƵ ƒĂǋǉǉƒ ƧƦǉǆ!ƒ ýǆ ǇǴƚ Ǉǆ ƨƧƙĂ ƧǆƬ ǋ!Ǵƙƹƽ ǋƶǆ ǇǴǆǁƺ!ƒ ǅǴǴƊĂ ǁ!Ʀ

(5) ƧƙǴǆ ǇƕƒƚĂ ƑƧ!ƒ ƠƙƽƕƕƒƘ :ǇǴƕ!ƒ ƧƬƥ .ǇǆĂƪ!ǴƕƗ ƪƽƬ ǇĂƥƕ!ƒ ƥƵƶ ƨơ!ƒ ĭƥƒƥƺƕ!ƒ: ƥƬƧ ƥƞƱŪƒ ƳƸƱŪƒ 649/2 ƬƠƬǁƬƤ :ǋƙùǋŏĂƤ ǋùƞĂƧƼ.80/5 ƳƧƶ!ƒ ǇǴƪ!

(6) ăƧƦ!ƒ Ɵƙƽƕ :ýƒƦ!ƒ ǇǴƚŏ ǴƕǆƊƒ ƠŏƧ!ƒ ǇƕƒĂ ƱƑǴơ ĂƊ ƧƞƬ. ǇǴƪ! ƳƧƶ!ƒ 30/6 (ƒƧƦ).

(7) Σƚǉ!ƒ: ýƞƧ!ƒ ƻŏƶư!ƒ. ǇǴƪ! ƳƧƶ!ƒ 354/14 (Σƚǉ).

(1) ǇƕƒĂ ǁ!ǴǆƼ: ƟƧƬ ýŏǌƪƙ!ƒ 311/3.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

وَلَقَدْ أمُرُّ علـى اللّئـيم يَسُبّني فمَضَيْتُ ثُمَّتَ قُلْتُ لا يَعْنِيني

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(2) [illegible] 584/2.

(3) [illegible] 5.

(4) [illegible] 37.

(5) [illegible].

(6) [illegible] 476.

(7) [illegible].

(8) [illegible] 173/1.

(9) [illegible] 24/3.

(10) [illegible] 332/3.

لَيْتَ لنَا بالجَـوْزِ وَاللَّوزِ غَيْلَةٌ   جناها لَنَا من بطن حَلْية جاني

على فننٍ من بَطْنِ حَلْـية دانـــي   وليت لـنا بِالدِّيك مُكّاءَ روضـــــةٍ

Ƙǁƒƙǁɛ üƬƻǁɛ

Ƹ ǋβϴǁƐǋ üƒƴʒǓɛ ƍǉƐǋƪ

üǋǓɛ ƘϴǴǅǁɛ

üƒƴʒǓɛ ƍǉƐǋƪ

[illegible]

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

[illegible] (3)(... [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (4)(...

[illegible] (5) [illegible]

(6) [illegible]

[illegible]:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 54 [illegible] 128 [illegible] 43/3 [illegible] 4-3 [illegible] 73/2 [illegible] 669 [illegible] 95 [illegible] 417/4 [illegible] 13/2 [illegible] 27/2 [illegible] 47 [illegible] 567/3 [illegible].

(2) [illegible] 4-3 [illegible] 238/2 [illegible] 310 [illegible] 447/7 [illegible] 56/12 [illegible] 13/2 [illegible] 393/4 [illegible] 42/3 [illegible] 24/7 [illegible] 127 [illegible] 567-564/8 [illegible] 864/2 [illegible] 294/6 [illegible] 188/2 [illegible] 573 [illegible] 566/3 [illegible] 424 [illegible] 181/4 [illegible] 489/15 [illegible] 77 [illegible].

(3) [illegible] 127.

(4) [illegible] 27.

(5) [illegible] 45 [illegible] 328 [illegible] 104 [illegible] 97 [illegible] 118/2.

(6) [illegible] 53.

ƗƄƣǴƮùdž!ƒ ĂƒĂ ƥƶƄ ýƶ5!ƒ YĂpĂ! (ǈǅ) ƧŏƥƖƙƄ YƧǴưdž!ƒ ýƶ5!ƒ ƔƮǉ ƚŏƣ (ǈĂƗƙĂ) ǋŏ5 ƣƖǉƑƪǁ

.ƖƥĂdž!ƒ ǅƗǉŏƄĂ ŎǉŏƄ ǈĂƗƙĂ ǅƗƧǴƞ ǈĂƗŏ ǈǅ ƴƖŏ ǅ!ǅ :ƧŏƥƖƙ!ƒĂ ǅǴnjƼƙƪŰƒ ƥƶƄ ƗƶpƒĂ!ƒ

[1]ǅƗǉŏƄĂ ŎǉŏƄ ǈĂƗŏĂ ƒƦƗǋ ǁǅ ǅ!ǅ ýǴp ǋǉǅƗ :ƘŏƄ!ƒ ǉƥǴƮǉ ƥƶƄ ýǴp ǋŏĂƄŏƪ ƥǋƒĂƮ ǈùdž ƘŏƄ!ƒ

ƧƄƤ!ƒ Ŏ5 ĂƒĂ!ƒ ǈǅ ǅǁƵƒĂ) :ýǴƖ5 ƗƄƣǴƮdž!ƒ ƥŏ5ƙ (ǈĂƗŏĂ) Ŏ5 ĂƒĂ!ƒ ǈǅ ĬǁƵ ƥƧƄdž!ƒ ǋƄ ƥnjƮƙƪƒĂ

ĂƒĂù!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž5 ÜǋŏƐ ýƤƥ Ǵdžŏ5 ýƤƥŏ5 ǋǅƄp Ǵdž Ĭǁ Ƶ ǉƥƶƄ Ǵdž ǋŏ5 ƻƱƶŏ ƴưĂdž ýƗ ǁ!ƦƗĂ ÜǴǴ5!ƒ Ɨ!ƨǉdžƄ

ǋŏ5 ƔƮǉƙ ƴưĂdž ýƗ Ŏ5 ƔƮƙǉƒĂ ǴǴ5!ƒ Ŏ5 ǈǴƗ ǴdžƗ (ǈǅ) ƧǴdžưƍ ĬǁƵ ǴnjƄƮǉĂ ǈŏƑŏƮ!ƒ ǈŏƄ ƴdžƞ!ƒ

ƥƒƧǅ Ă!Ă ÜŎǉdž ƒƦǋ ǈĂƗĂ ǅƗǉdž ƒƦǋ ǈĂƗ ƴdžƙƞŏ ǅ!ǅ :ǋƄ ƥƒƧǅ ÜƥǋǴƮ!ƒ (ǅƗƧǴƞ ǁǅ ǅ!ǅ) ǋ!Ăp ǴdžǅÜǴǴ5!ƒ

[2].ǴdžĂƨƞdž Űƍ ǈƗŏ ǅ! Ǵdžnjŏ5 ƥƒƧ5Űƒ

-ǋƖƄǴƪù!ƒ ƗŏŰƒ ... ǈĂƵƧ5 ǅĂp ǈdž ǖdž!ƒ ýǴpĂ) :ǋ!Ăp ƥǉƵ ǋ5ǴƮƗ Ŏ5 ĭƧƮƤdžƨ!ƒ ǋƄ ƥnjƮƙƪƒĂ

ǅù!Ă ǅnjƗƧùƙ ƒƦƍ ǋùǉǕ (ƒĂƥƪ5ŏ) ĬǁƵ ƻƱƵ (ǁƧƦŏ) :ýǴp ƚŏƣ ǅǴnjƼƙƪŰƒ ƔƒĂƞ (ǁƧƦŏ) ǈǅ ĬǁƵ

ƔƒĂùƞ ĂùǋǅĂǅ Üǁ!Ʀ! ǅnjƗƧƙ ǋǉǅƗ5 ǋƙnj!ƈ ǁƧƙĂ ǋƗƧƙ ĭǅ ǅƥǴƪ5 ǉĂƵƥ Ǵdž Ĭ!ƍ ǴŏƥƋdž ǁ!Ʀ ǈǴƗ ǅnjƶǉdžŏ

:ƗƑŏƱƣ!ƒ ýĂp ĂƣǉǴǴ5!ǴƄ ƔǴƞŏ ǴdžƗ ĂƒĂ!ǴƄ ǅǴnjƼƙƪƒ

[3]ǴǴûƤŰƒĂ ƖƥĂdž!ƒ ǅǴû ƗǉŏƄĂ   ŎûǉŏƄ ǈĂƗƙĂ ǅƗƧǴƞ ǋǁǅ ǅ!ƈ

ƗƶƄƧǅ ƥƶƄ ǴƄĂƞĂ Ű ƪƨƒĂƞ ƖƧdžưdž ǈǅƄ ƔƮƙǉŏ YƧǴưdž!ƒ ýƶ5!ƒ ǈǅ ĬǁƵ ǅǴƮǋ ǈƄƒ ǋƄ ƥnjƮƙƪƒĂ

[4].ƠŏƧƮ ǅƪƒ ĬǁƵ Ƙ5ƱƵ ƒƦƍ ǁ!ƦĂ ĂǅÜĂƒĂ ÜǅƛĂ ÜǴǴ5!ƒ ŎǋǉƻƧƣǅ

:ĬdžƑƙǁǁ ƖĭǴǁǁ

ǅŏûÜƵ ƘǁƶƵ ƒƍ ƗǁŏƵƍƧǴƵ   ǋƵƛdž ŎƙdžƙĂ ǴƨƖùƤ ǈƵ ƙǋƙ Ű

ǈdž ǋǈǅ ƧĂnjƮdž!ƒĂ ĭƥƒƥƷƄ!ƒ ýǴp .ýƱƤǖ! ýŏpĂ [5]ŎƛŏǁƋ!ƒ ýƗĂƙdžǁ! ýŏpĂ Ŏ!ƌƥ!ƒ ƥĂƪŰƒ ŎƄǕ ƘŏƄ!ƒ

.Ŏ!ƌƥ!ƒ ƥĂƪǕƒ ŎƄǕ ƖƥŏƮp

[6] ǅĂǋƮƤĂ ǋǉ ǴƒƥƵǅ ǅĂƖ!ǴƵ   ǋƥƵƦƪ ƒĂƖǴƵƥ ǅǉ ƍ Ĭƙ5!ƒ ƒĂƥƦƪƍ

ǉƥƶƄ ƘǴŏƄǅĂ ƥǋǴƮ!ƒ

ǅŏûÜƵ ƘǁƶƵ ƒƍ ƗǁŏƵƍƧǴƵ   ǋƵƛdž ŎƙdžƙĂ ǴƨƖùƤ ǈƵ ƙǋƙ Ű

---

(1) ǋŏĂƄŏƪ :ǴƙƗ!ƒ 43/3.

(2) ƥƧƄdž!ƒ:ƒƖdž!ƒ ưƔ 2/ 27

(3) ĭƧƮƤdžƨ!ƒ :ƒ!ƗǴƻ 104/2.

(4) ǅǴƮǋ ǈƄƒ :ƦĂƦƱ ǋƦ!ƒ 403.

(5) ƒdžĂƙƗý ǈdž ƮƧƶƒǴ ǈǴƗƒ ƒŭǅ ǈĂǋĂǈdž ǅƍ ǈǴƗĂ Ŏ5 ƵƮƧ ǴdžǴĂƗƑ ƗŏƧƒĂ ÜŏƨŏƥĂ ǴƥƣǉǴdž. ƒƖƥƥƒƥ :ĭƥƒƧƤƗƘ 565/8.

(6) ƥŏĂƒǈ ŎƄƥ ƥĂƪǕƒ Ŏ!ƌƥ 403.

[illegible]

لا تَنْهَ عَنْ خُلُقٍ وتأتِى مِثلــَهُ   عار ٌعَلَيْكَ إذا فعلتَ عظيمُ

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 42/3

(2) [illegible] 30/3.

(3) [illegible] 30/2. [illegible] 306 [illegible] 181/4 [illegible] 36/4.

[illegible] [1]. [illegible]

[illegible] [3][2]. [illegible]

(1) [illegible] 24/7.

(2) [illegible] 44.

(3) [illegible] 565/8.

فإما تَرَينى ولـى لـمّة   فإنَّ الحـوَادِث أوْدَى بِـهَا

[illegible] (1)

[illegible]

[illegible] (2)

[illegible]

[illegible] (4) [illegible] (3)

[illegible] (7) [illegible] (6) [illegible] (5)

[illegible] (8)

[illegible]

[illegible] (9)

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 1/408

(2) [illegible] 1/941 [illegible] 2/417

(3) [illegible] 5/95.

(4) [illegible] 1/159 [illegible] 3/346 [illegible] 3/94.

(5) [illegible] 58

(6) [illegible] 26.

(7) [illegible] 57.

(8) [illegible] 3/127- 128.

(9) [illegible] 282.

ونسوتُهُ الخبائثُ مُولـعاتٌ بقَـسّ لا يُنِيمُ ولا ينــام

إذا ما القس نادمهن يومـاً على الخنزير والكشف الفدام

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible] [4] [illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible] [6]

(1) [illegible] 93/5.

(2) [illegible] 146-145/2.

(3) [illegible] 45/2 [illegible]

(4) [illegible] 146/2.

(5) [illegible] 553/1 - 554.

(6) [illegible] 413/2.

ƒǂƯ Ǌǆ Ǐ ƻǆ ǈƪǤƨ ƐƤƌ ǊƐǊǁƐ Ǌǆ ƃƑƻǁƐ ƣǋǤ ƱƥƑƮǇǁƐ üƴƻǁƐ ƒƮǆ

(1)ǤƠùõƧǩƘƌ5 ȅǤƞùơ!ǤƝ ƾùơ!ƊĂ   ǇöùǆǨ ǑǈƝ! Ǒ!ȅƥǆ ǋǁ ȅǨƌùùƘ

(2)ƈǏƺƀ ƯƧǕƒ ăĂƘǆ Ǒ5 ǤǊǨƝǨƥ   ǼǈƐǆƱǆ ǋǇƞƧ ƥƥƀƥ Ǖ ǈǈǍùǆĂ

ǂƶùƘĂ ǂƧõƛǂ ǴǆƺƒƧǆ ƯƧǕƒ Ǒ5 ƥƞõ Ÿƒ ýõƝƘ Ǒ5 ƧƞǤǊõ ǈǆĂ) : Ǐ!ǤƶǨ ǋ!Ăƥ ƥǈƵ ǤǆƶǊƝ ƥǊƬǨƘƒ

Ÿƒ ǈǤùǂĂ Ÿƒ Ǐ ùǁƵ ǉƧƞƊ ýƥĂ ƥǀ5 ƘĂǆ!ƒ ǋǂƧƥõ ǆĂ ǋ!ĂƘƧĂ Ÿƒ Ǐ!ǫ ǂƧƞǤǊǆ ǋǨõƝ ǈǆ ƜƧƤõ ǈǆĂ

(ǈǫ) ƧǤǆƯƀƝ ǋǈƊ Ǐ ǁƵ ƜƧƤĂ :ýǤƥĂ Ü(4)ƔƬǈ!ǤƝ (ǋǂƧƥõ) ƊƧƥ ǈǆ ǀǤƒƧƥ ǇõƧƤǨ Ǒ5 (3)(ǤǆõơƧ ǂƧĂƺƺ

.ƘõƝ!ƒ ... Ǒ!ƨǈǆ ǁ ƧǨƌƘ :ǋõĂƝõƘ ƥƬǈƊ Ǥǆ ƧõƲǈ

ǉƥùƞƊ ǆǁ5 ǋǈƒĂõƥ Ǐ!ǫ ƘƶƞƧ ƥƥĂ) : ǐƥƒƥƺƝ!ƒ ýǤƥ .(5)ƇǤǈƝƞ ǈƝ ǀƧõƺǆ!ƒ Ǐ!ǫ ƔƘǈ ýĂǕƒ ƥǊǤƬ!ƒ

.(ǋõ5

Ǒ5ǈƝ ƾƝƘǨ ǈƊ ǈĂƥ ǂõƝƝƘ!ƒ ƇǤ5 ƥƶƝ ǀƧǆƯǆ (ǈƊ) ùƝ ƔƬǈ ǂõơ (ǤơõƧǨƘƌ5) ǋ!Ăƥ ǋõ5 ƣǈƑƘǁƐ

.ǀƧĂƧƯ ƒƦǊĂ ÜƔǁƱ ĂƊ

ǈǇùǆ ƧƒƧƱƯǕƒ Ǒ5 ǋƝƬǈĂ ÜƧƶƬ!ƒ ƧƒƧƱƯƒ Ǒ5 ƔƞƒĂ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƔƬǈ!ƒ ƨĂƞõ ƥƥĂ :ǋõĂƝõƘ ýǤƥ

:ǋ!Ăƥ ǂƧƒƧƱƯƒ ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƔƬǈ Ǥǆǆ5 .ǂǁǆǤƶ!ƒ ǈƊ ýƶƞǨ ǁǈǕ ǁ!ƦĂ ÜƔƞƒĂ!ƒ Ƨõƺ Ǒ5 ƔƬǨǈƒ ǂõơ

(6) ǤƠùõƧǩƘƌ5 ȅǤƞùơ!ǤƝ ƾùơ!ƊĂ   ǇöùǆǨ ǑǈƝ! Ǒ!ȅƥǆ ǋǁ ȅǨƌùùƘ

.(7)ǇǕǂ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƻõƶƯĂ

(8)ƒƦǊ Ǐ ǁƵ ǋõ5 ǀƧĂƧƯ ǕĂ (ǤơõƧǨƘǕ) : ăĂƧõĂ :ǇǁƵǕƒ ýǤƥ

ǋùǈǂ ƔƬǈ Ǥǆ! ǉƧõƥǀǨ5 ÜǋǨơƒƧǨƘǕ ǴƝƘ ƨǤƞơ!ǤƝ ǋƥǤơ! ýƶƞ :ýĂƬǕƒ Ǒ5 ƜƒƧƘ!ƒ ǈƝƒ ýǤƥĂ

ƻùƱƶ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƔƬǈ!ƒ ƠƝƥ ǋǈƊ Ǖǫ ÜƇǤơƬ5 ǇĂǀ! ƧƶƬ!ƒ Ǒ5 ǋǁĂǆ ƇǤƞ ƥƥĂ .ǂơƒƧǨƘǤ5 ƾǤơ! ǈĂǂõ :ýǤƥ

(1) ƘõƝ!ƒ ǀƧõƺǆǁ! ƇǤǈƝƞ ǈƝ ƥǈƵ : ǐƥƒƥƺƝ!ƒ ǂǈƒƨƤ ƔƥǕƒ Ý522/8 :ǑƱĂõƘ!ƒĂ ƟƧƬ :ƥǊƒĂƬ ǑǈƺǆǂƒĂ Ü497 :ǑǈõƶƂƒĂ ƥƬǤǀǆ!ƒ ǂõĂơǈ!ƒ

Ý390/4 ǕƝĂ ƀƝƘǈ ƥǈƵ ƇǤƯǆ :ƥƧ!ƒ ǏǁƵ ǀǤơǈ!ƒ Ü125 :Ǒ!ǤǆǂƒĂ ƻƬƧ :ǑǤǤƝǆ!ƒ Ü379 :ǑǈĂǆƬǕƒĂ Ü565/3 ǂõ5ǕƒĂ ƟƧƬ :ǇǤƬǊ ǈƝƒĂ

:ǇǤƬǊ ǈƝƒĂ Ý389 ƔǊƦ!ƒ ƧĂƦƬ ƟƧƬ : ƫõƶõ ǈƝƒĂ ÜƟ55/7 ýƬ5ǆ!ƒ ƟƧƬ :ǋõĂƝõƘĂ Ý55/7 Ǥǂ!ƒ Ü39/3 ƔǤǂ!ƒ Ý92 ǈǈƞ :ǑǈƞǈƝƒĂ Ü197/1 ƔƘǨơǆ!ƒ :ǇǤƬǊ ǈƝƒĂ

.263/1 ƔƧǀǆ!ƒ :ƧĂ5ƬƵ ǈƝƒĂ Ü24/2 ƔƯǨǀǆ!ƒ :ƥƧƝǆ!ƒĂ Ü175/1 ƔõƝǁ!ƒ Ǒǈƺǆ

(2) ƘõƝ!ƒ ǈƝǕ ƧõǊƨ ƥǈƵ ƧõǊƨ ǈƝ Ɣƶǂ!Ă Ü113/2 ǋõĂƝõƘ ƥǈƵ ƧõǊƨ ǈƝ Ɣƶǂ!Ă Ü89/3 ƔǤǂ!ƒ :ǋõĂƝõƘ ƥǈƵ ƥƞĂõ Ǒ5 ƥƞĂõ ǆ!Ă Ü89/3 ĂǊĂ .ǋǈƒĂõƥ Ǒ5

.67 Ü23/2 ƔƯǨǀǆ!ƒ :ƥƧƝǆ!ƒ ƥǈƵ ƀƝƘǈ ǕƝĂ 250 ǋǈƒĂõƥ Ǒ5 Ǐǆǁ Ƙ Ǒ ƝƊ ǈƝ ƧõǊƨ!

(3) ƘƧĂƘ ǀǈƘǈ!ƒ ƇǤƘǈ 100 ǂõǕƒ

(4) ǀǤƒƧƥ ǈƘơ!ƒ ǈƝƒ ǑǈƞǈƝƒ ƔƘǨơǆ!ƒ 197/1.

(5) ǀƧõƺǆ!ƒ ǈƝ ƇǤǈõƞ ǈƝ ƧƧǆƵ ǈƝ ƧƶõƧ ǈƝ ƬƤƧƬ ǇǆǕƘǫ ǈǆ ƇǤƧƶƬ ǂ!Ăƥ!ƒ ǂǆǕƘǕƒ .ǐƥƒƥƺƝ!ƒ ǂǈƒƨƤ ƔƥǕƒ Ý68/5 ǏǁǂƧƨ!ƒĂ ǇǕƵǕƒ

.278/7

(6) ǋõĂƝõƘ :ƔǤǂ!ƒ 39-40/3.

(7) ǋõĂƝõƘ :ƔǤǂ!ƒ 3 /39.

(8) ǈƝƒ ƫõƶõ ƟƧƬ ýƬ5ǆ!ƒ 55/7.

[illegible] (1)

[illegible] (2)

[illegible] (3)

[illegible]

سـأتْرُكُ منْزلي لبني تمـيم   وألحـق بالحـجاز فأسْتَريـحَا

[illegible] (4)

[illegible]

لنا هضبة لا ينزل الذلُّ وسطها   ويأوي إليها المستجير فيعصما

[illegible]

سـأتْرُكُ منْزلي لبني تمـيم   وألحـق بالحـجاز فأسْتَريـحَا

---

(1) [illegible] 182/.

(2) [illegible] 222.

(3) [illegible] 523/8.

(4) [illegible] 39/3- 40.

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]:

وَمَــنْ لا يُقدمْ رجْلَهُ مُطْمئنة فيُثبتَها في مُسْتَوى الأرض يَزْلَق

[illegible] [2] [illegible] [3] [illegible]:

وَيَومَ تلاقيتُ الصّبا، أنْ يَفُوتَني بَرحبِ الفُرُوج، ذي محالٍ، مُوثَّق

[illegible]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible] [5]

أبيتُ، فلا أهجُو الصَّديقَ، وَمَنْ يَبعْ بعِرض أبيهِ، في المـعاشر، يُنفق

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [6]

---

(1) [illegible] 197/1.

(2) [illegible] 52.

(3) [illegible] 26 [illegible] 99 [illegible] 226/5.

(4) [illegible] 72.

[illegible] 76/3 [illegible] 235/12 [illegible].

(5) [illegible] 174/14 [illegible].

(6) [illegible] 89/3، 88.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]:

وَمَــنْ لا يُقدمْ رجْلَهُ مُطـْمئنة   فيُثبتَها في مُسْتَوى الأرض يَزْلَق

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 22/2.

(2) [illegible] 45/4.

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] — [illegible]

(2) [illegible] — [illegible]

(3) [illegible] — [illegible]

(4) [illegible] — [illegible]

(5) [illegible] — [illegible]

(6) [illegible] — [illegible]

[illegible] (7)(… [illegible] [illegible] .(8)[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 427/2 [illegible] 116/3 [illegible] 1986-[illegible]1406 [illegible].

(2) [illegible] 1416 [illegible] 1996 [illegible] 153 [illegible] 427/2 [illegible] 77/4 [illegible].

(3) [illegible] 77/4 [illegible] 585/3 [illegible].

(4) [illegible] 121/2 [illegible] 67/3 [illegible] 46/11 [illegible] 20/8 [illegible] 23 [illegible] 28 [illegible] 897/2 [illegible] 430/4 [illegible] 227/1 [illegible] 623/2 [illegible] 104 [illegible] 583/3 [illegible] 553/2 [illegible] 72/2 [illegible] 72/2.

(5) [illegible] 118 [illegible] 625/2 [illegible] 108 [illegible] 48/9 [illegible] 70 [illegible] 82/5 [illegible] 104 [illegible] 85/2 [illegible] 249/2 [illegible] 838/2 [illegible] 66/3 [illegible] 215/11 [illegible] 128/12 [illegible] 65/2 [illegible] 422/2 [illegible] 429/4 [illegible] 70/2 [illegible] 207/4 [illegible] 585/3 [illegible] 586 [illegible] 157/8 [illegible] 60/2.

(6) [illegible] 1996 [illegible] 288 [illegible] 109/2 [illegible] 49،52 [illegible] 187 [illegible] 365/2 [illegible] 47/11 [illegible] 72/2 [illegible] 65/3 [illegible] 114/7 [illegible] 210/4 [illegible] 40 [illegible] 77 [illegible] 357/11 [illegible] 286 [illegible] 9 [illegible] 2،3 [illegible] 144/3 [illegible] 60/2 [illegible].

(7) [illegible] 30.

(8) [illegible].

[illegible] [2] [illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

إن يسألوا الخير يعطوه وإن خبروا في الجهد أدرك منهم طيب أخبار

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible]

[illegible] [5]

[illegible] [6]

[illegible] [7]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 78.

(2) [illegible] 193/1.

(3) [illegible] 30 [illegible] 679 [illegible] 123/24-138 [illegible] 227/4.

(4) [illegible] 143.

(5) [illegible] 130/9 [illegible] 135/7 [illegible].

(6) [illegible] 12/8-9 [illegible] 382 [illegible].

(7) [illegible] 132/14 [illegible].

[illegible] [1]

[2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3]

[illegible]

وإن أتاه خليل يوم مســـــألة　　　يقول لا غائبٌ مالي ولا حــرم

[illegible]

[illegible] [4][5]

[illegible]

فاستَبدَلتْ بَعْدَنَا دَاراً يمـــانَية　　　تَرْعى الخَريفَ فأدنى دَارِها ظَلَمُ

[illegible]

[illegible] [6]

[illegible]

[illegible] [7]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 80 [illegible] 175/5.

(2) [illegible] 77/4.

(3) [illegible].

(4) 116 [illegible].

(5) [illegible] 212/10 [illegible] 337/5 [illegible].

(6) [illegible].

(7) [illegible] 66/3.

[illegible]

[illegible] (1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

[illegible]

وإن أتاه خليل يوم مســـألة　　　يقول لا غائبٌ مالي ولا حــرم

[illegible] (3)

[illegible]

يا أقـرَعُ بن حابسٍ يا أقـرَعُ　　　إنّك إنْ يُصْرَعْ أخُوكَ تُصْرَعُ

(4) [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 8/156-157.

(2) [illegible] 585.

(3) [illegible] 2/69-70.

(4) [illegible] 1/242 [illegible] 8/22-23.

يا أقـرَعُ بن حابسٍ يا أقـرَعُ   إنّك إنْ يُصرَعْ أخُوكَ تُصرَعُ

ýùzǒ ǇJùdž) :ǊJù!Ăǀǂ ƦĂƦTù!ƒ Ŏ5 Ƚ5ĂƦơdž ČƓ5!ƒ ČŎƞƙ ƥpĂ ÜĐžƧǂdž ƘǇǰǬ5 ŎǇǰƙƑƞ ǇJçĂ ÜΣdžĐ ǁdžƧǂĐ

.(ǴǋjƧǂTǒ Ÿƒ ƘǴǇǰʅơ!ƒ

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

فإنّكَ لَـوْ رَأيتَ بكَـاءَ هِنْدٍ ورَمْلَةَ إذْ تَصُكَّان الخـــدُودا

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 219/3 [illegible] 35/4 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 417/2 [illegible] 941 [illegible] 159/1 [illegible] 219/3 [illegible] 217 [illegible]

(3) [illegible] 100 [illegible]

(4) [illegible] 75 [illegible] 87/4 [illegible]

وإنّي لآتيكم تشكُّرَ مـا مضى   من الأمر واستيجاب ما كان في الغد

[illegible]

فلولا ثلاثٌ هُنَّ من عيشةِ الفتى   وجَدِّك لم أحْفِلْ متى قام عـُوّدِى

[illegible]

(… Ÿƒ Ǚǫ ǇǍƥƿƶƙ Ǚ ýǒFƒƧȠǫ ǑǈƿƮ ƭǴƛǒǆ ǴǉƦƤƊ ƦǫǍ) : Ǐ!Ǵƶƙ ǋ!Ǎƿ ƥǉƵ ǐƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ ǋƿ ƥǌƬƙȠƒǍ

Ƨư ùơƒ ǐƧƞƒƨ!ƒ ƒƦǌǒƊ ǙƊ :ǋ!Ǎǀǂ ƴƽƧ (ǇƊ) ƘƼƦơ ǴǆǅƼ (ƒǍƥƿƶƙ Ǚ ǇƊ) ǴǌǅƮƊ (ǇǍƥƿƶƙ Ǚ) ǇƊ ǏǅƵ

.[1](ƒǍƥƿƶƙ Ǚ ǇƊ) ƊƧƿ ǇǆǍ ǈƇƒƧƿ ǋǒǅƵ ýƥǒǍ … Ǐȝ Ǎ!ƒ

.[2]ǇǒƼƦơ!ƒ ǇǒƿƴǆƞƦ!ƒ ǐƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ ƻƶưƙȠƒǍ :ƥǋǴƬ!ƒ ƒƦǌ! ǉƧǂƦ ƥƶƿ ǅǴƬǋ ǇƿƒýǴƿǍ

---

(1) ǐƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ : ƻǴƬǂ!ƒ 293/1.

(2) ǇƿƒǅǴƬǋ : ǑǉȝǆǅƱƒ!ƒ ƴǒǅ 383/2

ǅǰFǅŘø‖ɛ ƹ ƥøư ƲƼNjDž ƑNJǂƬNj Ɖžǯ ƱNjøƼNj

[1]Ǵƶǅžŋǅž Ǒǖ ù ù ùpǘǒ ǈǉ ýnƮǮ ýǍŪ ǋǅǯǯƀ NJǒǒơǂƅƙ Ů Ǵnjù ù ù ù ùǐ ƒĂƖǵƥĂ

Ǵ ù ǉdžƋdž ýƙp ǇdžĂ ƋƱƤ Ůǫ ǴǉdžƋdž ýƙǀǒ ǈǊ ǇdžƋdž! ǇǴǂ ǴdžĂ) : Ǐ!Ǵƶƙ NJ!Ăp ƥǉƵ Ǒ ƪĂ!Ūƒ NJƕ ƥnjTƙƪƒ

(ƒĂpƥ Ʈ ùǒ ǈǊ Ůǫ) ǂdžŋ ǈǊ ǏǁƵ [2](ƒĂpƥ Ʈǒ ǈǊ Ůǫ NJǉNjǊ Ǐ!ǫ ǂdžǁƪdž ǂǒƥĂ ǴǈǉdžƋdž ǂƕpƧ ƧǒƧơƙƼ ƋƱƤ

.ǇǒpƥƮƙdž ǏǉƶdžƕNJǉNjǊ Ǉdž ŰǴơ ǇĂǂƙ ĂǊ ǂǒƼƧƲ!ƒ ǏǁƵ ƔƮǉ ýơdž ǑƼ ǇĂǂƙ ǈǊ Ǵdžǫ

NJǉƵ ƘƕƹƧ ǴNjƇǴŋ ǴdžǁƼ ƜƒĂƨ!Ǵƕ NJƙƥƵĂĂ ǴnjƕƱƤ ǀǊƧdžƒ ǑƼ Ǵnj!Ǵp [3]ǂƧƬ Ʊƕƙ! ǀƥǒƮp ýǁƱdž Ƙǒƕ!ƒ

ƒŘùNj ýĂǀǒ ĂNjĂ ƻƧƮǉǴƼ ƜĂƨ ǘƕ ǇǒǀƕƙĂ ǇǒdžĂǒ!ƒ ƥơǊ ƥǉƵ ýƙǀǒ ýŋƧƕ ǇǒƶǉƮƙ Ǵdž :Ǵnj! ýǒp ǈǊ ƥƶƕ

:ƧƶT!ƒ

Ǵƶǅžŋǅž Ǒǖ ù ù ùpǘǒ ǈǉ ýnƮǮ ýǍŪ ǋǅǯǯƀ NJǒǒơǂƅƙ Ů Ǵnjù ù ù ù ùǐ ƒĂƖǵƥĂ

[4]Ǵǖ ù ùƵĂƧǊ ýǒǁ!ƒ ƩƕŮ Ǉdž Ǵnjǅžǯdžƙ ƘƤŘǴǖ ù ùơĂ ǖǒƙƀ ǴǏǊƤ Ǉdž Ƥƙ ǊǅǯƀǴ

[5]Ǵƶ ùǂƪǅž Ǵǒǖdžǂ Ǐ ùǀǅƀ Ăǉ Ƨdžƙ!ƒ ǉƥ ǊǅǯNj ǴƧƕ ù ùǂǊ ǊǅĂ ù ùǇ!ƒ Ƨƒƶƹ ŷǒǴƥ

[6]ǴƶǖŋTǒ! ƒƥƶ!ƒ ǴǴǖ ù ùNj NJƕƧƙư ǴǁƵĂ ǊǅƶĂ ù ùƥ ýǴŋTǒ ýǂ NJǁƶǴƮǴ ù ù ùdžǒ

.[7]ǑǉŋǇƕƒ ƥǉƵ ýǴơǁ! (Ǒpǘǒ ǈǊ) NJǒƼ ǫǉjƑƪ‖ɛ

ƻŘùơ ƧǒƥǀƙƕǂǒƼƧƲ!ƒ ǏǁƵ ƔƮǉ!ƒ Ǵ ù ùnjǁơdžĂ (ƒĂpƥƮǒ ǈǊ Ůǫ) :NJù!Ăp ǑƼ ǐƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ýǴp

.[8]ǇǒpƥƮƙdž ǏǉƶdžƕNJǉNjǊ Ǉdž ŰǴơ ǇĂǂǒ ǈǊ ƨĂ ùŋǒĂ ǓǴƪ!Ǵŋ ƥǒƨ ǅƒƥǴdž Ʃǁŋƒ :ǅnj!Ăǀǂ ǇǴdžƨ!ƒ

ǴƕĂƮ ùǉdž ŮĂ .ŰǴ ùơ Ǵdžnj ƵĂpĂ ƨĂŋǒ Ů ýƶ!ƒĂ (ǈǊ) ǇŪ ƋƱƤ ǇǒŋǒƧƤƙ!ƒ ǘǂ ǇƋƕ ǇǴǒơ ĂƕǊ NJƕǀƶƙĂ

[9]ǀǴơǉ!ƒ ƒ ǉ Ǵdžǂ ǂǒƼƧƲ!ƒ ǏǁƵ

---

(1) ƘǒƕǊ! ƱƕǊƙ ǂƧƬ ǑƼ ƥĂƒǉNJ. ƧƒƥƮ ƲƧƥǴƮ ƘĂƧǒƕ. Ʊ. Ǐ!ĂŪƒ 1997 ƒ 38Ü ƒ!ǉƮǉǒƱǑ: ƒ!ƧƧƥ 4/5Ý ƒ!ĂƧƧdžǒ: ǑpĂƧƧdžǒ ƟƧƬ ǇƒĂǒƥ ǇǴdžǒơ!ƒ ǂƪǴdž

491Ü ƒ!ĂƕǘǇǉ ǂƕƪ ƥǉƵ ǒƪĂƧǑ: ǊǅƶNj ýǅƶƒnj!ƒ ýǅƶ.

(2) ƪĂƧǀ ǇǉƪǴƇ ǂǒŮǂ 92.

(3) ǉĂNj ĂǊ ƨǉNjǒƧ!ƒ ǑǉnjƶdžǑ ǴƇƕ Ǉƕƪ ǇǉƪƼƧƥǴƇ ƧƵƮǴƔ ǇdžǴƼ5 ‖ ƒ!ƵƧƔ ǑǉƼNjǉŋǴǂƕ Ăƪǂdž ǑǉƕƱƬ ǂƧƬ ǋǉŪƒǊƘƤƘ ǉƼǒƥ ƙƙơƘ ǋƕƱƭǉ

ƒ!ƧǴƟǉǀ: ƤǂƮ ƟƒƱƧ ƙƕƵ ƘǁƼǀƬǉNJƱǉ ƼNj ƕƪ Ǐƒ ƘƙƕƬ ƝǉƱƬ ǂƧƬ ǏǁƵǉƒ ǉĂǀƒ ƥƒ 80 .ƔNj.ù ĂƥƤ ŋǅž ǀƧƶƬƤƕƒǴ ǀƧƔǴƨ Ǐ!Ǌ Ǵƥǒƙ ǀƥǒǉ ƥǒƕ ƒǑǉ ƒ!ǅƼdžƱ ý ýƒ!ǉ

(4) ƒ!ǴƼƧǒƃ ƕNJ ǴƕƤǁƒ ǑƼ ǀƱǴƤ ƒ!ǖƕƃǉǅƹ ǉƵǉƕƱƨǉ .ǇƒƮƖ ǇǴ!ƒ 125/11 (ƙƼ)Ǖ ƒ!ǅǒƕƵ: ƒ!ǴƙƮǉƒ ǘ ƕƧƱ. ƒ!Ǵƪǉ 2/2 (ƕǒƇ) ǂƱǒǅƱƹ ǏǁƵ

ƒ!ǀŋǅƧ ƒ!ƖƧƒƥ ǀǉǍƱ ǏǁƵ ƒ!ǀƵǉƥ (ǉƤǂǉǀƉǒǏ ǉǴƪǀ) ƒƪǀ ƒ!ǉƴƬ Ɲ ƒ!ƓǒƨƉ :ƒ!ƥƤơǉƤ. ƒ!ǴƪƮǉ 264/6 (ƧƒƳƗ).

(5) ƒ!ƧǁƧ: ƒ!ƒƨ ǉƒƪǉƕ ƒ!ƒǉƪǉ 32/11 (ƹƧƧ)Ǖ ƒ!ƥǂǑ: ƒ!ƇŋƮƳ 115/13 ƒ!ƪǉƪǉ (ǂƥǑ) Ǖ ƒ!ƪǉƪǉƪƥƇ ƒ!ƨƒƪƘƧƕ ƒƋ ǂŋ ƒ!ƦƕƇ ǉƲƕƧ ƒ!ƪùǉƹ

199/7 (ƱƪƧ).

(6) Ǵǂǒ :ƞƶƮ ǉƥǂǅŋǉ ǉƧǒƃƿǉ. ƒ!ƪǉƪǉ 86/14 (ƒƮǉǴ).

(7) ƒ!ǉǒǉƲǉ: ƵǊǅƶNj ýǅƶƒnj!ƒ 38/1.

(8) ƒ!ƨƧƤǐ: ƒ!ǂƬƻ 553/1.

(9) ĂƕǊ ƒ!ǀǉƮƒ: ƒ!ǀǉƪƱ 325/5.

[illegible] [1]

[illegible]

وَقالُوا لَـــــهَا لا تُنْكِحِيه فإنَّهُ   لأوَّلِ نَصْلٍ أنْ يُلاقـــِيَ مَجْمَعَا

[illegible]

وتالله مـا إنْ شَهْلَةٌ أمُّ واجــدٍ   بأوجــدَ مني أن يُهـانَ صغيُرها

[illegible] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3]

(1) [illegible].

(2) [illegible] 325/5.

(3) [illegible] 38/1.

[illegible]

[illegible] (1) [illegible]

[illegible] (2) [illegible]

[illegible]

(3) [illegible]

(4) [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (5) [illegible]

(1) [illegible] 68 [illegible] 84/1 [illegible] 339 [illegible] 327/1 [illegible] 462 [illegible] 296 [illegible] 642/2 [illegible] 79/1 [illegible] 35/3 [illegible] 201/1 [illegible] 602/3 [illegible] 76/4 [illegible].

(2) [illegible] 52.

(3) [illegible] 56.

(4) [illegible] 68-69.

(5) [illegible] 84/1- 85.

وَلَكنَّمَا أَسْعَى لِمَجْدٍ مـُؤَثَّلٍ   وقد يُدْرِكُ المجْدَ المؤَثَّلَ أمثالي

(1) 93/1.

(2) 79/1.

(3) 329/1.

(4) 296.

Dž‡Ǵ ƱþƒƮDŽǁɛ üɣƺǁɛ !ȒШ

[1]ŊǀǏùùƅ!ƒ ǁƕǴƕ ǇĂþ Ǉdž ǁƧƅ   Ǉdž ǁƑǴɳƧ ŁǇdž ǇŬƒ ŉƔƤƀ ĿǇ

Džƨɳƙ (Ǉ!) ǇƉ ĬǁƵ [2](ƒĂǁƶƼƙ Ǉ!Ă ƒĂǁƶƼƙ Dž! ǇƷ) : Ĭ!Ǵƶƙ Ŋ!Ăƥ þǉƵ þŊǴƮ!ƒ ǴǉŊ ǑƖĂ!Ǖƒ Ƨ‡Ȓ

.ǂȒĂȒƮ ƳƧǴư dž!ƒ ýƶƼ!ƒ

Ÿƒ ǑưƧ ĬǁƵ Ǉƕ ǇǒƖơ!ƒ ƔǴƕƕ ƻdž Ȓǫ ǴŋƙƥƨƉ Ǒƽ ýĂɳǒ ĂŊ ǴdžǉǒƕƼ ŁǉǒþdžǃƒýƤþ ǑƕƒƧƵŰ ƘǒƕƒƑ

:þƮǉƉ Ƨƒþ!ƒ ƻƧƵ ǴdžǁƼ ǴdžŋǉƵ

ŊǀǏûùơ!ƒ ǁƕǴƕ ǇĂþ Ǉdž ǁƻƅ   Ǉdž ǁƑǴɳƧ ŁǇdž ǇŬƒ ŉƔƤƀ ĿǇ

ŇǀùùƖƼ!ƒ ŷƙǴƥ ǇǴ‡ Ǉdž ǁĂƕƉ   ȩƻƙƶǏž ƘǉƉĂ þƒĂùùùɳ ƘǉƉ

ŇǀùùƕƱǉǈž Džɳơ!ƒ ǴǉǒǁƵ ƘǉǴ‡   ǅȗû‡ǴƒĂƉ ĿǇdž ǇǴ‡ ĭȒ!ƒ ŬĂ!

.Łƺ! ǇǏƕ Džƨɳ!ƒ ǇƉ ĬǁƵ (ƔƤǒ Ǉ!) ŊǒƼ ơǉǰƑƖǁɛ

Łƺ! ǁ!Ȓ ǇƉ ǑǉǴǒơǁ!ƒ Ƨ‡ȒĂ .Ǉǉƕ ǑƕƒƧƵǕƒ Džƨɳ Ă :ǑƖĂǒǁƱƕ!ƒ ýǴƥ Ǒǉƺdž!ƒ þŊƒĂƮ ƟƧƮ ǑƼĂ

.[3]DžƨƒĂɳ!Ǵƕ ǇĂƕƮǉǒĂ ƔƮƒĂǉ!Ǵƕ ǇĂdžƨɳǒ ƔƧƶ!ƒ Ʊƶƕ!

---

(1) ƘǒƕƒƧƵǕ þǉƵ Ǒ Ʊ Ăǒ Ɩ!ƒ :ǑƉǁƕǴƕ ǇĂþ Ǉdž 688/2 Ǒǉƺdž!ƒ þŊƒĂƮ ƟƧƮ :ǑƱĂǒƖ!ƒ þǉƵ Łƕƕǉ ǔƕĂ Ǉ688/2 Ǒǉƺdž!ƒ þŊƒĂƮ ƟƧƮ :ǑƱĂǒƖ!ƒ þǉƵ ǑƕƒƧƵǕ ƘǒƕƒƑ (1)

.285/1 ƔǒǁƖ!ƒ Ǒǉƺdž :DžǴƮŊ ǇƕƒĂ Ý548/3 ŁǒƼ!Ǖƒ

.24 ŁǒŬƒ ƖƧǀƕ!ƒ ƖƧĂƖ (2)

.688/2 Ǒǉƺdž!ƒ þŊƒĂƮ ƟƧƮ :ǑƱĂǒƖ!ƒ (3)

üŊjǔǁ ƣǏƨDž ƑDŽNJǏǆƑƙ DžǄƺ ÛDžƑƱƥƪ ĂǁƐNJƗ DžǄ

[1]ǋƨƵùƗ ǤùnjǀƒƨǊùƵ ǿƥǤƶǊ ǤǊǆ ƒĂƥƞǨ ƒĂƧƵƦƙ ǇǏ ǤǇƿ ƒĂƛöƺƙƪǨ ǇǏ

DžnjǇùdž DžƙƪùǇǨ ǇƗƼ ƟǤƗǇ!ƒ ƒĂƺǁƿ ƒƦǏ Ǐƙơ Ǐdžǁƙö!ƒ ƒĂǁƙƿƒĂ) : Ǐ!ǤƵƙ ǋ!Ăp ƥǇƵ ǑƪĂ!Ǖƒ ǋƿ ƥnjTƙƪƒ

ǑǇǤùƛ!ƒ ƔƒĂùƞĂ ýĂǖ! ƔƒĂƞ!ƒ ǇƗƼ ǇǤƱƧT Ǐ!ƒĂƙ ǇǏ ǋǇƉ ǏǁƵ [2](... Džnj!ƒĂdžƉ Džnjö!ǏƒĂƶƼƥǤƼ ǿƥTƧ

.ƔƒĂƞ ƔƒĂƞ!ƒ ǏǁƵ ýö!ƥ!ƒĂ ÜǋöǁƵ ƱƧT!ƒ Ɨ!Ǘƥ! ƻĂƦơdž

ǿƑǤp Ǐ!Ǐ ƨƶö Dž! ƘöƿƒƑ

:ƠöƧƬùƙ!ƒ ƔơǤƬ ýǤp ýǤơ!ƒ ƥööǀƙ ýĂǖ! ƥöǀdž ǤdžnjöǇǤƛ ǇƗƼ ÜǇǤƱƧT Ǐ!ƒĂƙ ǇǏ ǋǇƉ :ǋöƼ ƣǇƑƪǁƐ

ǁ!ǤdžǇƿƒ ƭǁƱǄƼ ƻƱƶƿ ǇǤƗ ǇƗƼ ÜǇƧöƺƿ ǇĂƗö ƖƧǤƙĂ ƻƱƶƿ ǇĂƗö ǏƧǤƙƼ ƱƧT ǏǁƵ ƱƧǁT ýƤƥ ƒƦǏĂ

.[3]ǋǁƿƪ! ǤdžnjĂǕ ƔƒĂƞ!ƒ

ǇǏĂ ǑǇƙǄùƙ ǇǏ :ĂơǇ ýdžƞǁ! ĂƒĂ!ƒ ǇǕ ÜǤdžnj! ƔƒĂƞ!ǤƼ ĂƒĂ!ǤƿƻƱƶ!ƒ ǇǤƗ ǇǏ :ýǤǀƼ ǇƧöƺ ýǁƬƼĂ

ǇǏ :ĂùơǇ ǇöƑT!ƒ ƥơǕ ĂƉ ǇǕ DžNJƥơǕ ƔƒĂƞ!ǤƼ (ĂƉ) ùƿ ƻƱƶ!ƒ ǇǤƗ ǇǏĂ .ǁö!Ǐ ǇƪơƉ ǑƉ!Ǐ ǇƪơƙǑǇǤùƛ!ƒĂ ÜǑǇǤùƛǁ! ƔƒĂƞ!ǤùƼ ǤǤƼ!ǤƿƻƱƶ!ƒ ǇǤƗ ǇǏĂ .ǤnjdžƧƗǄƼ ĂƉ ǋdžƧƗǄƼ ƥǇNj ƘǤǤƞ ǇǏĂ ÜƥöƨǤǤƞ

ýǤơƿ ǇƥööǀƙýĂǖ! ƥöǀdž ǑǇǤƛ!ƒ ƱƧT!ƒĂ ÜǤdžnj!ĂǕ ƔƒĂƞ!ǤƼ ƻƱƵ ƧöƺƿǇǤƗ ǇǏĂ ýĂǖ! ƔƒĂƞ ǋƿƒĂƞ

ýĂƶƼdžǁ! ǤǤǇƿ!ǤƿƒĂƧƵƦƙ ǇǏĂ ÜƒĂƛöƺƙƪƙ ǇǏ ƔƒĂƞ ƒĂƥƞƙƼ ÜƘöƿ!ƒ ǤǇƿ ƒĂƛöƺƙƪƙ ǇǏ :ǋ!ĂǀƗ ǋƶpĂdž ƗƶpƒĂ

ƔƒĂƞ!ƒ ǇƉĂ ÜƱƧT!ƒ ǏǁƵ DžǤnjƽƙƪǕƒ ýƥĂ .ƒĂƥƞƙ ǇöƧĂƵƦdž ǤǇƿ ƒĂƛöƺƙƪƙ ǇǏ : ǏǇƶdž ǏǁƵ ýĂǖ! ƥöǀdž

.DžĂǀƙ ƥöƨ DžǤp ǇǏ :ĂơǇ ƱƧT!ƒ ǏǁƵ DžƪǀƒDžƥǀƙ Ɨ!ǄƪdžǏǁƵ ǤƪǤöp ƱƧTǁ! ǋdžƥǀƙ! DžǤnjƽƙƪǖ!

(1) ƘöƿƒǕƿ ƪǇ ƥǇƵ ƪ!ƒ :ƠƱĂö!ƒ ǇǤƿTǕƒ Ǉ112/7 ƧƑǤƱǇ!ƒĂ ǇǤƿTǕƒ :ǏƥƥƶƿƒĂ ƔƥǕƒ ƗǇƒƧƤ Ü358/11 ĂƒǀdžTǕƒ :ǑǇĂƒƗöƼǕƒ ƟƧT Ǉ596/3

.452/4 ƗöĂơǇ!ƒ ƥƬǤǀdž!ƒ :ǑǇöƶ!ƒĂ Ü614/2 ƔöǤǁ!ƒ ǑǇƶdž :DžǤTNj ǇƿƒĂ Ǉ254/2 ƠöƧƬƙ!ƒ :ƥ!ǤƤ ƣöT!ƒĂ

(2) ǇƧĂƪ ǤǤƪǇ!ƒ ƗöǕƒ 6.

(3) ƣöT!ƒ :ƥ!ǤƤ ƠöƧƬƙ!ƒ 254/2.

حذف النون من مضارع كان المجزوم بالسكون ضرورة

[illegible] (1)

[illegible] (2) [illegible] (3) [illegible]

[illegible] (4)

[illegible]

[illegible] (5)

[illegible] (6) [illegible] (7) [illegible]

(1) [illegible] 304/9 [illegible] 96/2 [illegible] 542/2 [illegible] 196/1 [illegible] 364/3 [illegible] 63/3 [illegible] 269/1 [illegible] 120/1.

(2) [illegible] 40.

(3) [illegible] 301/1 [illegible] 302 [illegible] 344/9.

(4) [illegible]

(5) [illegible] 305/9.

(6) [illegible] 120.

(7) [illegible] 127.

LJùǂŏ Ďž!) :NJ!Ăp Ŏ5Ă [1](Ďǌ! Ƨ5ʒŏ! Ÿƒ LJǂŏ Ďž! ƒƧ5ǂ ƒĂɓƒɓƨƒ ĎžĂ) :Ĭ!Ǵƶķ NJ!Ăp Ŏ5 LJǂǴʅ!ƒ ƴďž ƘĂhĂ!Ǵh

:ƧƵǴT!ƒ ýĂp NLjďžĂ ÜǂƧŏĂǂ LJǂǴʅ!ƒ ýhp ƻƦơ!ƒ ƔƧƶ!ƒ Ƙďžƶķʅƒ ɓpĂ [2](ƒĂƧ5ǂ LJŏƦ!ƒ

لم يكُ الحقُّ سوى أنْ هاجــه   رسْمُ دار قد تَعَفَّـى بالسَّرَر

:ƧƤŬƒ ýĂp NLjďžĂ

Ďžʒŏłư ǂnjhɳ ƖcƧùďž!ƒ Ƙɓhƌ ɓl5   ǂùùďžǴʅĂ Ƙɓhƌ ƖcƧďž!ƒ ǁķ Ďž! ƒƦ

:ƧƤŬƒ ýĂp NLjďžĂ

إذا لم تك الحاجاتُ من همة الفتى   فليس بمُغْن عند عقد الــرتائم

:ŎĻǴùĂ!ƒ Ŏ5Ă ÜNJɳǴNj LJƌ ăĂʅ ƽơ LJǂŏ Ďž! :ýĂǕƒ Ŏ5 ýǴlŏ LJƌ LJǴǂďžǗ ÜƘǴhǕƒ ljƦNj Ŏ5 lƧĂƧư ŬĂ

.[2]ăĂlj Ǵďž ƇƧďž!ƒ NJďžNj LJďž LJǂŏ Ďž! ƒƦ : ǂ!ǴĂ!ƒ Ŏ5Ă ÜǂďžǴʅĂ Ƙ5Ƥƌ lcƧďž!ƒ LJǂķ LJƎ5

ÜLJĂǂʅù!Ǵh ǴďžĂƨɳďž NLjĂǂ ƱƧThǁ!ƦĂ ÜǴnj5Ʀơ ƨĂɳŏ LJǴǂ ĭƌ ǴnjƵƧǴưďž LJƌ :ǴnjLjďžĂ :ĎžǴTNj LJhƒ ýǴpĂ

[5](ƧƒɓùƒǂhpǴƵ NJ! LJĂǂķ LJďž) ƻŭƤh [4](Ǵŏʒh ǁƌ Ďž!Ă) Ăơlj ÜLJǂǴʅh ŬĂ ÜƔƮlj Ƨŏďžưh ýƮķďž Ƨŏƺ

ƻƦùơh NJùďžƨɳ LJǕ [7](LJŏơ!ǴƮ Ǵďžp ljɓƶh LJďž ƒĂljĂǂķĂ) Ďžƨùɳ!ƒ ƇǴ5ķljǛ [6](ƇǴŏƧhǂ!ƒ Ǵďžǂ! LJĂǂķĂ)

NJ!ǴƮùķǛ (Ďǌ! Ƨ5ʒŏ! Ÿƒ LJǂŏ Ďž!) ĂơljĂ ÜƧŏďžư!Ǵh NJ!ǴƮķǛ [8](NJŏƵ ƱʅķLJ5 ŃbjǂŏLJǫ) ĂơljĂ ÜLJĂlj!ƒ

:NJ!Ăp Ăơljh Ǵǂʅďžķ ƻƦơ!ƒ ƨǴɳƌ5 ƩljĂŏ ƒƦNj Ŏ5 ƻ!ǴƤĂ ÜLJǂǴʅ!Ǵh

***فإن لـم تك المرآة أبْدَتْ وسامة* وحمله الجماعة على الضرورة[9].**

Ƨùŏƺ NJùljƌĂ ÜĎžǖù ǂ!ƒ ǂƶʅ Ŏ5 ƨƑǴɳ ƴưĂďž!ƒ ƒƦNj Ŏ5 ƻƦơ!ƒ LJƌ ĂNj ƔŏhơLJh ƩljĂŏ ĭƌƧ ǂƦ

.ƧƶT!ƒ lƧĂƧưh ƒ ķƤďž

LJǴùǂďž Ŏù5 ƇŎùɳŏ NJùljǂ!Ă ĎžǖǂƒŎ5 ƧƑǴɳ Ƨŏƺ ƻƦơ!ƒ LJƌ Ĭ!ǫ ƒĂhNjƦ ɓl5 ƇǴďžƶ!ƒ LJďž ljƧŏƺ ǴďžƌĂ

.ƧƶT!ƒ ĂNjĂ ƧƒƧƱưǕƒ

---

(1) ʅƧĂl ƇǴʅlj!ƒ ǂŏǕƒ 137.

(2) ʅƧĂl NLjŏh!ƒ ǂŏǕƒ 1.

(3) LJhƒ Ǵďž!ǁ : ƟƧT ýŏnjʅķ!ƒ 1/366-367.

(4) ʅƧĂl ĎžŏƧďž ǂŏǕƒ 20.

(5) ʅƧĂl ĎžǴƶljǕƒ ǂŏǕƒ 135.

(6) ʅƧĂl ƩljĂŏ ǂŏǕƒ 78.

(7) ʅƧĂl ƩljĂŏ ǂŏǕƒ 9.

(8) ƒƦNj ƇƨɳLJďž ǂŏɓơ ĭĂhlj NJ!Ǵp Ŏhlj!ƒ ĬǁƮ Ÿƒ NJŏƵ Ďžʅ ĂƧďž! LJh ƔǴƱƤ!ƒ Ŏ5 LJƎT LJhƒ ǴŏƮ ɓǴķķĂ (NJljǂŏ ŭ5 ƧŏƤ ǁ! Ŏ5 NJķp)

ƧƒĂlj ďžʅǁ LJƵ ɓh Ÿƒ LJh Ƨďžƶ ƧhpĎž 2930-2244/4.

(9) LJhƒ ĎžǴTNj: ĂƌƠưĂ ƠʅǴ!ƒ ǁ 1/268-271.

[illegible]

[illegible] [1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

البيت لم يعرف له قائل.

[illegible]

[illegible]

(1) [illegible] 427/2 [illegible] 116/3.

(2) [illegible] 30.

فلا يلفـــى لمَا بـي   ومــا بهم ْ مِنَ البلــوى دَوَاءُ

Ŏù5 Ǚǫ NJùŏǁƵ ýùƤƥ Ǥùďž ǉƥǤùƵǫ Ƨŏƹ LJďž ƻƧơ!ƒ ƥǂƋďž!ƒ ƥŏǂƌ ƨĂŋŏ Ǚ ƧĂƼƮƵ LJŀƒ ýǤƥ
[5]ǉƧĂƧư!ƒ

ƥďžƙƶŏ ƳǤďžƪĂ Ü NJŏǁƵ ƥLjƙƪŏ ĎǤďžǫ ĎƥƵ! ƥĂƥƧďž NJ!Ăƥ : ŎLjĂďžƮǕƒ ýǤƥ . [1] ĎǤƮNj LJŀƒ ǁ!Ʀ ƨǤŋĎĂ
.ƧƵǤƮ!ƒ ýĂƥ Ŏ5 NJ! ƚŋơ ǙĂ NJŏǁƵ

[2] Ǥďžŏư ƥùùùùƥ ǉƧǤùùùùŋĎ LJŏƦƅ Ďùùù! Ǥǁž Ďùùǁƶŏ ĎŏƧǂ!ƒ ǍLJǫ ǍLJǫ
. ƘƒĂƧư!ƒ LJďž NJLjƎ5

LJǫĂ Ü Ǵďžùƪƒ ƚùŏLjǤƛ!ƒ Ďűű!ƒ Ƙƪŏǁ5 : Ƙŏŀ!ƒ ǉƥǤƮLjǫ ƥƶŀ ŎLjŋ LJŀƒ ýǤƥ ƔƒƧƵǗƒ ƚƵǤLjƮ Ƨƪ Ŏ5Ă
Ƙùŀƛ Ǥďžǂ Ü Ďƪƒ Ďű!ƒ LJĎ ƒƦNj Ƨŏƹ ƴưĂďž Ŏ5 ƘŀƛŏÜ Ď! NJLjǕ Ü Ĭ!ĂǕƒ Ďű!ƒ ǤnjŏǁƵ ƘǁƤƥ ƥƥ ƘLjǤǂ
ŎùNj ǉƥùƑƒƨ!ƒ LJĂùǂƙ LJĎ ŎƺŀLjŏĂ . ǉƥǂƋďž ǉƥƑƒƨ LJŏďžű!ƒ ăƥơƎ5 ǁ!Ʀǂ ǁ!Ʀ LJǤǂ ƒƦǫĂ Ďƪƒ ƻǤǂ!ƒ LJĎ
[3] NJŀ ĎƥŀŐ ǙĎ ǉƥƑƒƨ!ƒ Ďǂơ LJǙ Ĭ!ĂǕƒ LJĂƥ ƚŏLjǤƛ!ƒ

. 340/3 ǁ!Ǥƪďž!ƒ ƠưĂĎ : ĎǤƮNj LJŀƒ (1)
Ă Ü 107/4 ƚŏĂơǉ!ƒ ƥƮǤǁďž!ƒ : ŎLjŏƶ!ƒĂ Ƴ410/2 ƚŏƽ!Ǖƒ ƟƧƮ : ŎLjĂďžƮǕƒĂ Ƴ40/3 ǁ!Ǥƪďž!ƒ ƠưĂĎ : ĎǤƮNj LJŀƒ ƥLjƵ ƚŀƪLj űŀ Ƙŏŀ!ƒ (2)
LJĎ ƴďž ǛƥǂĂďž!ƒĂ ƥǂƋďž!ƒ LJŏŀ ýƮƽŏ LJƒ Ƨŏƹ LJďž ǴŏƱƽ! ǷƥŏǂĂƙ Ĭ!ĂǕƒ ǍLJǫ ƥǂĎ ƚŏơ (ǍLJǫ ǍLJǫ) NJŏƽ ƥNjǤƮ!ƒĂ . 125/2 ƴďžƒĂnj!ƒ ƴďžNj : ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ
. ƦǤƮ ƒƦNj ĬǁƵ ƥŏǂĂƙ!ƒĂ ƔƒĂŋ!ƒ ƻĂƧơ LJďž Ƙƪŏ! (LJǫ)
. 283/1 ƔƒƧƵǗƒ ƚƵǤLjƮ Ƨƪ : ŎLjŋ LJŀƒ (3)

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[illegible]

[2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[illegible]

فإنك شَمْسٌ والملُوكُ كَـواكبٌ   إذا طلَعَت لَـمْ يَبْدُ مِنْهُنَّ كَـوْكَبُ

[illegible]

فلا تَتْرُكني بالـوعيد كأنـي   إلى النّاس مَطْلــيٌّ بهِ القارُ أجْرَبُ

[4] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 465/9 ... 378 ... 273 ... 18 ...
... 798 ... 435/15 ... 223 ...
... 20/2 ... 75 ... 289/2 ... 83 ...

(2) [illegible] 12 .

(3) [illegible] 17.

(4) [illegible] ... 14 ... 48/8 .

(5) [illegible] 143/3.

إذا جئت وَعْداً لا أبين كأنني   إلى آل دَعْدٍ سلامـــان أو نَهْد

[1]ƥƵƥ ýƈ Ĭ5Ă ƩǴǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƥƒƧƊ

.Ɨù5Ăǂ!ƒ Ĭù!ǫ ƥŏƨ ƨǴƞ! ǁ!Ʀ ƠƮ Ă!Ă ǄǌǆǆǕǂ Ŏ5 (Ŏ5) ĬǈƶǆǄ (Ĭ!ǫ) ƇŎƞǆ [2]ǄǌưƶǄ ƴǈǆĂ

.ǴǋƧǂǆ ĂƊ ǴưƷǄǆ Ǵ5Ǵưǆ ǇŏǆưǄ ƘŏǄ!ƒ ýĂƋƙĂ

ýùƑǴǀ!ƒ ýùƺ!Ă ǛƥƧùƱǆ ƩǴùǒ (Ŏù5) ĬǈƶǆǄ (Ĭ!ǫ) ýǴǆƶƙƪƒ Ǉǫ ýǒǒ ƒƦ ƥƧǒ ǁ!Ʀ ǇƋǄ ƔŏƞƊĂ

.Ƨǂ Ʀ ǴǆǄ ýĂǀŏ Ǔ Ŏ5 ĬǈƶǆǄ (Ĭ!ǫ) ýǴǆƶƙƪǓǴǄ

---

(1) ǇǄƒ ǁ!ǴǆƟƧƬ ýŏǌƪƘ!ƒ 143/3.

(2) ǄǌǈǆǇǄƒ ƮƵ ƧĂƽ ƧƱǈƒ Ĭǈƞ!ƒ Ŏǈƒƥ!ƒ 387 .

ǫĭǀǸǂǁǁ üøøǁǁƈ Ǘ Ǳƈ ƥƐƥøøǀǂ

[1] ǴnjǸŏƱƤ Ǒùǃǫ ƥƶǂ ǴǸƶ Ƙǁp ƒǤǫ ǑǃǰǷ ǇǍŏǃǴdžŏ!ƒ Ǒƃ!ƒ ǂǁƵ ƥǏǐ

ǲǃǰùnjɳ ƧǴǰ Ǹ! ǇƋ5 Ǹ!ǍƪƧǍ Ÿƒ ƥƥƠơŏ Ǉdž ǸǃǷ ƒǍdžǁƶŏ Ǳ!Ƿ): Ĭ!Ǵƶk Ǹ!Ǎp ƥǃƵ Ǒƪ Ǎ!Ǘƒ Ǹǁ ƥnjƬkƪƒ

ǑƱ5ǁ!ƒ ƥŏǂǍk!ƒ ƔǴǁ Ǉdž Σŏ! ǂŏǃǴƛ!ƒ (Ƈƌ5) Ǎ Ĭ!ǍǗƒ (ǸǃǷ) ǇǷ ĬǁƵ [2](ǲŏƱƶ!ƒ ĭƨƤ!ƒ ǁ!Ǥ ǴnjŏƼ ƺƥ!ǴƤ

ǰƧùŏƱǃǍ . ƇǴù5!ƒ ýǍƤƥ yǃdžŏ Ǘ ǁ!Ǥ ýƛdž :ýǴpǍ ǂŏƧƱk!ƒ ƔǴǁ Ǉdž ǍǸǰǍ ƥnjƶ!ƒ ƥƶǁ! ƧŏƧǂk!ƒ ýǁ

ǴǸƥƶǁ Ǉdž ǁǁƧ Ǉǫ ƒǍơǁƬǷǍ ǁ!Ǥ ƥƶǁ Ǉdž ƒǍǁǴk ǲƛ ǂ!Ǵnjɳǁ ƇǍƪ!ƒ ƒǍǁdžƵ ǇŏǤǁ! ǁǁƧ Ǉǫ) :Ĭ!Ǵƶk Ǹ!Ǎp

ƥǸǴƬ!ƒ ƧǂǤ ǲƛ [3](ǲŏơƧ ƧǍ5ƺ!

[4] .ýƑƒǍ Ǉǁ ǇǴǁơƪ! Ƙŏǁ!ƒ

Ǒùǃǫ) ǂùǁdžɳ Ĭùǁƶ5 Ƨƪǂ!ƒ ǴǸƶƋ5 ÜǴǸƧƪǂǍ (Ǉǫ) Ơk5 ǂŏơ (ǴnjǁŏƱƤ Ǒǃǫ) Ǹ!Ǎp :Ǹŏ5 ǫǃǰƑƪǁƐǍ

ǲùƪƒ Ǉùƶ ǂƥơ!ǁ ƧǴǁƤǗƒ Ĭ!ǫ ĭƥƋŏ ǘƑ! Ǵnjơk5 ƨǍɳŏ ǗǍ Üǀƨdžnj!ƒ ǂơǍk5dž!ƒ (Ǒǃǃǫ)Ƨǁ Ƥ (ǴnjǁŏƱƤ

. Ǉŏƶ!ƒ

ƧǁƤ Ǘ Ĭ!ǍǗƒ (ǇǷ) ƧǁƤ (ǴnjǁŏƱƤǍ) ƥŏǂƋk!ƒ ǸɳǍ ĬǁƵ Ĭ!Ǎū! ƧŏƧǂk ǴnjǃǷ Ĭǁƶ5 Ǵnjơk5 ǴdžǷǍ

. Ĭ!ǍǗƒ ǀƥǂƋdž ƘƇǴɳ ǴnjǃǗ Ü ǂŏǃǴƛ!ƒ (ǇǷ)

---

(1) Ƙŏǁ!ƒ ǇǴǁơƪ! Ǉǁ ǇǴơ!ƒ ǂƧ ƥǃƵ : ĭƥƒƥƺǁ!ƒ ǂǃƒƨƤ ƔƥǗƒ 369/10 Ü 372Ý ǍƒǇǁ ǇǃƱǍƧ : !ƪǇ! ƒƶƧƔ 461/1 (ƪơƔ) Ü ǍǁǘƪǂǍ

. 73/11 315/1 ƔƥǗƒ ǂǃƒƨƤ : ĭƥƒƥƺǁ!ƒ ƥǃƵ

(2) ƪǍƧǀ ǂǍk!ƒ ǂŏǗƒ 63.

(3) ƪǍƧǀ ǃǁơý ǂŏǗƒ 119.

(4) ƪǁơǁǇ Ǉǁ ƨƧ Ǉǁ Ǉǫ ƠǴƩ Ʃ ǍǑƒǁǂ ŏǁǴǸǂ : ƤƱŏƔ ŏưƧƔ ǸǁƳ ƒǁdžƛý Ǒ5 ǁǴǇǴǁǇ ýǴǃŏ (ǁƤƱƔ ǁǇƔ ǇǴǁơƪ) Ǎ (ǍǷ5ƬƠ dž ǇǴǁơƪ))

ǍǂǇǴ . ƪǁŭǲ ǁǗǉ5 Ǒŏ ƶdžǴǃŏ ƚǂǁƶǸǴɳǁ ƫƵǍ ƨƶǴ ƚ . ǍǂǴ ǇƚƥƎ ƤƱƔ ŏƪŏý ƵƧƥǗ Ü ǍǗ ŏƶƥ ǍǗ ŏǍƥ ƵǂǁƋ Ü ǍǗ ŏƘǍ ŏ5ƨƧ5 ƷǍŏ ŏƥƶƥ ǇŏǷ ǁǂ ƪǁǲ Ǒ5

. 79/3 ƨdžǇ ǂǂǁŏǑ ƬǁĬ ƒŸ ƵǁŏǸ ǍǸǁǲǍ ǍǸǁǲ ŏƛŋǴy ǸǁǴǇǑ5 ƥƶdžƫ ƊǴǲ ǇƶdžƠǲǂ ǍǸ! ƬƶƧ ƙǁǲŏý ǷƤǴƧ ǍǂǑ5 ǂǂ 54 ǃǲ –674ǲ ƨƪǁǂǑ : ƒǗƵǘǲ

[illegible]

[2] [illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[5] [illegible]

[6] [illegible]

ثُمَّ قالـوا : تُحِبُّها؟ قُلْتُ بَهْـراً   عـَدَدَ الرَّمْلِ وَالحَصَى والتُّراب

[7] [illegible]

[8] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 97 [illegible] 87/1 [illegible] 89/2 [illegible] 331 [illegible] 281/2 [illegible] 267/1 [illegible] 39 [illegible] 121/1 [illegible] 82/4 [illegible] 15 [illegible] 311/1 [illegible] 1389 [illegible] 1969 .132

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible] 440/1 [illegible] 479/15 [illegible] 144 [illegible] 902 [illegible] 350/1 [illegible] 571 [illegible] 47/1 [illegible] 337/3 [illegible] 788 .

(4) [illegible] .76

(5) [illegible] 95

(6) [illegible] 24/12 [illegible]

(7) [illegible] 25/12 [illegible]

(8) [illegible] 103/6 [illegible] 44/5 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [1]

[illegible] [2]

طربْتُ وَمَا شَوْقاً إلى البيْضِ أطْرَبُ   ولاَ لعباً مِنـى وَذُو الشيب يَلْـعَبُ

[illegible]

ثُمَّ قالـوا : تُحِبُّها؟ قُلتُ بَهـْراً   عـَدَدَ الرَّمْلِ وَالحَصَى والتُّراب

[illegible] [3]

[illegible] [4]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 2/ 281 (2) [illegible] 126 [illegible] 233/5 .

(3) [illegible] 15

(4) [illegible] 67/1.

(5) [illegible] 184/2.

رَفَوْني وَقالُوا يَا خُوَيلدُ لا تُــرَعْ   فقُلْتُ: وَأنكرتُ الوجوه هُمُ هُمُ

(1) .69/4 ... 327 / 949

(2) .32

(3) .443/1

(4) .144

(5) .571

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[3][2] [illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[illegible]): [illegible]

[illegible] [5](… [illegible]

[illegible] : [illegible] [6]([illegible]) [illegible]

[illegible] – [illegible]

.[7] [illegible] – [illegible]

[8] [illegible]

[illegible] ([illegible]) : [illegible]

.[illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 32 [illegible] 238/108/2 [illegible] 54/1 [illegible] 142/3 231/2 [illegible] 612/2 [illegible] 142/9 [illegible] 431/2 [illegible] 182 [illegible] 50/2 [illegible] 422/1 [illegible] 287/2 [illegible] 593 [illegible] 367/3 [illegible] 42/8 [illegible] 57 [illegible] 359/15 [illegible] .51/2 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 40/6 [illegible] 149 [illegible] 108/2 [illegible] 171/4 [illegible] 259/2 [illegible] 375 [illegible] 515/2 [illegible] 413/2 [illegible] 41/8 [illegible] 464/2 [illegible] . 130/2 [illegible]

(3) [illegible] 53/3 [illegible] 249/15 [illegible].

(4) [illegible] 149 [illegible] 775/2 [illegible] 91/3 [illegible] 1400 – 1980 [illegible] 212/3 [illegible] 233/7 [illegible] 610/2 [illegible] 247/2 [illegible] 617 [illegible] 432/2 [illegible] 226/1 [illegible] 346/1 [illegible] 313 [illegible] 504 [illegible] 422/1 [illegible] 287/2 [illegible] 357/1 [illegible] 2/1،130/222.

(5) [illegible] .6

(6) [illegible] 105/1 [illegible] 254/2 [illegible] .449/1

(7) [illegible] .77/3

(8) [illegible] . 707/1

إذا ما الغانياتُ برَزْنَ يَوْماً   وَزَجَّجْنَ الحَواجِبَ والعُيونا

تشُقُ الطيرُ ثوبَ المـاءِ عنه   بُعيَد حياته ، إلا الوتينـــا

وهَزّةِ نشوةً من حيّ صـدْقِ   يزّجَجْنَ الحَواجِبَ والعُيونا[1]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 775/2 -776 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

أليْسَ اللَّيْلُ يجمع أمَّ عمرٍو وإيـانا فذاكَ بنا تدانـــي

(1) 42/2 ... 212/11، 201.

(2) 423-422 ... 101/11 ... 204/202/206/209.

(3) 172.

(4) ... 113/2.

أليْسَ اللّيْلُ يجمع أمَّ عمـرو   وإيـانا فذاكَ بنا تدانـي

نعم وترى الهلال كما أراه   ويعلوها النّهارُ كما علانـي

وقد بَعُدَتْ بالوصل بيني وبينها   بلى إن من زار القبورا ليبعدا

(1) ... 528 ... 602/1.

(2) ...

(3) ... 294/1- 295

(4) ...

(5) ...

[illegible]

[illegible] (1)(2)

[illegible]

[illegible] (3)

[illegible] (4)

طاف الخـــيال علينا ليْلة الوَادِي لآل أسْـمَاء لَمْ يُلْمِمْ لِمــيعَادِ

[illegible]

[illegible]

فانْظرْ إلى فَيْء مُلْكٍ أنْتَ تاركُــهُ هـل تُرْسَيَنّ أواخيه بأوتـــاد

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (5)

[illegible] (6)

---

(1) [illegible]

(2) [illegible]

(3) [illegible]

(4) [illegible]

(5) [illegible]

(6) [illegible]

:ljǦljƶdžĂ Ü ăƧlj (ǦdžŮƧ) (2)(ǁnjɳĂ ƔŮlķ ăƧlj ƥƿ) Ĭ!Ǥƶķ ƝŮ!Ăƿ Ŏ5 (1) ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ ýǦƿĂ

ƔùɳĂŏ Ǧùdžŭ Ƨ ǦùnjljŮ ýĂù!!ƒ ƝŏĂŮŏƪ ƾǖƱƍ LJƎ5 ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ýǦƿĂ .ƘŏŮ!ǦŮ ƥnjƬķƪƒ Džƛ ƚŏƋƧ!ƒ ƧŏƛǂķƧ

. (3) Ĭljƶdž!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ƻƧƮ!ƒĂ ýŏŮlķ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǦdžLjŏŮ ƚŏĂƪķ!ƒ

LJǕ Ü ƘùŏŮ!ƒ ljƥǦƬùljƍ ǁ!Ʀ ĬŮƵ ýƥŏĂ . Ʊl5 ƧŏƛǂķƧ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǦdžŮƧ ƚ!ƨljdžŮ LJĂǂķ ƥƿ LJƍ DžnjưƶŮ ýǦƿĂ

lƧùƛǂ!ƒ ýŏŮƪ ĬŮƵ ƝLjdž ƴlŏ ǦdžŮ ƧƤ5ŏ ǦdžLjƍĂ ÜƧĂƥLj!ƒĂ ƚŮl!ƒ ýŏŮƪ ĬŮƵ ƝLjdž ƴlŏ ǦdžŮ ƧƤ5ŏ Ǔ LJǦƪLjǗƒ

.ƧŏƛǂķƧ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǦdžŮƧ ƚ!ƨljdžŮ ƥƿ LJĂǂķ5

DžǦǂơǕƒ Ŏ5 Ŏ5Ǧǂ ƝŏĂŮŏƪ ƾǖƱƎ5 ƚnjɳ!ƒ LJŏŮŏ Dž! ƝŏĂŮŏƪ LJƋŮ ýĂl!ƒ ƒƦǋ ĬŮƵ LJǦŏơ ĂŮD ƯƧķƵƒ

. ƝɳĂƧƤ LJŏŮķ Ǧdž Ǚƍ ǦnjŮǂ

Ǧùdž ǁù!Ʀ LJD ƝŮƒĂɳ5 Ü...ljƧƤƈ Ĭ!ƍ ƚŮl!ƒ ýŏŮƪ ĬŮƵ ƝLjdž ƴlŏ ǦdžŮ ƧƤ5ŏ Ǔ LJǦƪLjǗƒ LJƍ Ɲ!Ăƿ ǦdžDĂ

Ɲùljdž ƧǦƤķ5Ǖƒ ƴlŏ ƝLjƎ5 ǂƧƥǦlj Ǚƍ ƴlŏ Ǔ Ǧdž ǦdžDĂ .ƧŏƛǂķƧ!ǦŮ Ǚƍ ƝLjdž ƧƤ5ŏ ǖ5 ƒƧŏƛǂĂ ǖŏŮƿ ƝƵĂƿĂ LJǂdžŏ

ƥǦùƮƧ5Ů ƘùɳDž ƚùŮƒƧl!ƒ LJƋùǂ ÜýdžǦljǕƒ ĊƧ5ƮDž ƝLjƧƿ ČƧdž!ƒ ǁƧķĂ Ɲŏ5 lƧƛǂ!ƒ ƚ!ǦơķƪǓ ýŏŮl!ǦŮ

Ɲù! Čƻǂ!ƒ ƒ ƤƮŮ! DžĂǦldž!ƒ ĂNj LJƧl!ƒ LJǕ ƝŮ ƧƤ5ŏ ǁ!ƦŮ5 ÜƒƧƥǦlj ƾ5ķŏ ǦdžLjƍĂ ÜƒƧŏƛǂ ƝƵĂƿĂ ýŏơķƪŏ

ǦùljƧƿ ƥƒƧùdž!ƒ LJĂùǂŏ ǖ5 Ɲ! ǦljƧƿ LJǂŏ Dž! ƘǦƿĂǕƒ LJdž ƧŏƛǂƧ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƝƶdžǦŮĂŮƷdž ƯƧ5 ĂŮ5 ƝķƵǦɳƬ Ŏ5

.ƚLjĂƈ ƝLjdž ƔŮƩ ƝLjŮ ƧƤķ5ŏ DžƛǦŮ!Ʃ lŮ5ǦǂdžŮ ƥljƵ Ǚƍ ƧƤǓ

ǦùŮ!ǦƩ LJŏljŏƧùl!ƒ LJǕ ƝùljŏƧƿ ƔŮƷŏ Ǔ ƝLjD ŎưķlŏLJƧl!ƒ Ɲ!Ăƿ LJǦǂ Ǧdž! ýĂlLj5 ƒƦNj ƧƧlķ ƒƦƍ

ǦLjŮƿĂ Ü ƴ5ƒƥķ!ƒ LJdž DžǖǂŮ! ǦljĂƮ ƚŮl!ƒ ĬŮƵ ǦLjŮdžơ – ƝŮŮƷŏ ƥƿ ƝLjŮ ƧŮƤD Ǧdž! Džƛ – Ư ƧǤƶķ!ƒ ǦdžNjƧdžD

ƧùƤƈ ƔƦùǂŏ ǖƑ! ƧƥǦlj!ƒ ǁƧķ!ƒ ĂNj ǁ!ƦĂ Ü ǦljƧƿ ƝLjĂǂ LJƵ ƝɳƧƤŏ Ǔ ǦǂƧķ ǁ!Ʀǂ ƝǂƧķŏ ƝLjD ƥƒƧdž!ƒ

.(5) Ɲ!ĂD DžǖǂƩ!ƒ

---

(1) LJŮƒ DžǦƬNj : ŎLjƷdž!ƒ 174/1.

(2) ƻǦƬǂ!ƒ : ăƧƪƤdžƨ!ƒ)ĂǦdždž ƥƿ ĂơLjķķ ƒƦNj ĬơLjdž!ƒ ǋưŏD Ŏ5 Ǧdžǂ ƘŏŮ!ƒ ĭƦ!ƒ ǂƧŏƛǂ Ǧdž ƪŏƥnjƬķ ƝŮ ƚǦơLj!ƒ:

ǦLjƍ Ǧdžǆdž! ƔƧưLj ƚ!ǂ ƫ ƯƧŮƚ * * * ƵĬŮ ƧƤƪƝ ķlĬ ƒ!ƪǦLJ LJdž Ɨ!ƭDž . D ĭ !ƧŮdžǦ DĂ ǂƧŏƛ. ƚŮƒŏŮųŎ ƥơŏƚ ƒ!ljdžŏƧĭ ƵƥLj ƒ!ƶƥƥĭ :

ƚLjƒƨƤ ƔƥǕƒ Ý216 Ü215/10 ƔǦljƧƿ ƪƥƒƧdž!ƒ Ɲƪŏ Ɲŏ Ý156/3 Ɣǂķ!ƒ 311Ü 322Ü ƝŏĂŮŏƪ :ƧƦƶƿ :ƒĂƓƧƥ .174/4 ƔưƶLjdž!ƒ

(3) ƪĂƪl lƧŮ!ƒ ŏǕƒ 144.

(4) ƪƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ƴdžƝ ƴdžƒĂnj!ƒ 73/2.

(5) ƒƦNj ƒ!ǂǖ ƀƧƤƪdž LJdž ƚLjƒƨƤ ƔƥǕƒ 50/4Ý503.

þĭĎžŢ‖ɛ Ĭʒ ĂŧӨ üƑĎŽYƋ

[1]þĜƀƶ Ŏùù Ǉ ǀ ‖ǽƅơ ŅĬƙǯ ŋΣĜǉŷ Ĭùù Ǖ ŸƒĂ ǚǯ

Ÿƒ Ďžǚŧ ƴdžʅŏ Ĭƙơ ǉƧƞƋ ‖ƧĜƞƙʅƒ ǇŏŧƧTdž!ƒ ǇdžþơƊ ǇǫĂ) :ǋ!Ăp þǉƵ ŎʅĂ!Ǖƒ ǋ þnjTƙʅƒ

Ăù! ĜùǉǕ ŎƵĜǉùŢ ŎǗ5! ƧdžǕ ƧĂnjdžƞ!ƒ þǉƵ Ănj Ĝdžŧ ƳƨĜǉƙ!ƒ ƔĜ ǇdžƘʅŏ! ŧŏǓƒ ǇƊ Ĭ‖Ƶ[2] (...

Ŏù5 Ĭùƙơ ýĜùdžƵǫ ĂùǋĂ ĎǋþǉƵ ƴĜƙdždž!ƒ ƘĜǫ Ďƨ! ‖ƧĜƞƙʅƒ ŎǉƵƊ ýĂǕƒ ĜǉdžƵƊ ‖!Ʀ Ǉdž ĜǋĜǉƶƞ

. ǀƧĂƧư!ƒ Ŏ5 Ǖǫ ‖!Ʀ Ɣŧƙƨŏ Ǖ : ƒĂ!Ĝp Ďnjǉ5 Ƨŏdžư!ƒ

Ŏùǉdž!ƒ Ǉŏŏ5Ăŧ!ƒ ƔǋƦdž Ĭ‖Ƶ Ĝdžŏʅ Ƨŧ Ʀ Ĝdž! ŎƵþƙʅdž!ƒ ýĂǕƒ ýĜdžƵǫ ǇĂƨĂŋŏ ŎǉĜ!ƒ ýĜdžƵĂ

ĭƊ . Ʀùƒǉŏơ ƧĂƦùơdž!ƒ Ďþƶ! ǉþǉƵ ‖!Ʀ ƠŢŏ Ƨŏdžư!ƒ Ŏ5 ǋ!ĜdžƵǫ ƨĂƞ ǇdžĂ ǋ!ĜdžƵǫ ǇĜơƞƧ Ĭ‖Ƶ

.þƧdž!ƒĂ Ǉŏŏ5Ăŧ!ƒ þǉƵ Ƨdžưdž!ƒ Ƨƞƙ Ĭƙơ ǇƊ Ĭ‖Ƶ ǋ þnjTƙʅƒ

: ýƑĜp ǋ! ƻƧƶŏ Ď! Ƙŏ!ƒ

ǀƧĂƧưù!ƒ Ŏù5 Ǖǫ ǇĂŧŏ Ǖ ƒƦǋ Ü Ƨŏdžư!ƒ (Ĭƙơ) ƘƸƞ ŧŏơ (‖Ĝƙơ) ǋ!Ăp ǋŏ5 ǫǉƑʅ‖ɛ

ǇƊ [5] ĭþƒƧdž!ƒ Ƨŧ Ʀ ÜƧŏdžư!ƒ ĜǋƧƞ ƦTĂ [4] ýŏǀƵ Ǉƒ ýĜpĂ [3] ƧĂ5ŢƵ Ǉƒ þǉƵ Ănj Ĝdžŧ ŧŏƧƶT!ƒ

. Ƨŏdžư!ƒ Ƨƞƙ ǚ5 ǂƧǋĜǓ ǇĂŧŏ ǇƊ : ýĂǕƒ : ǇŏƱƧT ĜǋƧĂƧƞdž!

:ƧƵĜT!ƒ ýĂǀŧ þƧdž!ƒĂ Ü ǇĂŏ5Ăŧ!ƒ ǉƨĜƞƊ ÜǇŏŏƧŢ!ƒ ƧĂnjdžƞĂ ǋŏĂŏʅ ƔǋƦdž ƒƦǋ

فلا والله لا يلفـى أنـاسٌ فتىً حتَّأك يا بْنَ أبـي زيَاد

.ǀƧĂƧư ǇŏŏƧŢ!ƒ þǉƵ ƒƦǋĂ

ǇĜùŏơ ŎùƊ ǇùƵ ǉƦƤƊ Ĝdž ƒƦǋĂ . Ĝǉǋ (Ĭƙơ) Ŏ5 ŧŏĜʒ!ƒ Ĭǉƶdž Ŏ! ƧnjǗŏ Ď!Ă : ĭþƒþʒ!ƒ ýĜpĂ

‖Ĝƙơ ŎǉƵ Ĝdž ĭƧþƊ ǕĂ Ü ǋdžnj5Ɗ Ǖ ‖Ĝƙơ Ŏ5 ŧŏĜʒ!ƒ ĆĜnjƙǉƒĂ ýĜp ǋǉƊ Ü ǀƧTĜdž ǋdžǚŧ þƶ þƧĂƊĂ

.[5]ƳĂǉŢdž Ƙŏ!ƒ ƒƦǋ ýƶ5

(1) Ƙŏ!ƒ ǚ ŧʅǉ þǉƵ ĭþƒƧdž!ƒ : Ĭǉƞ!ƒ Ŏǉþ!ƒ 544 Ü ĂƒƧʒ!ƒ ĭþƒþʒ!ƒ : ǅǉƒƨƤ ƔþǕƒ 9/474 475 ÿ ĂƒƦƧ!ƒ :ŎǀǉĜdž!ƒ ƻŢƧ 185 ÿ ŎǉĜdž!ƒ
ĂƒŢdžTǕƒ :ŎǉĂdžƧ!ƒ ӨƧT ǕƏ5!ǕƒĂ 2/286 Ü ǀŏǀƵ ǇƒĂ 355ÿ ǀƒƧĜT!ƒ :ǇǉƏ!ƒ ǅƒơǉ!ƒ 3/265Ü ǇƒĂ ƧĂ5ŢƵ : ƧǀƧdž!ƒ 1/194 ÿ
ĂƱĂŏʅ!ƒ : ǉǋĂƒƧnj!ƒ 2/23 . ĂƒĬ5 Ĭ‖ǉ ǂĂþ ŎǉƱ!ƒ(ǕǓ Ĭʒǯ ǉƵĜǉŷ) ǋŧʅƧ ƒ!5Ǳ
(2) ʅƧǀ ƙĂǋ ǋǕƒ 53
(3) Ǉƒ ƧĂ5ŢƵ: ƧǀƧdž!ƒ 1/194
(4) Ǉƒ ŎǀƵ: ӨƧT ǕƏ5!ǕƒĂ 355
(5)ƧƒƧdž!ƒ : Ĭǉƞ!ƒ ŎǉƊ 543 Ü 544
(6) ĭþƒƧʒ!ƒ : ǅǉƒƨƤ ƔþǕƒ 9/475

[illegible]

[illegible] (1) (2)

[illegible] (3)

[illegible] (4)

[illegible] (5)

[illegible]

[illegible] (6) [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (7) [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

أحار بن عَمْرٍ و كأنِّي خَمِـرْ   وَيَعْدُو على المَرْءِ مَا يأتَمِرْ

[illegible]

تَمِيمُ بن مُرٍّ وأشْيَاعـــُهَا   وَكِنْدَةُ حَوْلِي جَمِيعاً صُبُـرْ

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 230 [illegible] 374/1 [illegible] 221/11 [illegible] 635/2 [illegible] 96/1 [illegible] 73/2 [illegible] 249/1

(2) [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 637/2

(3) [illegible] 443/15 [illegible] 19/2 [illegible] 146 [illegible] 34/8 [illegible] 101/9.

(4) [illegible] 179 [illegible] 156 [illegible] 634/2 [illegible] 570 [illegible] 302 [illegible] 248/1

(5) [illegible] 963 [illegible] 146 [illegible] 18/2 [illegible] 19/2 [illegible] 104/1 [illegible] 144 [illegible] 34،1/8 [illegible] 101/9/

(6) [illegible] 65.

(7) [illegible] 7 .

تُروحُ من الحَــيِّ أمْ تَبْتَكــرْ وَمَــاذَا عَلَيْكَ بان تنْتَظِــرْ

[illegible]

[illegible] .

[illegible] :

ألانادت أمامَةُ باحتمــــالِ لِتَحْزُنَنِي فلا بك مــا أبالــي

[illegible]

[illegible] .

[illegible] [1] [illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible] .

[illegible]

رأى برقاً فأوضع فوق بكــرٍ فلا ما أســال ولا أغامــا

[illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible] .

[illegible] :

و لِتَحْزُنَنِي في الّلــــــهْو أنْ لاَ أحبَّهُ لِلّهْو دَاعِ دَائِبٌ غَيْرُ غافِلِ

---

(1) [illegible] 189/4

(2) [illegible] 146.

(3) [illegible] 1.

(4) [illegible] 1.

(5) [illegible] 4.

ljþžħĂ (1) ƒ Ăơǖ! Ƙŏħ!ƒ

ألاَ يَالقومِي قدْ أشَّطَّتَ عَـوَاذِلي   وَيَزْعُمْنَ أن أوْدَى بحَقِّيَ بَاطِلِي

lþƑƒƨ (Ǚ) ƘĆĞŋ Ƚŏơ Ý ƝħơƉ ǈƉ þŏƧŏ (ƝħơƉ Ǚ ǈƉ) Ɲ!Ăp Ɲŏ5 ƣǉǰƑʅǁɛ

Ďžǘù ǂ!ƒ Ŏù5 Ƚùǁ Ƥƒþ!ƒ lþƑƒƨ!ƒ ýŏħp ǈďž Ǚǫ ýžŋ Ƚŏơ(2)Ŏǉʒďž!ƒ Ŏ5 ĎĞƮǋ ǈħ þǋƒĂƮ ǈďž Ƙŏħ!ƒ

Ğùďž) ăƧƤǕƒ ȽŏǓƒ Ɲơư ĂŏĂ(3)(ǈžħķķ ǓƉ ƒĂǁư ĎžķŏƉƧ Ʀǫ ǁžǉďž Ğďž): Ăơǉ Ü ljþŏǂĂķĂ Ɲķŏǂlķ þƧŋďž!ƒ

Ɲ!ĂpĂ ƒĂďžǁžŏ! ĭ Ɖ (6)(ƔĞķǂ!ƒ ýǋƉ Ďžǁžŏ ǘƒǂ)Ɲǉďž Ă(5)(þŋʅķ ǈƉ ǁžǉďž

ýƃĞƩ ƸŏǮ ƝƔƒþ ƔƒþĂǹǰǕǂ ƝħơƉ   Ǚ ƚǈƉ Ăǹǰùùùùùǁƒ Ŏ5 ŎǮǈƨơǮǂ Ă

---

(1) ĂǋĂơǕƒ ƒ ħþďžơďž ǈħ þħŽ ǈħ ƳƮĞŽ ǈħ ƘħĜǈ ƠďžǮơ Ƨħþ!ƒ Ü ĂǋĂ ďžþlďž þǉŽ ýǋƉ ƨĞŋơ!ƒ ƧǂƉĂ ƨʎǂĂ!ƒ ǕĂ! ƝĞž5Ɖ þǉǂǂ!ƒ Ƚ Ü ǈĞǂ
ýǋʅƒ ǈďž ĆƒƧžƮ!ƒ Ǖďžǂ Ü ĞžħƱ Ďǹơďžʅ ǈďžĂ Ü ǈžďž ĎǹǰơƮƉĂ Ü Ĭǉžďž ƫǉĂƧ lĂǘơĂ ȽħĂƦŽĂ ƲĞƨ!Ɖ Ƙʅŏ! þơǕ ǈĞǂĂ ĞǉʅơďžŎ5 ýƨƷ!ƒ
233Ü 232/1 ȽǉƒƨƤ!ƒ .Ƚǉþďž!ƒ ǈŽ ǁǁďž!ƒ þħŽ ǈħ ǈĞďžŏǁʅ ýďžĞŽ ǉĞƨǉ ƧƤƨ!ƒĂ Ɵþďž!ƒĂ

(2) ǈħƒ :ĎĞƮǋ 1/ 248.

(3) ʅƧĂ ƝƱ ȽŏǓƒ 93،92

(4) ʅƧĂ ƧƒƧƵǕƒ ȽŏǓƒ 12.

(5) ʅƧĂ ƒ 12.

(6) ʅƧĂ þŏþơ!ƒ ȽŏǓƒ 29.

DžïǁNjy2DŽǁ njŋyƗDŽǁɛ üy2ǁɛ UDŽ ϸШǁɛ ꜫϸΘ ϸïŋsƗ

[1]ƒƧĜû ùdžô ơ Džŭ DžƗϸŏ Ʈ D ǴdžùùŏřƱŭ ăϸĞǰ DžƗ DžňjǰdžűĜûùꜫ ĬĜûù!Ăƙ5

ǇùdžĉǇdž Ÿƒ ýŏhƪ ǇƵ ǇĂϸŃƮĶ ĐžĞ ƔĜƙƗ!ƒ ýNjD Ĝŏ ýp) : Ĭ!ĜƶƙǋNJ!Ăp ϸǉƵ Ŏƪ Ă!Ǖƒ NJh ϸnjTƙƪƒ

Ǉŏ!Ăùƶ5dž! ăϸùƶƙŏ (Ĭʒh) ýƶ5!ƒ ǇD ĬǁƵ[2](ǇĂǁdžƶƙ ĜǁžƵ ý5Ĝʒh Ÿƒ ĜdžĂ Ĉƒϸnjϒ DžƙǉDĂ ǴƞĂƵ ĜnjǉĂʒhƙ

. Ĝnj! ǇĂʒhƙ ĭD ýĜƮŏŰƒĂ ƻ Ʀơ!ƒ ƔĜh ǇdžĈĜnjǁ! NJƙŏϸƶƙĂ Džű!Ĝh ƧƤŬƒĂ NJƪ5ǉh ĜdžNjϸơD

: ýƑĜp NJ! ƻ Ƨƶŏ Dž! ƘŏhƗƒ

. DžƗ!ϸŏƮD : ýƮǕƒĂ Džű!ƒ ƻ Ʀơ Ɨŏơ (DžƗϸŏƮD) NJ!Ăp ŋǉƑƪǁɛ

ýĜùơ ǴƞĂƵ ƧĜƞ!ƒ Ƨŏϸǀƙ Ĭ!ǫ ƗƞĜơ Ǉdž ŬĂƶ5dž ĈĜnj!ƒ ýƶƞ Ǉƪ ơǕƒ :ƗŏŬƒ Ŏ5 Džnj ưƶh ýĜpĂ

[3]ШĂƶdž!ƒ Σ5ǉ ƗdžŏĂǀ!ƒ ƗǀŏƧƱ!ƒ ǇĂƗƙ ǇD ƒĂhǁƱ DžnjǉƗ Ɨʒ!Ĝhdž Džƪ Ŭƒ ypĂdž ypĂ

NJùǉǕ NJh ýĂƶ5dž!ƒ ĂNj ǴƞĂƵ ǇĂƗŏ ǇD ĬǁƵ Ŭǫ Ĭǉƶdž!ƒ Džŏǀƙƪŏ Ŭ Ʀǫ ƧƱǉ NJŏ5 Ǉɑh ýĂǀ!ƒ ƒƦNj ϸƧĂ

. ƧĜƞ!ƒ Ƨŏϸǀƙ Ǉdž ϸhű5 DžnjhĂǁƱdž

220/1 Ɣŏhǁ!ƒ Ŏǉƶdž : DžĜTNj Ǉhƒ Ă Ý 596/2 9/2 Ŏǉƶdž!ƒ ϸNjƒĂT ΘƧT : ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ϸǉƵ Ɨhƪǉ űh Ƙŏh!ƒ (1)

99 ƗŏŬƒ ǇƒƧdžƵ ýĉ ǀƧĂƪ (2)

449/1 Dž1979– ùNj 1399 ƧƗ5!ƒ Ƨƒϸ ƗƶhƱ ƻĜT Ɨ!ƒ ƗŏƮĜơ (3)

ƂƑƱǁƑǴ ƫƮƮ ƥƀƴƊǁƐ ƫǂƊǁǁǁƐ ƊƺƐƥƀƼƐ ƦƐǊƝǁ

[1]ƒȻƥƥ ǴǆǛ ýƒǂ ǑƝǔǩǆǮ ƵƸǍùùƞ ƚǇƉ ǊǆǛǅǩǫ ƇƸùùǆ!ƒ ǊǆǛǅ ǆùǛƷƒǍ

ƔƒƦùƵ Ǉǌ!Ǎ ǴưƧǆǛ Ÿƒ ǇǊǊƥƒƨ5 ƯƧǆǛ ǇǌǊǍǁƥ Ǒ5) : Ǒ!ǴƶƙǉǇ!Ǎƥ ƥǉƵ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ǇƮ ƥǌƬƙƪƒ

ƸǍùƱƶǆ!ƒ ǇǑùƮ ƚùưƧƙƶǆ ƚùǒƑǴƵƥ (ǴưƧǆǛ Ÿƒ ǇǊǊƥƒƨ) ƚǆǛƞ ǇǇƉ ǑǆƵ [2](ǇǍƮƦƚǒ ƒǍǉǴƚ ǴǆǛƮ ǇǒǇƉ

.ƇǴ5!ǴƮ ǇƧƙǀƙ ƥƥ ƚưƧƙƶǆ!ƒǍ ǇǒǆƵ ƸǍƱƶǆ!ƒǍ

.ýƑǴƥ Ǉ! ǇǆƶǆǛ Ǉ! ƘǑƮ!ƒ

Ʃǒù! ƸƧƬƙǆǛ Ǵǌǆƶ5 ƚǒǆƶ5 ƚǆǛƞ ƚ55Ƥǆ!ƒ (ǇǇƉ) ƧƮƤ ƇǴƞ ƚǒơ (ǑƙǆǑ ƸǍƪ ǇǇƉ) Ǉ!Ǎƥ ǇǑ5 ơǉǌƑƪǁƐ

ƚùǆǛƞ (ǇùƶǉǒƇƧǆ!ƒ ǇǆƶǆƵ) ǑǉǒƵ!ƒ ýǴùƥ (ƸǍƪ) ƩǒǉǊƙ!ƒ ƸƧơ ǴǊƧƮƤ ǇǒƮǍ ǴǆǛǌǉǒƮ ýƬ5Ǎ ǕƇǴƵƥƮ

Ǒ5 ƚǆǒǀǆ!ƒ ǇǆǛ ƚ55Ƥǆ ǇǇƉ .ƚǒ!Ǵơ!ƒ ƚǆǛƞ!ƒ ƨǒǆƙ Ǒƙ!ƒ ƇǴ5!ƒ ǑǊ ǇǑ5 ƇǴ5!ƒǍ ǕǇ!ǍƶƷǆǛǍ ǇǆƵǇ ǇǒƮ ƚưƧƙƶǆ

Ʃǒù! ƸƧƬƙǆǛ ƚǒǆƶ5 ƚǆǛƞ ǴǌǒƷ ƧƮƤ!ƒ ýƥǍǍ .ǇǆƵǇ Ǒ!ǍƶƷǆǛ ƥƪǆǛ Ƙƥƪ ǴǊǄƒƨƞǍ ǑǊǍ ǕƔƬǉ ýơǆǛ

[3].Ʃǒǉǉƙ!ƒ ƸƧơƮ ǕǍƶƷǆǛ ƇǴƵƥƮ

ýƶ5!ƒ ƒƦǊ ǇǂǒǇ!Ǎ ǴƷƧƬƙǆǛ ǕƶƷ ƚ55Ƥǆ!ƒ (ǇǇƉ) ƧƮƤ ýƥǍ ƒƦ ǇǇƉ ǑǆƵ[4] ýǒǀƵ ǇƮƒ ǇƮ ƥǌƬƙƪƒǍ

.ƸǍƪǍ ǇǑƪ!ƒ Ʃǒǉǉƙ!ƒ ƸƧơ ǴǌǉǆǛǍ[5]ýƬǴ5Ʈ ǴǊƧƮƤǍ (ǇǇƉ) ǇǒƮ ýƬ5!ƒ ƔƞǍ ƇǴƵƥ

ýǴƥ ƇǴ5!ǴƮ ƚưƧƙƶǆ!ƒ ƚǆǛƞ!ƒ ǇƒƧƙƥƒ ƨƒǍƞ ǍǊǍ ǇǴƬǊ ǇƮƒ ǇƮ ƥǌƬƙƪƒ ǴǆǛ Ǎơǉ ǑǆƵ ǑƪǍ!Ǖƒ ƥǴǌƬƙƪƒǍ

ƚǆǛƞǂǍ Ǖ... [6](Ǵǆǌǉǁ Ǒ!ǍǇ ŸǴ5) ƚǆǛƞǂǍ –ƥǊǉǴƬ!ƒ ƧǂƦ – Ǉ!Ǎǀǂ ƇǴ5!ǴƮ ǴǌǉƒƧƙƥƒ ƨǍƞǒ Ǉǉǫ :ǇǴƬǊ ǇƮƒ

ǍùǊǍ ƔƒǍùƞ!ƒ ǇǒƮǍ [8](ǀƥƧǍ ƘǉǴǂ5 ƇǴǆƪ!ƒ ƘǀƬǉƒ ƒƦǄ5) ǇǒƮ ƚǆƬǴ5!ƒ [7](ǇǴƮƦǂƙ ǴǆǂƮƧ ƇǕǈ ĭǂƮ5)

ƘƒƧùǒƤ ǇǌǒùǕ) ǇǒùƮǍ [10](ǇǴùƙǉƞ ǴǆǌǉǍƥ ǇǆǍ) ǇǒƮ ƚǆƬǴ5!ƒǍ [9](Ʃǉǫ ǇƮǉƦ ǇƵ ýƒƪǒ Ǖ ƦƑǆǍǒ5)

Ǖ ƚùǒǉǴǀ!ƒ Ǒù5 [13](ƘƒƧǍƬùǀǆ ƧǍùơ)Ǎ ýǍǕƒ Ǒ5[12](ǇǴƙǆǴǊƥǆ) ǑǊǍ ǕǴǆǌǒƙ5Ƭ ǇǒƮǍ [11](ǇǴƪơ

[14] .ƚ5ǉǆƙƪǆ ǴǆǫǍ ƚ5Ƭ ǴǆǫƚǆǛƞ!ƒ ǇǍǂƙ5 ǕǇƥƙƮǆ ƧǒƥǀƙǇǕǆƙơǒǍ

(1) ƘǑƮ!ƒ ǕƮ ƪǉ ƚƮ ƥǉƵ ǇǴƬǊ : ǑǉƷǆ ƔǒƮ!ƒ 398/2 Ƴ ǑƱǍǒƪ!ƒǍ : ƟƧƬ ƥǊƒǍƬ 828 /2 ǑǉƷǆ!ƒ ǇƮƒǍ : ýǒǀƵ : ƟƧƬ ƚǒ5!Ǖƒ 195 Ƴ

.ƒǍǉǒƵ!ƒ: ƥƬǴǀǆ!ƒ ƚǒǍơǉ!ƒ 313/2 Ƴ ǑƱǍǒƪ!ƒǍ :ýǆǊ ýǆƒǍǌ!ƒ 248 /1 .

(2) ƪǍƧ ǀƧǀƮ!ƒ ƚǒǕƒ 10 .

(3) ǑǉǒƵ!ƒ : ƥƬǴǀǆ!ƒ ƚǒǍơǉ!ƒ 2/ 313 .

(4) ǇƮƒ : ýǒǀƵ : ƟƧƬ ƚǒ5!Ǖƒ 195 .

(5) ǍǊǍ ƟƧƬ Ǉǂ!Ǖ Ǉǆ ƇǆǛ! ǇǆǂƙǇ : ǇǴǫ ǇǂǒǆǍǍ ǆǕƶ5 ƇǇǂǒ Ǉ!Ǎ ǴǆùƵƥ ǇǇùùùǂǒ Ǉ!Ǎ ǕƧƙƚǒƧǒǇ ǇǆƵǇǒƇǆǛ

ƇǴƪƪǉǇ ƇǇƥƙƮ!ƒ ýƬ5!ƒ ǇƪǉƪƙǇ ǍƉ Ǖ ǑǉǒǇ Ʃǒǉǉƙ Ǖ ǍƉ ǍǊǍ Ǖ ýǒǉƥǍ ƦǂƧ !Ǎ

(6) ƪǍƧ ƇǴƪǉ!ƒ ƚǒǕƒ 135 .

(7) Ǎ(8) Ǎ(9) ƪǍƧ ƇǴǒơƧ!ƒ ǕƘǴǒǕƒ 37Ǖ 38،39 ǑƵ ǑƙƒƘ!ƒ.

(10)Ǎ (11)Ǎ (12)Ǎ(13) ƪǍƧ ƇǴǒơƧ!ƒ ǕƘǴǒǕƒ 62Ǖ 63Ǖ 70Ǖ 71 ǑƵ ǑƙƒƘ!ƒ.

(14) ǇǴƬǊ : ǑǉƷǆ ƔǒƮ!ƒ 2/ 398 .

تأكيد الفعل بعد (إما) المركبة من (إن) الشرطية و(ما) الزائدة

[illegible]

ǴNjβžƕƊ Ɣ ư ǭƘƊ * : ƝŀĂp ǇŏnjηĂ!Ǵƕ ĭĂƨĂ [1](ǇŏƼƨʅ ďž ǴďžĂp Ɗžƙǉǂ ǇƊ ǴơƼƮ ƨǂǬ!ƒ Ɗžǂǉž ƔƨưǉƼƊ)

[2]* Ǵƙƪƴ ǂƕŏƙp Ǵǉǭƌ

[3]... ƨƼǉ ƒǬ ƘǉƊ ǴďžƊ ǂƬƒƨƤ ǴƕƟ : ƝŀĂǀǂ ǻƨŏǇǂ ǴNjβžƕ ǴǴƼ!ƒ ǴŎηďž ŎǉǴǇ!ƒ

ǇǫǴ ƨʅ ù ǂƕ ǂùŏƒĂƨ!ƒ...ǛơƙƨďžƘǉƊ ǴďžƟ Ă ƘďžpƟ Ǵďžǫ :ƝŀĂp ŎƼ ƖƨĂʅǂďž!ƒ ǇǫǴ ŎǉǌƵ ǴnjƼƱƵ ǂ!ǴǇ!ƒ

ǇùƕƒƧʅžƙĂ .ǂďžη!ƒ ŎǉǌƵ βƨƼďž!ƒ ƧƱƵ Ɗžƨ! ǂƟƨβƮ ďž ǂơĂƙƼďž!ƒ ƘǉǴǂ Ƙǉp ĂƼ .ǂŏǉǴǇ!ƒ ƠƙƼĂ Ŏ!ĂǕƒ

ĭǴùƟǫ ǁǉǴŏƙ Ǚ ǁďžƨǂƊ ǁ!ĂpĂ ÜǁƙďžƨǂƊ ŎǉƙƑη Ǉǫ ǁ!Ăp ĬǉžďžǇǴǂ Ǵďž! :ýǴǀƼ ǁ!Ǭ ƝŏηĂƙ ŎƼ ƔơǴơ!ƒ

ÜǁùƙďžƨǂƊ Ĭ!ǫ ƘǉʅơƊĂ ŎǉƙƑη Ǉǫ :ýĂǀƙ ǁ!ǬǂĂ .Ƙŏƕ!ƒ ŎƼ ƱƨƬ!ƒ ŎǉǌƵ ýŏǉžƙ!ƒ ƧƱƵ ƠƮ Üǻβơ ƒĂ

ǁ!Ǭùƕ ƘNjǴƼ Ɣƨž!ƒ ǇƊ ǇǗƊ ǴďžĂ .Ǵďžnj! ƔƒĂη!ƒ ýžηƙĂ ÜǁƙďžƨǂƊ Ŏ!ǫ ǁǉǴʅơǗĂ ŎǉƙƑη Ǉǫ :ýĂǀƙ Ɗžǀ

[4].ǴďžĂŏ

ƘƼǬùơ .ǛơƙƨùďžƘǉǂ ǇǕ :ƝǉƮƊĂ .ǂŏƨβƮďž!ƒ ǇƊ βžƕ ǇǴǂ ƧǬơ ŎǉǌƵ[5] ǁ!Ǵďž ǇƕƒǴnjƕ βnjƬƙʅƒĂ

βnjƬùƙʅƒ ƒǬǂĂ Ü ƯŏĂžƙǉ! (Ǵďž) Ƙβŏƨ ƊžǀƨŏďžƯ!ƒ ýƮƼǉǴƼ Ü (ǇǴǂ) ƘƼǬơ Ɗžǀ Ü ƨǴƮƙƤǛ! ƊžǛ!ƒ

[7] ƫŏžŏ ǇƕƒĂ[6]ƔơǴơ!ƒ ǇƕƒƝƕ

-: ĬďžƑƙǁƐ ǫǉƑʅǁƐ

ŎďžŏƬ ǇďžǇǛƤ!ƒ ǇƵ ŎǉƤƙ!ƒ ǴďžƼ ǻβη ĭǬ ƨŏƺ ŎǉβηƙǴďžǫ ƟǴƮ Ǵŏ

ýùŏƕp ǇùďžβNjǴƬù!ƒ ƒǬNj ýžηĂ ýƒĂơƊ ƳƨǴưďž!ƒ βŏǂĂƙ ýžη βpĂ ÜƊžǴƬNj ǇƕƒβNjƒĂƬ Ǉďž Ƙŏƕ!ƒ

ǻβùǂƌďž!ƒ ǇǕ ǴƱƨùƬ ǇǴǂ Ǉǫ ǁ!ǬĂ Ü[9]ƔηƒĂ!ƒ Ǉďž ǴƕŏƨpǇĂǂŏ ǇƊ ŎNjĂ ǂŏǉǴǇ!ƒ :ýǴp ǂŏơ .[8]ýǴơ!ƒ

:ƝŀĂp βŏǂĂƙ ǁƨƙ ǇďžĂ[11](ǇŏƨƙǴďžƼ) [10](ǇƼǴƤƙǴďžǫ) ĂơǉÜǴďžƕ

:ĭƨƨη!ƒ Ǉƕƒƒ (Ɗžƙǉǂ Ǭǫ) ŎǉǌƵ Ǉƕ βŏƨĂ Ý ǴnjơƙƼƕ (ǇƊ) ƨĂnjďžη!ƒ ƊƨpĂ Ü ƖƨďžƬ!ƒ ƨʅǂƕ ǇƒĂƤǕƒĂ ýƼǴǉ Ɗƨp .5 ǂŏǕƒ ƧƨƤƨ!ƒ ƖƨĂʅ (1)

6 /8 ƨơƕ!ƒ : ǇǴŏơ ĂƕƊĂ Ý 255 /2 Ɣʅƙơďž!ƒ Ŏǉη ǇƕƒĂ Ý 368 /2 ƨƬǉ!ƒ

. 564 /2 ƪβƨƨƼ!ƒ ǇƒĂŏβ ƟƨƬ * ǴďžƨǴƤ ǇƕƒĂ ǴďžĂŏ Ɣǂưǭǂ Ɗž!Ă ƪǴǂǉη * ǉƨηǌĂ ƝǉƒĂŏβ ŎƼ ƪβƨƨƼǉ! Ƙŏƕ!ƒ (2)

. ýƝư!ƒ ǴďžƙǉǂƙƊǂ Ɗž! ǴďžĂp ǇƼ * ǉƨηǌĂ 293 /1 ƝŏĂŏƕʅ βNjƒĂƬ Ǉďž ĂNjĂ Ʃƒβƨďž Ǉƕ ƩǴƕž! Ƙŏƕ!ƒ (3)

. 36 /1 ƔŏƕǉƟ!ƒ Ŏǉǭďž : ƊžǴƬNj ǇƕƒĂ (4)

. 336 /1 ýŏnjʅƙ!ƒ : ǁ!Ǵďž ǇƕƒĂ (5)

. . 411 – 410 /1 : Ŏ!ǴďžǕƒ : ƔơǴơ!ƒ ǇƕƒĂ (6)

ýƮƼďž!ƒ ƟƨƬ : ƫŏžŏ ǇƕƒĂ (7)

97 /4 ǁ!Ǵʅďž!ƒ ƠưĂƊ : ƊžǴƬNj ǇƕƒĂ (8)

97 /4 ǁ!Ǵʅďž!ƒ ƠưĂƊ : ƊžǴƬNj ǇƕƒĂ(9)

58 ǂŏǕƒ ýǴƼǉǕƒ ƖƨĂʅ (10)

26 ǂŏǕƒ ƊžŏƨďžƖƨĂʅ (11)

. lƧĂƧ ư!Ǥǀ f ƙPŏ :ýŏpĂ Ü ýŏǁp ĂNjĂ : ýǤp * Ǖbǿŋ ĭ Ʀ ŎǇbŋǩ ǤǂǄ ƟǤƗƮǤǂ *

ƥƒƧƉ :ýǤùp ł ŏơ ǶdžŏPƧƙ (ŎǀơǤƮ) LJdž ƇǤŏ!ƒĂ ƇǤǀ!ƒ ƻƦơ ŎǁƵ ƠŏƧƮƙ!ƒ ƔơǤƮ ǊǀƥnjTƙƪƒĂ

Ü [1] ƻĂƧP LJǀƒ NJ!Ǥp Ü ǶƶdžƇǤǀ!ƒ LJdž Ü ƻǤưdž!ƒ ƧPcĂ Ü ƇǤŏ!ƒ ĂNjĂ Ü NJŏ!ǫ ƻǤưdž!ƒ ƻƦơ5 Ü ŎǀơǤƮ

Ü ƧùƛǇ!ƒ Ŏ5 ýŏǁp ĂNjĂ LJĂǇ!ƒ ƻƦơ5 Ü (ŎǇƥŋƙ) ƥŏǂĂƙ ǁƧƙĂ Ü ƱǀƼ ƔơǤƮ DžŏPƧƙ NJǇƉ ƧĂnjTdž!ƒĂ

.lƧĂƧ ư!Ǥǀ f ƙPŏ

. 204 /2 ƠŏƧƮƙ!ƒ ƟƧT : ĭ ƧNjƨŪƒ ƥ!ǤP (1)

Ƨ ǐǁ üøǄǷ hǐǯFdžǁƐ (ƑøǄ) üƑǄǷƋ

[1]ƎǏƬŀ DžnjǕǍdž Ǵùùdž ƒƦǫĂ ƫőƧƥ DžŃNj ƦǫǀǀDžnjƙdžǅLj Ÿƒ ƥǴùùƵǋ ƥƿ ƒĂƠhƞƮƋ5

Ÿƒ ƘǴùőƈ DžƙƶdžƪƒƦǫ LJǋ ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ Ŏ5 DžǂőǁƵ ýƙLj ƥpĂ): Ŏ!ǴƶƙNJ!Ăp ƥLjƵ ƥNjǴƬ!ƒ ƒƦNj ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ ƧǂƦ

: NJ!Ăp ŎǁƵ [2](DžnjǁǍdž ǵƦǫ DžǂLjǫ ljƧőƺ ǂőƥơ Ŏ5 ƒĂưĂƤő Ĭƙơ DžnjƶdžƒĂƥƶƖƙ ǘ5 ǴnjhDƨnjƙƪőĂ Ǵnjh Ƨ5ǂő

Ǚ Džùƛ) : Ĭ!ǴùƶƙNJ!ĂƖǂ NJǁhp Ǵdž ƭhǴƱő ƥp ƴdžƞ!ƒ Ƨődžư LJƵ ƧhƤ (ýƛdž) LJǋ ŎǁƵ (DžnjǁƛdžƒƦǫDžǂLjǫ)

Ĭù!ǫ ƻőưǋ ƒƦǫ ýőpĂ Ü ǂő5ƧƱ!ƒ ŎǁƵ ƔĂƮLjdž NJLjǫ ýőƖ5 [3]ƔƮLj!Ǵh ǵƦǴƬ ƇĭƧp ýǴp (Džǂ!ǴƛdžǋLJĂǂő

Džùǂǂǫ Ǵùdž ýùƛdž) ýƛdž Ŏ5 LJĂǂő ýh DžNjǍƘ Ǵdžǂ ǂőƧƥƮdž!ƒ Ǵdžh ǁ!ƦƒƙƤő ǙĂ ǇǴLjh!ƒ ƔƪƙǂƒŎLjhdž!ƒ

. ƥNjǴƬ!ƒ ƧǂƦ DžƛǴNjƧőƺ Ŏ5Ă [4](LJĂƖƱLjƙ

ƭƥƨƧ5ǁ! Ƙőh!ƒ

(Ǵùdž) ýǴùùdžƵǫ ƨĂùƞő NJLjǋ Ĭ!ǫ ƒĂhNjƦ ƥp ƖǴơLj!ƒ Ʊƶh LJƎ5 (ƧƬh DžnjǁƛdžǴdž) NJ!Ăp : NJő5 ƣljƑƪǁƐ

LJùdž LJǋ ǂőhƧƶ!ƒ ƧƒƧƪǋ Ŏ5 ǐƧǴhLjǕƒ LJhƒ ƧǂƦ ƥpĂ Ü ǴnjdžƪƒŎǁƵ ǴNjƧhƤ DžƥƖƙ Ă!Ă ÜƩő! ýdžƵ ǂő5ǴLj!ƒ

Ǵdž ƒĂ!ǴpĂ Ý Ƙőh!ƒ ƒƦnjhǁ!Ʀ ĬǁƵ LJĂƨĂƞdž!ƒ ýƥƙƪƒ ƥpĂ Ü ƔƧƶ!ƒ Ʊƶh ǂƺ! ǁ!Ʀ LJǫ : ýǴp LJdž ƖǴơLj!ƒ

. (ýƛdž) ƔƮLjh ǂőƒĂƧ!ƒ LJǫ ƒĂ!ǴpĂ Ü ǴnjdžƪƒŎǁƵ DžƥƖƙ ǴNjƧhƤ (ýƛdž)Ă Ü Ʃő! ýdžƵ ǂǁdžǴƵ ǂő5ǴLj

Ǵùdž ƧùhƤ LJǫ : ýùőpĂ . ƻƧƶő ƥǴǂő Ǚ ƒƦNjĂ . (DžnjǍƛdž) ƔƮLjő ƩǴLj!ƒ Ʊƶh LJǋ NJőĂhőƪ Őǂ ơĂ

ĬùǁƵ LJőő5Ăùǂ!ƒ ƥùLjƵ NJhǴƮƙLjƒĂ Ü ƧƬh!ƒ LJdž ýǴơ (DžnjǍƛdžĂ) Ü ƧƬh ǴǑLjƥ!ƒ Ŏ5 Ǵdž Ʀǫ ǐǋ Ü ƻĂƦơdž

.[5] ǂƶ5Ƨ!ƒ LJdž DžnjLjǴǂdž ýƛdž Ŏ5Ă Džnj!Ǵơ ýƛdž ǐǋ ƻƧƱ!ƒ

ýǴùp . Ǵùnj!ǴdžNjǫ ŎǁƵ LJǴőLjhdž ljƥƶh LJǙĂ!ƒĂ Ü Ǵdž ýǴdžƵǫ ŎǁƵ ŎLjhdž NJőĂhőƪ ýĂpĂ : ǐƥƒƥƺh!ƒ ýǴp

.[6] ǁ!Ʀǂ (ƒ ǴLjdž LJőơ Ǚ) LJǋ Ǵdžǂ Ü ƻƧƶő ƥǴǂő Ǚ ƒƦNjĂ : NJőĂhőƪ

---

(1) ƘőhƩƧƥƭ ƵǁƶƧ ŎƱĂőƪ!ƒ ƥLjƵ : ŏƒǴƱLj!ƒ ljǴhƬǕƒ : ǐƥƒƧdž!ƒĂ Ü122 /3Ü 209 /2 ƧƒǴƱLj!ƒ Ĭ!ƞ!ƒ : ŎƒƥƤ!ƒ Ü 189 Ü 324 Ü 446 Ý ĂƤƨƒǂ ƔƥǕƒ

ƥNjƒĂƬ ƟƧƬ : ŎƱĂőƪ!ƒĂ Ý 198 /1 ƠőƧƮƙ!ƒ ƟƧƬ ǐƧNjƨǕƒ ƥ!ǴƤĂ Ý 162 /1 NJőĂhőƪ ƘǴhǋ ƟƧƬ : Ŏ5ƒƧőƪ!ƒĂ Ý 138 Ü 133 /4

/2 ǂőĂơLj!ƒ ƥƮǴƖdž!ƒ : ŎLjőƶ!ƒĂ Ý 600 Ü 517 Ü 363 ƔőhǁǁƒŎLjƺdž : DžǴƬNj LJhƒ Ü 60 /1 ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ NJőĂhőƪĂ Ý 782 /2 Ü 273 /1 ŎLjƶdž!ƒ

ŎƖ!ǴdžƒĂ Ü 280 /1 ǁ!ǴƪƒƠưĂǋ : DžǴƬNj LJhƒ ƥLjƵ ǂhƪLj ǘhĂ Ü 124 /1 ƴdžƒĂnj!ƒ ƴdžNj : ŎƱĂőƪ!ƒĂ Ý 191 /4 ƔưƙƖdž!ƒ : ƥƧhƶdž!ƒĂ Ü 96

.122 /1 ǂő5Ǖƒ ƟƧƬ : ŎLjĂdžƬǕƒĂ Ý 312 ŎLjǴhdž!ƒ ƻƮƧ :

. 140 ǂőǗƒ ǇǴƪLj!ƒ ƖƧĂƪ (2)

LJĂƨĂƞő5 ƻƧƱ!ƒ ĂNjĂ ǗǔơdžƔƮƙLjő LJǋ (ýƛdž) Ŏ5 LJĂƨőƞő DžnjLjƎ5 LJĂő5Ăǂ!ƒ ǴdžǋýŎLjhdž Ĭ!ǫ NJƙ5ǴưǗ ŎLjhdž NJLjǋ ĬǁƵ LJĂőƧƮh!ƒ NJƞƧƤĂ (3)

.357/3 Ƨơh!ƒ :LJǴőơ ŎhǋƥLjƵ ƖǇƧƖ!ƒ ƝőƧƤƙ ƧƱLjƒ .ƔƮLj!Ǵh ǁǍdž ƥőƨ :DžNjƥLjƵ

. 38 ǂőǗƒ ƥdžơdž ƖƧĂƪ (4)

. 60 /1 ƔǴƙǂ!ƒ : NJőĂhőƪ (5)

. 60 /1 ƘƥǕƒ ǂLjƒƨƤ : ǐƥƒƥƺh!ƒ (6)

[illegible] .[1] [illegible]

[illegible] ... [illegible] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible] .[3] [illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 91/4

(2) [illegible] 102/1.

(3) [illegible] 1422 – 2001 [illegible] 1995 [illegible] /1 176 .

üƑΘǁƐǸ ƖƴǭǁƐǸ ƥƓƠǁƐ ƲƊǄ ƕŏƷƑǭǁƐ (Ű) ƥŏƥǀƗ ƒǸǞǸ

(1) ƧǂǭƒǍ ƴƑƒƥƤƒ ƳƒǍǈǡ ƛǂǍ ǂƕƬǖ ǈǉöǖƙƪǭ Ű ƒƥǖƒ ƘƧƕǰ

ǏǁƵ (2)(..ǁǃƦ ǇǃƕǈǍƵ ƧǂƕŰǍ ƯƧƓǅ Ǖ ƖƧǀƕ ƓǸǈǆ ƴǛƤ) :ŎǃƓǖƘ ǋǃǍƤ ƥǈƵ ŎƪǍǃǕƒ Ƕƕ ƥǹƬƘƪƒ

.ƴƓùơǃƒǍ ƘǖǈǃƒǍ ƧƕƤǃƒ ƴǭ ƓǸƧŏƧǂƘ ƔǍƞǍǃ ƘƧƧǂǍ ƻǍƬǍǭǃƒǍ ƗƸƬǃƒ ǇǃƕǈƘ ưƧƘƵƒ (Ű) ǇƊ

. ƖƧǍƧư ƥǸƓƬǃƒ Ŏǅ ƧƧǂƘ ǅǃǍ

.ƴƑƓƤ ǋǃ ƻƧǖö ǅǃ ƘöƕǃƒǍ

Ŏù5 ƓǸƧöƧǂƘ ƧƛǂǕƒǍ .ƴƓơǃƒ ƓǸƥǖƕǍ ÜƗö5ƓǈǃƒǍ (Ű) ƧƧǂƘƘ ǅǃ Ɨöơ (ǛǈöǖƘƪǭ Ű) :ǋǃǍƤ ǋö5 ơǈƑƪǁƐ

Ü ƧùǭƵ ŰǍ ƧƒƥùǃƒǍ Ŏ5 ƥöƨ Ű ǍơǈÜ ǅƥƘƕǭǃƒ ƓǸöǁö5 ƇƓǭƪǕƒ ŎǁƵ ƘǁƤƥ ƒƦǍ :ǏƥƒƧǭǃƒ ƴƓƤ .ƒƦǸ ƴƛǭ

ǁǃƦùǂǍ . ǁùǃƦ Ŏ5 ƓǸƧƒƧǂƘ ƔƞöǍ (3).(ǇǍ5ƨǈö ƓǸǈƵ ǅǸ ŰǍ ƴǍƸ ƓǸö5 Ű) ǍơǈÜ ǅƥǀǭǃƒ ƧƕƤǃƒǍ

ŰǍ ƗöƤƧùƬ Ű ƗùǈǍƘöƨ ǍùơǈÜƘùǖǈ ǍƊ ÜƥƵƓƤ ŰǍ ǅƑƓƤ Ű ƥöƨ :ǍơǈƧƕƤ ƓǸöǃǍ ƒƦ ƓǸƧƒƧǂƘ ƔƞŎ

: ƧƵƓƬǃƒ ƴǍǀǂ ƧǖƬǃƒ Ŏ5 ƘƥƧ5Ɗ ƓǭƕƧǍ .ǛǂơƓư ŰǍ ǛöǂƓǕ Ű ƥöƨ ƇƓƞ :ǍơǈÜƴƓơǍƊ (4)(ƗöƕƧƸ

(5) ƧǂǭǃƒǍ ÜƴƑƒƥƤƒ ƳƒǍǈǡ ǇǂǃǍ ƗƕƬǖǕ ǛǈöǖƘƪǭ Ű Ü ƒƥǖƒ ƘƧƕǰ

---

(1) ƘöƕǃƒǍ ǕƕƪǈƗ ƥǈƵ ƖƥƒƧǭǃƒ : ŎǈƞǃƒŎǈƥǃƒ 299 Ý ƑƒǭƬǍǈƪ ƠƧƬ : Ǝöǃƒǁƪ ÝǍƒǍǁ :ŎƠǍƒǁƐǈ ƴǭǸ 48،245/1 .

(2) ǁƪǍǃƒ ƖƧǀǃƒ ƓƘƕǃƒ 68 .

(3) ǁƪǍǃƒ ƬƓƧǂƘƘ ǂöŰƒ 47 .

(4) ǁƪǍǃƒ ƧǍǈǃƒ ƓǃŰǍ 35 .

(5) ƥƒƧǭǃƒ : ŎǈƞǃƒŎǈƥǃƒ 299 .

ياحُرَّ أمسيت شيخاً قدْ وَهَي بصري   والتاث ما دون يَومِ الوعدِ من عمري

ýĂƨùǈ ǇĂǷùǀő ƺ ùőǂĂ Ü [1](ǇĂǈƞǆ! ǅǂő!ǫ ýƦƧƉ ĭƦ!ƒ ǅǂ!ĂƪƧ Ǉǫ) :ǇĂƵƧ5 ýǤp Ǥǆǂ ƇƒƨǌƙƪǕƒ

. ǅǂǌƙ!ƒĂ Ƈƒƨǌƙƪǘ! ǅǌǆǘǂ Ő5 Ʃőǂƶƙ!ƒĂ .[2] ǇĂǈƞ!ƒ ǊŐ!ǫ ǇĂƕƪǈőĂ ǊőǀƵ Ƨǂƞ!ƒ

ƥőƼƙ ǤǆĂ!Ă Ü ǉƧőƸ ƥĂƞĂ! ƇŎƬ!ƒ ƳǤǉƙǆƒ Ĭǉƶǆ ǇőǉƃƕǆƓ!ƒ (Ǥǆ) Ă (Ǚ) ƴǆ ƘƕǂƦ (Ă!) Ő5 ƥǋǤƬ!ƒĂ

ǁƧƒƦǈǫ ŐǀƵ ǁǈĂƥƪƶőĂ ǁpƥƮƕ ǇĂƥǌƬő ƗǂƑǘǆ!Ǥƕ ǤǉőƙǆƙýǋƓ : ƗǀƕǤƪ!ƒ ƗőǕƒ Ő5 Ĭǉƶǆ!ƒĂ ƯőƪƤƙ!ƒ

ƒ őƮƤƙ!ƒ - Ĭǉƶǆ!ƒ ƒƦǋĂ (ǇőpƥǤƮ!ƒ Ǉǆ Ƙǉǂ Ǉǫ ǁ! ǤǉƕőƦǂƙ ŐǀƵ ƔǤǀƶǀ! ƗǂƑǘǆ!Ǥƕ ǤǉőƙǆƙǗǋ ĂƉ Ü

ǊùƞĂ!ƒ Ő5 ƧǂƦĂ ǉĂƞĂ ƗƶƕƧƉ ŐǀƵ ŐƙǆƙǙĂ!Ă : ýǤp ƗőơǅǤƬǋǇƕƒ ǁ!Ʀ ŐǀƵ ƒǈǙĂ! ǉƥőƼƙ Ǥǆ –

ǙĂù!) ǊùĂpĂ :ĂùơǈǊǀőĂǆƙ Ő5 Ǥǆ ĂƉ ƳƧǤƣǆ!Ǥƕ ƉƯơƙ5 ƯƧƶ!ƒĂ ƯőƣơƙǀǇ ǇĂǂƙ ǇƉ : ŐǉǤƙ!ƒ

Ɨ ùơƕ ƔùǀƱ ƯőƣơƙǇƉ ǤǆǌǉőƕƗƧ5!ƒĂ[3](ǇőơǤƮ!ƒ Ǉǆ Ǉǂ ƉĂ ƫƥƮǆ5 ƔőƧp ýƞƉ Ĭ!ǫ ŐǉƙƧƤƉ

.[4] ƔƥǆƙĂ ǇőǀƕƔǀƱ ƯƧƶ!ƒĂ ƜǤƵƨǫĂ

. 27 ƇƒƧƶƬ!ƒ ǁƧĂƪ (1)

. 387 /2 ƺǤƬǂ!ƒ : ĭƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ (2)

. 10 ƗőǕƒ ǇĂǀ5ǤǉǆƓ!ƒ ǁƧĂƪ (3)

. 359 ƔőǀƓ!ƒ Őǉƶǆ ǅǤƬǋ ǇƕƒƒƔƉ (5)

(Njǁ) ƒƐNjǕ Ű ! ƨ ƾǁƐ ƒƐNjǕ Ƹ ƤƟ

(1) Ǥƶǘ5ƥǆ ǂǁ Ǐ ƥƞǈ ǅǏ ǇǂǂǍ ǂǁ ƒǍǘ ù Ț ǋù ù ù ù ǈǍȚ Ƨ ǤǈǤǅ ȘƠ Ț Ǎǘ ! ǅȚƥǍ

ƔƦǂǈ ŬǍ ƥƧǈ ǤǈƙǑ! Ǥǒ ƒǍ!Ǥ5 ƧǤǈ!ƒ ǑǁƵ ƒǍ5pǍ Ʀǫ ăƧƙ Ǎ!Ǎ) :Ǒ!Ǥƶƙ NJ!Ǎp ƥǈƵ ǑȚǍ!Ǖƒ NJǇ ƥǌȚƙȚƒ

Σ 5ǈ ƔNjƦƙ! ƻǍƦơǆ ǤǌǇƒǍƞǍ Ǥǌǁ Ț ǅ ǑǁƵ ƚǒƱƧT (Ǎ!) Ǉǅ ǑǁƵ (2)(ǇǑǈǆƋǆ!ƒ ǇǆǍ ǇǍǂǈǍ ǤǈǇƧ ƘǤǒǅǇ

. ýǒǍǌƙ!ƒ Ǒ5 ýƤƥǅ ǇǍǂǒ5 ƔNjƦǆ ýǂ ýǅǤȚ!ƒ

: ǤǌƶǁƱǆ lƥǒȚp ǇǆǍ Σ ǒl!ƒ ƏƧǆŬ Ƙǒǅ!ƒ

(3) ǤƶǏǍǆ Ɣǘ ù ù ù ƵƒǍǂ!Ǥǅ ǤǇǈƥ ƘǒƶƵǍ Ǥ Ƶƨƞǆ ǇǑǆ!ƒ ǇǆǍ ǈƔƨƞǅ ǅ!Ǎ Ü ƘƵƨɧ

ƥNjǤT!ƒ ýǒpǍ

ǤƶǅȚǍƱ ǅǍù ù ù ǈƙ ǇǑ ǤǈǒǁƵ ƪƧƒƦù ù ơ ýƒǍƱ ǅǍù ù ù ù ù ƞǈ!ƒǍ Ü Ǥǈǒ!ǫ Ƙǅƶǂ

Ǥƶù ùǅƧǒ ƔƵƒǍù ù ù ùǂ ǤNjǤǂƧ ýƃƒƥǒ ĭƧȚ!ƒ ǂǇǤNj Ü ǑƮǅƒ ǏƻǍƱƥ ƘCǤƞƱ

ǤƶƱǏǅƱ ǈǇƤǆ Ǒ5 ăƧǘ ù ù ù ǂ!ƒ ƔǤǅȚ ăƧù ƞ ƥpǍ Ü ƧƻǒƨƵ!ƒ ǑƮǆ ǤǈǇǒƞƶǒ

(4) ǤƶǍǅ ýǆƒƥǆ!ƒ ýǍǘ ơǂǆ ƘƵƧ Ǥǆù ǂ ǤǈǒǤǅ ǇǘùùùǆǤǌƙƥƧƞ ƥpǍ Ü ýǍǇǅ

Ǥù ǈǤǅ Ǎù! ǅŰ ù ǂ!ƒ ƧǒƥlƙǍ ƱƧTǍ ǅȚp ƳǤǆƙƞƒ Ǒ5 ƱǇǤ ư!ƒ Ǐ ư ƙlǆǇ ǅȚl!ƒ ƔƒǍƞ ƻƦơ ǫǈƑȚǁƐ

.ǈǤǈƶ5ƥ! ǁƒǍȚ ýǍȚƧ

NJ!Ǎp ǇƈƧl!Ǥ5 ƧƵT!ƒǍ ǅǒƧǂ!ƒ ǇƈƧl!ƒ Ǒ5 ǁ!Ʀ CǤƞ ƥpǍ ƪƧǒλǂ Ǎ! ƔƒǍƞ ƻƦơǒ ƥpǍ : ƫ ǒƶǒ ǇǇƒ ýǤp

(Ǥù ƶǒǆƞ ƧǆŬƒ Ÿ ýǇ ǏƙǍǆ!ƒ NJǇ ǅǁǂ Ǎǅ ƯƧŬƒ NJǇ ƘƵƱp Ǎǅ ýǤǇƞ!ƒ NJǇ ƘƧǒȚ ǤǈƈƧp ǇǅǍ!Ǎ) :Ǒ!Ǥƶƙ

(ƧǤù ǈ!ƒ ǑǁƵ ƒǍ5pǍ Ʀǫ ăƧƙ Ǎ!Ǎ) :Ǒ!Ǥƶƙ NJ!Ǎp ǁ!ƦǂǍ ŸǇƈƧl!ƒ ƒƦNj ǇǤǂ! ýlǒ ǅǁ5 ƔƒǍƞǇ (Ǎǁ!)Ƙǆǒ ǅǁ5

:ƧƵǤT!ƒ ýǤp ǅǌǇǁlǈǆ CǍȚ ƘǒǅƧ! ǈƧǒƥlƙ ƻǍƦơǆ ƔƒǍƞ!ƒǍ

Ǥƶǘ5ƥǆ ǂǁ Ǐ ƥƞǈ ǅǏ ǇǂǂǍ ǂǁ ƒǍǘ ù Ț ǋù ù ù ù ǈǍȚ Ƨ ǤǈǤǅ ȘƠ Ț Ǎǘ ! ǅȚƥǍ

ǈƦùNj Ǒù5 ƔƒǍùƞ!ƒ ƻƦơ Ǉǫ ǤǈǇǤơȚǅ ýǤpǍ :Ǥư ǒǅ ýǤpǍ (5).ǈǤǈƶ5ƥ! ǁƒǍȚ ýǍȚƧ ǤǈǤǅ Ǎ! ƥƒƧǆ!ƒǍ

Ǉù Ƶ Ƙǂù ȚǍ ǁ ùǒ!ǫ Ƙǆp ǇƑ! ŸƒǍ ǁƥǇƶ! Ƙǁp ƒƦǫ ǁ ǈǅ ĭƧƙ Űǅ ǈƧǤǌƲǫ ǇǆǍ Ǐǈƶǆ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƸǁǇǅ CǤǒTŬƒ

Ƙù ǒƙǆ5 ǁǈǇƧù ư Ŭ Ƙùǁp Ǎ!Ǎ Ǒƺǒ Ǥǌǒǅ Ƨƥǒ ǅǁ5 ŬǈǍƧǂǆ!ƒ ƳƒǍǈǅ ǇǆǍ CǤǒTǅ Ǐ!ǫ ǈƧǂ5 ƔNjƦ ƔƒǍƞ!ƒ

---

(1) ƘǒǇ!ƒ ƏƧǆŬ Σǒl!ƒ Ǒ5 ǍǒƥǍǈNJ 107 Ÿ Ǎ!ƒƶƥƒ Ǐ : ƤƨƒǂǇ ŬƥƔ 84/10 Ü 85 Ü ǍǇǂǋ ǈȚǇǂ ƵǈƥƒǇ!ƒƶƥƒ Ǐ 144 /4 Ü 117 /10 ǍƒǇǇ
… ȘƠ Ǎǆ ǁƥƞǍ ǍƒǇ!ǍƥǑ ƚǒƒƧǍ (ƥƞǍ) 452 /3ƔƵƨ!ƒ ǇǤȚ! ƧǍǓǈǆ ǍƒǇǇ Ÿ94 Ü 7 /9 ýȚ5ǆ!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫ ǒƶǒ
.30 ƚǒŬƒ ǅǤƶǈŬƒ lƧǍȚ (2)
.105 Σ ǒl!ƒ ƏƧǆƒ ǇƒǍǒƥ (3)
.106 ƾǇǤȚ!ƒ ƧƥȚǆ!ƒ (4)
. 9 /8 ýȚ5ǆ!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫ ǒƶǒ ǇǇƒ (5)

ýùb ȽbĂłz!f LJŏzŏ Dž!Ă[1](ĭþŏþT ǴbfŖƵ NJLjbŖƵǕ) :Ŏ!ǴzƘ NJ!Ăp NJLjdžĂ ƔƧư!f Ƨŏƹ ǴƒŏT ǶbƘ Dž! ƔfĂŋ!Ǵb

[2] Σ ƼLj!f Ŏ5 ƴþĂD ǴnjdžǴnjbǫ ĽJǕ ǴnjdžnjbD

.115 ȽŏǓf lþƑǴdž!f lƧĂʅ (1)

. 9 /9 ȿbǴʅ!f ƴŋƧdž!f (2)

[illegible]

كلا قادِمَيْهَا يفضل الكَفَّ نصفُهُ   كجلد الحباري ريشُهُ قد تَزَلَّـــعَا

[illegible]

إذا قلتُ قدني قالَ بالله حلفة　　　لتُغني عني ذا إنائك أجمعا

[illegible]

[1] [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 341،355،356/10 [illegible] 135/3 [illegible] 471/13 [illegible] 181/1 [illegible] 611/2.

(2) [illegible] 58/1.

Ĭ ŢƑĐŽǁƐ Ĭʓ ơƽ ǓĐŽ !ǘǁƐ ơƐþǕƐ

(1) Ĭ ù ù ùƇŢ ǕĂ ŧ ŏþơ ĿǇƍ ǤdžƼ ƒĂdžǤŽ ƸùùùùηǤù5 ŹƄơ ƳǤ ǤŊ ƘƄơ

ǇùǆǄ ǄŧǤǆ Ÿƒ ƒĂþŽƒ ǄĂp Ǥŏ ýǤl5 ǊǆĂp Ĭ!ƍ ǤơĂǉ ǤǉƪƧƉ þl!) Ĭ!ǤƶƙǊ!Ăp þǉŽ ŎƪĂ!Ǖƒ Ǥnjþ þnjTƙƪƒ

Ǥǉùƪ ƧƉ þl! ŸƒĂ ĭƉ ƻĂƦơǆ Ǆƪp ƔƒĂη ǊǉƉ ĬŽ (2)(ǄŏǕŽ ǄĂŏ ƔƒƦŽ ǄŧŏŽ ƻǤƤƉ Ŏǉƍ ǉƧŏƺ Ǌ!ƍ

. (3) ĭƧTƤdžƨ!ƒ Ǌ!Ǥp Ǥdž ĬŽ Ŏư Ǥdž!ƒ Ŏ5 þp ƴdž Ǆǘ!ƒ ǉƦǌ ýǤdžƶƙƪƒ þƧƱƒĂ :ýǤpĂ ...

: ǤnjƶƱdž ǉþŏŢp ǇǆdžƩŏl!ƒ ƏƧdžǕ Ƙŏŀ!ƒ

(4)ŎƇƤ!ƒ ƸŢƶ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǇǤŧ Ǉǆdž ǇǆdžƶƄ ýǋĂ Ŏùù!Ǥ!ƒ ýƱ!ƒ Ǥnjþ ǤơǤŢ ǄŽ ǕƉ

: þǋǤT!ƒ Ƙŏŀ ýŀpĂ

Ŏùù ƇƒĂơƌ ƩǤǉ!ƒĂ ƧǤƶƪ!ƒ ăƤƙ Ƙƪ!ƌ ÞŎùùơưǤ ǂǉǤŸƒ ǂǤƪ :Ƙù!ǤƼ

(5)Ŏ!Ǥù ŢĂƌĂ ǁþƇ ŎƪƉƤ ƒĂƶƱþ Ă!Ă ǀþǖùùùùŽǤp ƟƤƉ Ƴƒ ǇǆŏǆŏƘǁ5

.ǀƦĂƦT Ǆƪl!ƒ þƶŀ ǁ!ƦĂ Ŏư Ǥdž!ƒ ýƶ5!ƒ ýŀp (þp) ƻƦơ ŧŏơ (ƒĂdžǤǉ!) Ǌ!Ăp Ǌŏ5 ơǉƑƪǁƐ

ƔƒĂùη (ƒĂdžǤùǉ!) Ǌù!Ăp ǇƉ ĬŽ ýŏnjƪƙ!ƒ ƟƧT Ŏ5 (7) ǁ!Ǥdž ǇŀƒĂ (6)Ŏư Ƨ!ƒ Ǌŀ þnjTƙƪƒ Ƙŏŀ!ƒĂ

ƦǤùT ǊùǉƉ ƠŢǕƒĂ . lƧĂƧư ǁ!Ʀ ǇƉ Ǆnjưƶŀ lƧŀŽ Ĭ5Ă .(þp)Ƨŏƺ ǇǆdžǄǘ!Ǥ Ʊŀ Ƨ!ƒ ƨǤηĂ ǕƉƪl!ƒ

ăĂùŽþ ƠŢùŏ Ǖ ƒĂ!Ǥp lƧĂƧư!Ǥ ǊŢŏŢƤƙ Ŏư Ƨ!ƒ ĬŽ ƒĂŧƧþƙƪƒĂ ǕŧǉƪlƒĂ ƔǤƙŧ!ƒ Ŏ5 ǉþƧĂ!

ǀƧƽŢdž ǉĂƉƧ5 ǤơŏƧ ǄnjŏŽ ǤǉƪƧƉ ǇƑ!Ă) Ĭ!ǤƶƙŸƒ ýǤp Ǆǘŧ!ƒ ƠŢ5Ɖ Ŏ5 ǤǤη þp ǊǉƉ ƴdž lƧĂƧư!ƒ

ǇƉ Ƙþþ Ăù! ǉþùŏŀ ŎƪƽǉĬƦ!ƒĂ) ǄƪĂ ǊŏŽ Ÿƒ ĬŢ Ÿƒ ýĂƪƧ ýǤpĂ (8)(ǇĂƧƽŧŏ ǉþƶŀ ǇǆdžƒĂǕ!

: ýƒĂpƉ ŧƛǘƛ ŧ!Ǥƪdž!ƒ ǉƦǌ Ŏ5Ă (Ǥŏơ Ǆƛ Ǥŏơ Ǆƛ ýƙpƒ Ǆƛ Ǥŏơ Ǆƛ ýƙpǤ5 Ÿƒ ýŏŀƪ Ŏ5 ýƙǤpƉ

ƧǤŏƙƤƒ ƒƦùùùǋĂ Ƨŏƛŧ Ǥnj5Ʀùùùùơ Ă Ƨƛŧ Ɖ ǤǋƧùŧƦ ǇƉ Ƨŏƺ ǇƒƨƑǤη Ǥnj5ƦơĂ (þp) Ƨŧ Ʀ ǇƉ :ýĂǕƒ

71/10 ƔþǕƒ ŧùǉƒƨƤ : ĭþƒþùƺ!ƒĂ Ý 135 Ŏǉƒþ!ƒ Ĭǉη!ƒ : ăþƒƧdž!ƒĂ Ý52 ŧŏǋƨǕƒ : ĭĂƧnj!ƒĂ Ý 61 ǊǉƒĂŏþ Ŏ5 ƩŏǄ!ƒ ƏƧdžǕ Ƙŏŀ!ƒ (1)
ƟƧT : ƫŏƶŏ ǇŀƒĂ Ý 494 41/1 Ĭǉƺdž!ƒ þǋƒĂT ƟƧT ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ ÝÜ374‹393‹402 ƔƒƧŽǕƒ ŧŽǤǉŢ Ƨƪ Ĭǉη ǇŀƒĂ Ý 79Ü73‹74‹77Ü
Ý 173/1 ǄǤTùǋ ǇùŀƒĂ Ý110 ŎǉǤdž!ƒ ƻŢƧ : Ŏl!Ǥdž!ƒ þǉŽ ŧŀƪǉ ǘŀ Ý(ƻơ) 53/9 ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇǤƪ! : ƧĂǕǉdž ǇŀƒĂ Ý 20‹79/9 ýŢƽdž!ƒ
.42/2 Ý24/1 ƴdžƒĂnj!ƒ ƴdžǋ : ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒĂ

.59 ŧŏǕƒ ƻƒƧŽǕƒ lƧĂƪ (2)

.327 ŧŏŀƧƶ!ƒ ǄŽ Ŏ5 ýŢƽdž!ƒ : ĭƧTƤdžƨ!ƒ (3)

.56 ƩŏǄ!ƒ ƏƧdžƒ ǇƒĂŏþ (4)

.61 ƽǤƪ!ƒ Ƨ þŢdž!ƒ (5)

.321/4 ŧŏ5Ǥŧ!ƒ ƟƧT : Ŏư Ƨ!ƒ (6)

.214 ýŏnjƪƙ!ƒ ƟƧT : ǁ!Ǥdž ǇŀƒĂ (7)

.51 ŧŏǕƒ ǄĂƧ!ƒ lƧĂƪ (8)

. ǉƧǒƹĂ [1] ĭƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ

ǏǁƵ ýƤƥǩ Ǆƪǀ!ƒ ǄǕ ƔƒƧƵǗƒ ƗƵǤǰƮ Ƨƪ Ǒ5 Ǒǉƞ ǇǊ ýǤp Ƨǒƥǀǩ ǤǆǫĂ ǵƱ5! Ǥǆǫ ǤǌǇǆ ƥǊǕ ǤǌǇǄ ǑǉǤƛ!ƒ

ǇǆǑǁ5Ǆ ƥp): Ǐ!ǤƶǨ ýǤp Ǆǚ!ƒ ƘƼƦơ ǤǆǊƧĂ [2] (ǤǉǒǁƵ Ÿƒ ǁƧƛƈ ƥǀ! ŸǤǨ) ǋ!Ăǀƚ Ǒư Ǥǆ!ƒ ǤǆǌƥơǄ ǇǒǁƵ5

(ǄǚǙ!ƒ) ƧǤǆǙ ưǫ ǏǙǁƵ Ǆƪǀ!ƒ ƔƒĂƞ ǋǇǄ [4] (ƥĂƥƤǕƒ ƔǤơƮǄ ýǨp) Ǒ5 ýǒpĂ ǑǁǄ5 ƥǀ! ĭǄ [3] (ǤǌǤƚƨ

.ýĂƱǁ! ǵƶǒǆƞ (ƥp)Ă

Ÿƒ ǁƧǙƛƈ ƥǙǀ! ŸǤǨ) Ăơǉ (ƥp)Ă (Ǆǚ!ƒ) ǋǒǁƵ ƘǁƤƥǄ ýǤơ!ƒ ǇǆƨǇǆ ǵǊǒƧp Ǒư Ǥǆ!ƒ ǇǤƚ Ǉǫ : ƚ!Ǥƛ!ƒ

. [5] Ʃǒǀ!ƒ ƏƧǙǙǆƒ Ƙǒǋ Ǒ5 Ǥǆƚ ǤǌƥơĂ Ǆǚ!ƒ ǋǒǁƵ ƘǁƤƥ Üý Ǥơ!ƒ ǇǆƨǇǆ ǻƥǒƶǋ ǇǤƚ ǈǫĂ (ǤǉǒǁƵ

ǤǙǆ5 :Ƨǒƥǀǩ!ƒĂ (Ǖ)Ǚǋ ǵǌǒǋƮǨ ýǆƶ!ƒ ǇƵ ƻĂ5ƚǆ!ƒ (Ǥǆ) ƧǋƤ ƻƦơ ĂǌǉĂ ƧƤƈ ƥǌǤƮ Ƙǒǋ!ƒ Ǒ5Ă

. ƚǒƥơ ĭƦ Ǐ!ǫ ǋǨǇǆ ýǤƮ ǕĂ ƚǒƥơ

---

214 ýƮ5ǆ!ƒ : ĭƧƬƤǆƨ!ƒ (1)

. 9 ƚǒǕƒ ƻƪĂǒ ǀƧĂƪ (2)

9 ƚǒǕƒ Ʃǆƫ!ƒ ǀƧĂƪ (3)

4 ƚǒǕƒ ƜĂƧǋ!ƒ ǀƧĂƪ (4)

393-392 ƔƒƧƵǗƒ ƗƵǤǰƮ Ƨƪ :Ǒǉƞ ǇǊƒ (5)

üNjyƵDŽǁƐ ơǐ|ÐĦǁ ơǝƐŘǁƐ !ǘǁƐ

[1]ỹöƁŖ ýùù‡ƕ ĬǚǻĎ Ŏ! ŷƛdžǩ   ǴdžǉƋ‡Ʒ ǴNjƐùù‡Ŗ Ĭùùʅǉǖ ƥöƧȎ

ŎǁƵ[2](Dž‡ƧnjƱǻ! LJ‡!Ă ƜƧơ LJdž Dž‡öǁƵ ýƶŋö! Ÿƒ ƥöƧö Ǵdž): Ĭ!ǴƶǨ NJ!Ăƿ ƥǉƵ Ŏʅ Ă!ǖƒ NJƕ ƥnjƬǩʅƒ

.ýĂƶƽdž!ƒ ƥö‡ƌǩ! ƖƥƑƨ (Dž‡ƧnjƱö!) NJ!Ăƿ Ŏ5 Džǚ!ƒ LJD

:ǕƨƷǩdž ǴnjǃǴƿ Ɩƥö Ƭƿ LJdž ƖƨƵƧöƛ‡! Ǩöƕ!ƒ

ألا حيِّيا ليْلى أجَدَّ رَحِيلـــي   وآذَنَ أصْحابي غداً بقُفُـولِ

ƖƧƬǴƕdž yǁƱdž!ƒ ƒŖNj ƥƶƕĂ

ỹĂǜNjŖ ƥƶƅ ǨǁƬ!ƒ ƥǁ ǁǩŋǴNjĂ   ǈƐƕƗƬ ƔǁƷǨ Ŏùùǚǻ NJǻ ǨƥƕǨ

ỹöƕʅ ýù‡ƕ ŎǚǻĎ Ŏùù! ýǩdžǩ   ǴdžǉƋ‡Ă ǴNjƐ‡Ŗ Ĭùùʅǉǖ ƥöƧD

ỹĂùùùnjǉ ƥƶƕ LJǴǚƶ!ƒ Ǵnjƕ ýƶƙ   İƐùƕƵ ǁǩƬƷǩ Ŏǁö! ǨƐ‡Ŗ ƒŖǫ

[3]ýöǁƤ ƥJưǁ Ĭùùǚǻ DžƶǉǨǁƷ   ǴƕǩƋŖ ĂǻŎ! ŷǴƿ ŷöǁƤ LJdž ƋƋĂ

ýĂùƶƽdž!ƒĂ Üýöǁƶǩǁ! Ŏǩ!ƒ (Ŏ‡!) DžǕ ŎNj ýöƿĂ .ƖƥƑƨ Džǚ!ƒ ǨǴǴŋ ƚöơ (Ĭʅǉǖ) NJ!Ăƿ NJö5 ơǉǉƑʅǁƐ

ýǴùƿ .Ĭʅǉǖ ŎǩƥƒƧǫ :ĬǉƶdžǃĂ ÜƧƥƬdž!Ǵƕ Ƨƥǀdž ýƶ5!ƒ LJD ĂD ÜǴNjƧ‡Ŗ Ĭʅǉǖ ƥöƧD :Ƨöƥǀǩ!ƒĂ ÜƵĂŖơdž

[5](LJödž!Ǵùƶ!ƒ ƔƧù! Džǁʅǉ! ǴǉƧdžDĂ) Ü[4](Dž‡! LJöƕö! Ÿƒ ƥöƧö) Ăơǉ LJdž Džǚ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƵǁǩƤƒĂ :DžǴƬNj LJƕƒ

:ƧƵǴƬ!ƒ ýǴƿĂ

أريدُ لأنسـى ذِكْرَهَا وَكَأنما   تَمثَّل لـي لَيْلَى بكـل سبيلِ

Dž‡! LJöƕö! LJööƕǩ!ƒ Ÿƒ ƥöƧö ĭD ÜƵĂŖơdž ýĂƶƽdž!ƒ :ýöǀ5 ÝǵǕƋNj ƵǁǩƤƒ Džƛ Üýöǁƶǩǁ! ýöƿĂ ÜƖƥƑƨ :ýöǀ5

ýùöǁƤ!ƒ ýǴùƿĂ Ü Ĭʅùǉǖ Ăǁʅ!ƒ ƥöƧĂ ÜDžǁʅǉ! NJƕ ǴǉƧdžD Ǵdžƕ ǴǉƧdžDĂ ÜLJöƧdžǕƒ LJöƕ yǁƶŋö! ĭD Dž‡öƥnjöĂ

Ý ƧùƕƤ ǴNjƥƶƕ ǴdžĂ Džǚ!ƒĂ Ü ǴƒƥǩƕǕǴƕ ƳĂ5Ƨdž ƧƥƬdžƕ Ƨƥǀdž NJǁ‡ ǁ!Ŗ Ŏ5 ýƶ5!ƒ :ǴdžnjƶƕǴǨ LJdžĂ NJöĂƕöʅĂ

.[6] ýƶǁ! ýĂƶƽdž ǚ5 ƒŖNj ĬǁƵĂ Ü Džǚʅǘ! ǴǉƐdžDĂ Ü LJööƕǩ!ƒ Ÿƒ ƖƥƒƧǫ ĭD

(1) ǨöƕƑ ƛöƧ ƖƨƵ Ŏ5 NJǉƒĂƥ ƒ 108 Ý ĂƒǕƬǴnjǉŎ : ƒǕƹùǴǉŎ /4 267 Ü 268 Ü 269 Ý ĂƒǃùƥƒƥĭƋ : ƤƨƒǉƋƥ ǓƧ 10/ 329 Ý

ĂƥƨƧdž!ƒ ƥĂƿŎ :ƒĂöƥƒLJ !ƒơdžǴǉ ƚʅ 1237 Ý ĂƥöĂƱŎ :ƬƧ ƟĂƥƒNj ƥ !ƒdžƶǉŎ 1/ 65 Ü2/ 580 Ü ĂƕƒLJ ǉƒƱĂƧ : !ʅǴLJ !ƶùƧƔ 3/ 188 (ĂƧƥ) Ü

ĂƶǉöŎ !ƒdžǀǴƬ ƥ !ǉơĂƚ 2/ 249 Ü 403/3 Ü Ăƛǚ ǉʅƕƚ ƵǉƥƨƧƥĭ : !ŋǉŎ !ƒƥǉŎ 121 Ý ĂƒƵdžǀƧ :ƧƬƵ !ƒƕǴǉŎ 246 Ý ĂƕƒLJ ŋǉŎ:

ƒƕǩʅ 2/ 232 Ý ĂƕƒLJ NjƬǴDž: džƷǉŎ !ƒǁöƕƔ 1/ 216 .

(2) ʅĂƧƖ !ƒǁǴƑƥƖ ƒǕöƚ 6.

(3) ƥöĂƒLJ ‡ƛöƧ ƵƨƖ 108 -109.

(4) ʅĂƧƖ !ƒʅǴǴ ƒǕöƚ 26.

(5) ʅĂƧƖ ǕǉƶǴDž ƒǕöƚ 27.

(6) ƒƕLJ NjƬǴDž: džƷǉŎ !ƒǁöƕƔ 1/ 216 .

[illegible]

[illegible] [1] [2]

[illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible] [5] [illegible]

[illegible] [6] [illegible]

[illegible] [7]

وَنَدْمَانٍ يَزِيدُ الكـــأسَ طِيباً   سَقيتُ إذا تَغــوَّرَتِ النُّجُومُ

[illegible] [8]

[illegible]

[illegible] [9]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

(1) [illegible] 14 / 12 [illegible] 1272 [illegible] 280 /1 [illegible] 243 /10 [illegible] 572/12 [illegible] 95 /1 [illegible]

(2) [illegible] 98/11 [illegible]

(3) [illegible] 156 .

(4) [illegible] 11 .

(5) [illegible]

(6) [illegible] 15/14.

(7) [illegible] 12 /14 .

(8) [illegible] 117 / 10 [illegible]

(9) [illegible] 26 /14 [illegible]

ŬĂ) :Ǌù!Ăǀǂ ǁù!ŖĂ Ü Ďǌųưƶƅ ýĂƥ Ŏ5 ýƅǀƙʅďžǁ! (Ŗǫ) ƘƇƓŋ Ɠdžǂ ŎưƓdžǁ! ƇŎŋƙ ǇǏ : ƓdžǋƒƥơǪ

ȼĂùnj! ĂǷ ƖƧƓŋƙ ƒĂǷƧ ƒŖǫĂ) Ü [1](ƒĂ!Ăƙ ǊŏǁƵ Ďǂǁdžơǅ Ɠdž ƥŋǷ Ŭ Ƙǁƥ Ďǌǁdžơƙ! ǁĂƙǷ Ɠdž ƒŖǫ ǇŏŖ!ƒ Ĭǁ Ƶ

Ǌ!ĂƥĂ [2](Ɠnjŏ!ǫ ƒĂư ƽǉƒ

ĎĂŋǉ!ƒ ƘȽĂùùùƺ ƒŖǫ Ƙŏǉ

ƓƅŏƱ ȽΣùùùǂ!ƒ ƥŏƨƅ ǇƓžƥǉĂ

…[3] Ďʅǀ!ƒ ƥƶƅ ǁ!ŖĂ Ü ýƓơǁ! ƇŎŋƙ ǇǏ : ŎǉƓƛ!ƒĂ

ĭǷ :ƝŏƧùƤƙ!ƒ ƒŖǋ ŎǁƵ Ĭǉƶdž!ƒ Ŏ5 ýƓƥ ƥƥ ĎƓƬǋ ǇƅƒĎŭǂƅ ǖǀǉ Ŭǫ ƥǋƓƬ!ƒ ƒŖnjƅ Ŏʅ Ă!Ǖƒ ƥnjƬƙʅƒ ƓdžĂ

… [4](ƒƨƩ ƒĂǉƓǂ ĂǷ) ƒĂƧ5Ɠʅ ƒŖǫ ĎǌǉƒĂƤŰ Ďnj!Ăƥ Ŏ5 ƧƓƽǂ!Ɠƅ ƒĂnjƅƬƙƙ Ŭ

. 92 ƚŏŬƒ ƚƅĂƙ!ƒ ƖƧĂʅ (1)

.11 ƚŏŬƒ ƚƶdžŋ!ƒ ƖƧĂʅ (2)

. 280 /1 Ɣŏƅǁ!ƒ ŎǉƷdž : ĎƓƬǋ Ǉƅƒ (3)

. 100/4 ŎǉƓƶdž!ƒ ƟĂƧ : ŎʅĂ!Ǖƒ (4)

hǔǂDžƑyǁ€ ƥĭƷ (ĂǂƟ)

[1]LJǴùùȠƧǟ LJƥǀǒ Ǵdž ƥǴǒh!ƒ Ĭkơ Ă   ǅǻǰƱdž ŷǂǩ Ĭùùùkơ DžnjǓ ƘǒƐƦ

DžnjLjùdž Džk ȠùLjƒĆ LJƎ ƟǴǂLj!ƒ ƒĂʒǔ ƒƦ Ĭkơ Ĭ džǴkö!ƒ ƒĂǕkǓƒĂ) Ĭ!Ǵzk NJ!Ăp ƥLjƵ ŎȠĂ!Ūƒ NJǓ ƥnjTkȠƒ

. ǂöǴʒ!ƒ ĬLjzdž ǴnjLjdž Džnjǝö Ŭ ǂöƑƒƥkǓƒ Ĭkơ LJD ĬǕƵ [2](... Džnj!ƒĂdžD Džnjö!ǫ ƒĂzƼƥǴƼ ǽƥTƸ

: NJkǀǕzdž ƘǴǒǓD ƥơD ĂNj Σöǀ!ƒ ƏƧdžŬ Ƙǒǔ!ƒ

LJǴdžƨD ƦLjdž NJkǴöc Ƙ5Ƶ Džùùùùȥ ƧĂ   ȽJǴ5ƧƵĂ ĆƔöǓơ ăƧǂƦ LJdž ǁǓLj Ǵ5ƥ̂

: ƥNjǴT!ƒ ŷǓpĂ

ȽJǴȠǒơ ŬNJηĂ!ƒ DžNjǴȠ Ŭ ǴǴȠǒ Ƙźƻƥ̂   ǼǂǓưdž Ƨ5p Ŭ Ƨözǃ!ƒ ƻĂηǂ ƽƸbĂ

يُدافع أعطاف المطايـا بركنِهِ   كَمَا مال غُصنٌ ناعِمٌ بين أغصان

[3]LJǴùǂƧDĂ ĆǴNjƥ ĭƦ Ăƥƶ!ƒ ƸǴöƥ   Ƹùùù!Ǵǒ ŬǕźžƥ ŬD ȽJŭźǂ ƸηǕžĂ

ǂö5ǴLjƑkȠƒ ǴnjLjŪ ǂǕdžǴƵ Ƨöʒ5 ǂöLjǴǺ!ƒ ǴdžDĂ Ŭ ǂǕdžǴƵ Ĭ!ĂŪƒ (Ĭkơ) LJD NJö5 ơLjƑȠǁ€

ǴnjǕƤƥD ĬkơĂ ΣdžȚ!ƒ ɫǕƱk Ĭkơ ƘƧȠ : ǁ!Ăp ƨƒĂη ŎǕƵ NJǓ ƥnjTkȠƒ NJöĂǓöȠ ƥNjƒĂT LJdž Ƙǒǔ!ƒ

. Σöǀ!ƒ ƏƧdžƒ Ƙǒǔ ƧǂƦ DžĂ . [4]ǴnjǕƤƥD ĬkơĂ Ŭ ǂzdžη!ƒ DžĂö Ĭ!ǫ ƘƧȠ : ŷĂǀk LJD ƨĂηö Ǵdžǂ : ŷǴpĂ

ŎNjĂ (ŷĂǀö) y5ƧǓ [5](ŷĂȠƧ!ƒ ŷĂǀǒ Ĭkơ ƒĂ!ƨ!ƨĂ) DƧp LJdž ǀǴƒƧp LJdž NJöĂǓöȠ NJö!ǫ ƔNjƦ Ǵdž ƥöƋöĂ

Ǵùnj LjD ăƧk ŬD NJ!ĂǀǓ ǕǕzdž Dƥk ǓƒƻƧơ ƥNjǴT!ƒ ƒƦNj Ŏ5 Ĭkơ LJD ƫözö LJǓƒ ĭƧöĂ .ƨǴηơ!ƒ ŷNjD ǀǴƒƧp

ĂƒĂù!ƒ ĂùNjĂ ǴnjöǕƵ ƻƱz!ƒ ŷĂƤƥ! ƻƱƵ ƻƧơ ƘȠö!Ă ǴNjƥzǓ ƳĂ5Ƨdž!ƒ ƳĂpĂ! Ư5Ƥ ƻƧơ ƘȠö!

NJǓǴơƬǟ ĭƧȠö NJLjD ĬLjzdž!ƒĂ ǴNjƥzǓ Ǵdžö5 ŷdžzk Dž!Ă ƧǓƤ!ƒĂ DƥkǓdž!ƒ ǴNjƥzǓ yƥĂ ǁ!Ʀ!Ă ǴǺ!ǴǺ Ǵdž Ƞp ƘLjǴǂ5

LJùdž ǂùǕdžη!ƒ ǴNjƥùzǓ yǀk ljƦNj Ĭkơ5 LJǴȠƧD Ĭ!ǫ ǕǴkơk ŭ5 ƥnjηkĂ ŷöƤ!ƒ yƱǀLjöĂ ŎƱzdž!ƒ ŷǂö Ĭkơ

.[6] ŷƵǴ5!ƒĂ ŷz5!ƒĂ ƧǓƤ!ƒĂ DƥkǓdž!ƒ

: ŎƱĂöȠù!ƒĂ Ý 420 /2 ǂö5!Ūƒ ƟƧT : ŎLjĂdžTŪƒĂ Ý 240 /2 NJöĂǓöȠ ƘǴǒǓD ƟƧT : ŎpƒƧöȠ!ƒĂ Ý 91 NJLjƒĂöƥ Ŏ5 Σöǀ!ƒ ƏƧdžŬ Ƙǒǔ!ƒ (1)
/15 ƔƧz!ƒ LJǴȠ! : ƧĂƲLjdž LJǓƒĂ Ý 626 Ŭ 27 /3 ƔǴǂ!ƒ : NJöĂǓöȠĂ Ŭ 79 /5 ŷȚ5dž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫözö LJǓƒĂ Ý 374 /1 ŎLjʒdž!ƒ ƥNjƒĂT ƟƧT
/15 ŎLjǴǓdž!ƒ ƻȚƧ : Ŏǀ!Ǵdž!ƒĂ Ý ǂöǓƧz!ƒ ƧƒƧȠD : ĭƧǴǓLjŪƒ LJǓƒ ƥLjƵ ǂǓȠLj ŭǓĂ Ý 130 Ŭ 127 /1 ƔǒǓ!ƒ ŎLjʒdž : DžǴTNj LJǓƒĂ Ŭ (ǴƱdž) 284
: ŎƱĂöȠ!ƒĂ Ý 72 /2 Ɣưǀdž!ƒ : ƥƧǓdž!ƒĂ Ý (ƒƨʒ) 124 /15 ƔƧz!ƒ LJǴȠ! : ƧĂƲLjdž LJǓƒĂ Ŭ 19 /8 ŷȚ5dž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫözö LJǓƒĂ Ŭ 181
. 136/2 ydžƒĂnj!ƒ ydžNj
. 6 ǂöŬƒ ĆǴLj!ƒ ǀƧĂȠ (2)
. 91 – 90 Σöǀ!ƒ Ćĭƨdžƒ LJƒĂöƥ (3)
. 27 /3 ƔǴǂ!ƒ : NJöĂǓöȠ (4)
. 140 /2 Ʊöơdž!ƒ Ƨơǔ!ƒ : LJǴöơ ĂǓD . ŎLjƥdž!ƒ y5ǴLj ǀǴƒƧp ŎNjĂ 214 ǂöŬƒ ǀƧǀǓ!ƒ ǀƧĂȠ (5)
)6(. 19/8 ŷȚ5dž!ƒ ƟƧT : ƫözö LJǓƒ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ƘƠùƖöƖơƙ!ƓƕĂ ÜƗƕƠơƮ!ƒ ýƒĂƿƌƕĂ Ü Ɨ öƥơ!ƓƕĂ ÜLJƈƧƖ!Ɠƕ LJƈƧƖ!ƒ Ƨöƪƽƙ Ĭ!ƍ ƠǀǉƞöĂNjĂ Ɨ!ƥƉ LJǆ NJ! ƠƞƧƙ

.ƠöơƮ!ƒ Ƨöƪƽƙ!ƒ Ĭ!ƍ ýĂƮĂǃ! ƠƶöƕƱ!ƒ ƾöƧƱ!ƒ ĂNjĂ ÜƗöĂƺǃ!ƒ

ĭƧöƥùƖƙ Ŏù5 ƒƦNjĂ ĭƧƠƬŰƒ Ƨöƪƽƙ!Ɠƕ Ĭǆƪö Ɠǆ Ĭ!ƍ ƇƨƞƓ!ƒ ƗöƓnjǉ Ŏ5 ĂƉ ƗöŬƒ ƗöƓnjǉ Ŏ5 ƧöƬöĂ

ƇŎƪùö ƒƦNjĂ ÜýƠöƤ!ƒĂ LJƱ!ƒ ĬǃƵ ƥǆƙƶƙ ƓnjǉƉ Ʀ ÜƓnjǆƱƶǆ Ŏ5 ƗǃƱƓƕ ƓnjǉŰ Ƨöƪƽƙ!ƒ ƒƦNj Ƨƥƿ LJǆ ƒ ƖǉöLJ

.ĭƧƠƬŰƒ Ƨöƪƽƙ!ƒ ƘŬƠöƤ LJƵ Ĭǉƹ Ŏ5 LJơǉ5 ÜƖƇƠƪŰƒ ƥƬƉ LJƈƧƖǃ! LJöǆǃƪǆ!ƒ ǅnj5 Ĭ!ƍ ƭƧöƛƗ

Ĭùƙơ ƗùöĂơǉ!ƒ ýƑƠƪǆ!ƒ LJǆ ŎƪĂ!Ű ƒ ƧƛƗƉ ƥƖ5 ÜƗƪƒƧƥ!ƒ ƳĂưĂǆ ĂNjĂ Ăơǉ!ƒ ƔǉƠƞƕ ƾǃƶƙö Ɠǆ ƓǆƉĂ

.NJǃƑƠƪǆ! ƥNjƒĂƬ LJƈƧƖ!ƒ ýƶƞö ĭĂơǉ NJǉǆƗ

ýöǆƞ ƖƥơƒĂ!ƒ Ɨ!ƌƪǆ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧƗƦö Ănj5 NJƖƽ!ƒ Ŏ5 ƔNjƦǆƗ Ăơǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 NJƕNjƦǆ ýƶƞö LJƉ ŎƪĂ!Űƒ ýĂƠơö

ýƶ5 ƓǆƗ NJöĂƕöƪ ýƠƛǆƉ LJǆ ƖƠơǉ!ƒ ƧƓƕƗ ĬǃƵ ƥƧö5 ýƒĂƿŰƒ ǉƦNj ĬǃƵ ƓǆƗơ NJƪƽǉ ƔƮǉö ǅƛ ƖƠơǉ!ƒ ƇƒƧƇ

LJƉ Ŭƍ ƧƠǆưùǆ!ƒ ƒƦùNj ýùƛǆ Ŏ5 ƭƥƒĂƞ LJƠƗ LJƍĂ NJöĂƕöƪ :ýƠƿ Ɨöơ Ɨǉƌǆ!ƒ Ɨ5Ʈ ƧöƗƦƙ Ɨ!ƌƪǆ Ŏ5

Ŏù5 ƧĂƮùƖ!Ɠƕ NJ5ƮöĂ NJöǃƵ ƻǉƶöĂ ƜƠƞƨ!ƒ ĬǃƵ ƥƧöĂ ÝƥƧöĂ NJ!Ăƿ LJǆ ƦƤƌö ýƗĂ ĂƕƗö ƥƿ ƥƒĂƞ!ƒ

ÝƗùƪƒƧƥ!ƒ ýǚƤ LJǆ Ɩ!Ʀ LJǆ ƘƖƖơƙ LJƉ ƥƶƕ ƐƱƤǆ ƒƦNj NJ5ƮĂ Ŏ5 ŎƪĂ!Űƒ Ă ÜƧƒĂƞ!Ɠƕ Ƨƞ!ƒ Ɨ!ƌƪǆ

:ŎƑƠƱ!ƒ ǅƙƠơ ýĂƖƕ ƥnjƬƙƪƒ ƓǆƥǉƵ Ɩ!Ɠǆ LJƕƒ ĬǃƵ ƥƧĂ

ƓƶǆƞƏ ƏƦù!ƒ Ĭnjƙƕǆ ŬƠǉ ÜƗƖƕƧûƽĂ ǅû!ƌûƪ ƖǉƱƕ ƱùƶƘ Ɠǆùnjǆ ƖǉƍĂ

.NJöǃƵ ƭƥƧ ƇƠǆǃƶ!ƒ ýƒĂƿƉ LJǆ Ơưƶƕ ŎƪĂ!Űƒ ƧƗƦĂ (Ɠǆnjǆ) Ɨö5ƧƱ ƨƒĂƞ ĬǃƵ

ƒƦùNjĂ LJĂöƧƮùƕ!ƒ NJö!ƍ ƔNjƦ Ɠǆ ƠƞƧöĂ ƖƠǉNjĂ Ơǉnj LJǆ ƴǆƞö ŎƪĂ!Űƒ LJƍ ýĂƿƉ ƒƦNj ƴǆ LJƗ!Ă

ƥnjƬƙƪƒ Ŏƙ!ƒ ƥNjƒĂƬ!ƒ ǅƱƶǆ LJƍ ýƕ ýƑƠƪǆ!ƒ LJǆ ƧöƛƗ Ŏ5 NJöĂƕöƪ NJö!ƍ ƔNjƦ Ɠǆ! ǉƧöƧƖƙ Ŏ5 ǇöǃƞƧnjƱö

:ǅƨƠơ ŎƕƉ LJƕ ƧƬƕ Ƙöƕ ƻǆƛǆ NJöĂƕöƪ ƥNjƒĂƬ ŎNj Ɠnjƕ

ƾƠǃùƮ Ŏ5 ƓǉöùƓƕ ƓùƖǆ ƗƠùƺƝ ǅùûƙƥƍĂ ƓùǉƏ ƒĂùùǆƵƓƓ ŬƍĂ

Ɠùǆƀ) :ýƠƖ5 (... LJĂƕƑƠƮ!ƒĂ ƒĂƥƠNj LJöƦ!ƒĂ ƒĂǉǆƇ LJöƦ!ƒ LJƍ) : Ĭ!Ɠƶƙ NJ!Ăƿ ĬǃƵ NJƕ ǄƞƙơǆƉ NJöĂƕöƪ ǉƥƬǉƉ

Ĭưǆ ƓǆƥƶƔ (LJĂƑƕƠƮ!ƒĂ) :NJ!Ăƿ ĬǃƵ ƇƒƥƙƕƒNJǉǆƗ ÜƧöƤƌƙ!ƒĂ ǅöƥƖƙ!ƒ Ĭǃƶ5 (LJĂƑƕƠƮ!ƒĂ) ýƞĂ ƨƵ NJ!Ăƿ

ƗöŬƒ ǉƦNj ƥǉƵ NJƕ ƥnjƬƙƪƒ LJƉ Ŭƍ ŎƪĂ!Űƒ LJǆ LJƠƗ Ɠǆ5 .ǅƙǉƉĂ ƓǉöƖƕ Ɠǆ ƖƠƺƕ ýƠƿ (ƧƬƕ ĭƉ) NJǉǆƗ ÜƧƕƤ!ƒ

LJƉ LJĂƥ ƔùǉƞĬù!ƍ ǈùƕǉƞ LJöö5Ă Ɨ!ƒĂ LJööƧƮƕ!ƒ ýƒĂƿƉ ýƖǉö ǈǉƠöơƉĂ .ǈǆƓǆƙ NJöĂƕöƪ ƧƗƦƓǆ Ăơǉ ĬǃƵ

ǈǆĂö ƒĂƖƙƒĂ) : Ĭ!Ɠƶƙ NJ!Ăƿ ƥǉƵ ƓnjƱƕƒƧ ƻƦơĂ ƓnjǃƕƿƓǆ! ǈƙƶǉ ƗǃǆƞƏ ƳĂƿĂ Ɨ!ƌƪǆ Ŏ5 ƓǆƗ ƓǆnjǉöƕƠƞƧö

Ʃù5ǉ LJùƵ Ʃ5ǉ ĭƨƞƙ Ű) ƗǃǆƞLJƉ ĬǃƵ (... ƗƵƠ5Ʈ ƓnjǉǆýƕƖö ŰĂ ǈƑöƮ Ʃ5ǉ LJƵ Ʃ5ǉ ĭƨƞƙ Ű

:ƧöƧƞ ýĂƿ Ăơǉ ĬǃƵ ƻĂƦơǆ (ǈǆĂö) ĬǃƵ Ɠnjǉǆ ƥƑƠƶ!ƒĂ (ǅĂö) ù! ýơǆ!ƒ ƗƕĂƮǉǆ (ǈƑöƮ

ƒĂƝƠûƮƏ ýƠûǆ ƏƏ ƥnjùƶ!ƒ ǇĂûƱĂ ƇƠûǉƙ ƏûNjƤöùƹƏ ĭƧƥƏ Ɠûǆ5

وصلِّ اللهم وبارك على عبدك ونبيك محمد صلى الله عليه وسلم.

عبد الـرحمن يوسـف إبراهيم

شعبان 1425هـ/أكتوبر 2004م

[illegible]

[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
29	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
140،139	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
169	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
31	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
39	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
58	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
171	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
175	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
42،41	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
45	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
47	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
173	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
43	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
50	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
145،144،143	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
175،174	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
61،60	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
101	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
53،52	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
53،52	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
63،62،40	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
90	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
58	-	[illegible]	[illegible]

147،146	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
177،58	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
67	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
70	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
64	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
196	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
181،180	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
155،144	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
155	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
72	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
74	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
83	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
182	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
184	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
156	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
78،77،76	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
80،79	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
157	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
172	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
36	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
185	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
82،81	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
188	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
121	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
189	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
30	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

37‹36	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
190	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
193	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
35‹33	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
35‹33	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
35	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
178‹177	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
160	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
151‹150	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
84‹83	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
74	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
166	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
151‹150	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
195	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
196	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
96‹95	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
198	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
201‹200	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
85	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
160‹159	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
87	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
154‹153‹150	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
152‹150	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
201‹200	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
89	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
98‹97	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

93	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
48،47	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
163	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
38،37،36	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
49،47	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
87	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
149،148،146	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
100،99	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
101	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
34،33	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
103	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
105	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
108،107	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
110،109	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
186،185	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
202	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
112،111	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
203	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
113	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
161	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
187،186،185	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
54،52	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
122	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
205	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
186،185	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
98	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

126،125	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
147	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
127	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
170	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
145،144،143	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
129،128	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
131،130	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
116،115	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
153،152،150	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
164	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
176،74	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
55	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
207،206	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
84	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
141،140،139	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
124،123،122	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
97	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
117	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
121،118	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
75،74	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
132	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
132	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
121،120،119،117	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
166،165	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
192،191،190	-	[illegible]	[illegible]

91،89	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
179،178،177	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
134،133	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
208	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
154،150	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
181،180	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
181،180	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
48	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
91	-	[illegible]	[illegible]
136،135	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
137	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
36	-	[illegible]	[illegible]

ƲШƐƥDžǁƐǋ ƥǫƑƬDžǁƐ

.DžöƧǂ!ƒ ǇJcƧl!ƒ

ǇJƪơ :ƽŏlơƙ .ŎƪƧǤ5!ƒ ŎǁƵ ĂhD:(ƧƶƬ!ƒ ƟǤưŏǫ Ĭdžƪdž!ƒ)ƔƒƧƵŰƒ Ŏ5 ƗǁǂƬdž!ƒ ƘǤŏhŨƒ-1

.Dž1987/ùǋ1407 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ.Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƗ5Ǥlƛ!ƒĂ DžĂǁƶ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ ÝƽƬdžƥ Džǁl!ƒ Ƨƒƥ.ĭĂƒƥǇǋ

ÜƧƮùdž ÜŎùhǁơ!ƒ ŎhǤùh!ƒ Ĭ5ƱƮùdž ƗùƶhƱdž .ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ǇJŏƥ!ƒ ýǖƞ :ǇJcƧl!ƒ DžĂǁƵ Ŏ5 ǇJǤlƙŰƒ-2

.Ƙ.ƥÜƗƛ!Ǥƛ!ƒ.Ʊ

:ƽŏlơƙ ŎƱǤǇƧƷ!ƒ Ŏƪ!ƥǇŨƒ ƻƪĂŏ ǇJh ƥdžơdž ǇJǤǁơ ĂhD:ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇJǤƪ! ǇJdž ƔƧư!ƒ ƻǤƬƙƧǫ-3

.Dž1987/ùǋ1408 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ .Ʊ ÜlƧǋǤl!ƒ ÜŎǇƥdž!ƒ ƗƶhƱdž .ƩǤdžƙ!ƒ ƥdžơD Ĭ5ƱƮdž

ǇjƦǋ (ǊƙhǁƱ Ưƶh! ƔĂƪǇjdž) :ƥĂdžơdž ƥŏƪ!ƒ ǇJŏƥ!ƒ ƔǤǌƬ ŎhD ǤǇƤŏƬ ƗdžƞƧƙ Ŏ5 ƥĂƶ!ƒĂ ƥǇ!ƒ ǋŏƧD-4

ĭƧǋƨ ƥdžơdž ƽŏlơƙ .ŎǇǤƛdž!ƒ ƴhƪ!ƒĂ ǇJƒƧl!ƒ Ƨŏƪ5ƙ Ŏ5 ŎǇǤƶdž!ƒ ƟĂƧ Ƨŏƪ5ƙ ýĂD Ŏ5 Ɨlơǁdž ƗdžƞƧƙ!ƒ

.Dž1971ùǋ1383– lƧǋǤl!ƒ -ƗƵǤhƱǁ! ƗŏhƧƶ!ƒ ƗŏdžĂl!ƒ ƧƒƥÜƧǤƞǇ!ƒ

ƘǤùƵĂhƱdž .ŎƤĂùǁdž!ƒ ǇJŏùƶdž!ƒ ƥhƵ :ƽŏlơƙ .ĭĂƧǌ!ƒ ƥdžơdž ǇJh ŎǁƵ:ƻĂƧơ!ƒ DžǁƵ Ŏ5 ƗŏǋƨŨƒ-5

.Dž1981 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ .Ʊ ÜƽƬdžƥh ƗƷǁ!ƒ ƴdžƞdž

Ƨƒƥ DžŏơƧù!ƒ ƥùhƵ:ƽùŏlơƙ.ĭƧƬùƤdžƨ!ƒ Ƨùdžƶ ǇJùh ƥĂùdžơdž Ÿƒ ƧǤùƞ:Ɨùƹǖh! ƩǤùƪD-6

.Dž1966ÜƘĂƧŏhÜƗ5Ƨƶdž!ƒ

ƴùhƱǁ! ƗùŏǇĂǤƶƙ!ƒ Ɨùŏƶdžƞ!ƒ:ƽŏlơƙ.DžŏƧǂ!ƒ ƥhƵ ǇJŏƪơ!ƒ ǇJŏƥ!ƒƨƵ:ƗhǤơƮ!ƒ Ɨ5Ƨƶdž Ŏ5 ƗhǤƷ!ƒ ƥƪD-7

.Ƙ.ƥ ƧƬǇj!ƒĂ

lƧǋǤùl!ƒ ÜƗŏ5ǁƪ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ!ƒ.ƗhǌƬ ĂhD ƥdžơdž ǇJh ƥdžơdž :Ƨŏƪ5ƙ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ Ŏ5 ƘǤƵĂưĂdž!ƒĂ ƘǤǁŏƑƒƧƪŰƒ-8

.ùǋ1408 Ɨƶhƒƨ!ƒ.Ʊ

ƗùƶhƱdž ÜƧǤùƱŏh!ƒ Ɨùƞǌh :ƽŏlơƙ .ĭƧǤhǇŨƒ ƥŏƶƪ ǇJh ǇJdžơƧ!ƒ ƥhƵ ƘǤǂƧh!ƒ ĂhD :ƗŏhƧƶ!ƒ ƧƒƧƪD-9

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƽƬdžƥ ÜŎ5ƧǇ!ƒ

ÜƗ!Ǥùƪƨ!ƒ ƗƪùƪƋdž .DžƧùǂdž Dž!Ǥùƪ ýǤƶ!ƒ ƥhƵ:ƽŏlơƙ .ŎƱĂŏƪ!ƒ ǇJŏƥ!ƒ ýǖƞ :ƧƒǤƯǇ!ƒĂ ǇjǤhƬŨƒ-10

.Dž1985 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ.Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh

ƗƪùƪƋdž .Ĭùǁƙ5!ƒ ǇJŏƪơ!ƒ ƥhƵ :ƽŏlơƙ .ƜƒƧƪ!ƒ ǇJh ýǌƪ ǇJh ƥdžơdž ƧǂhĂhD :ĂơǇj!ƒ Ŏ5 ýĂƮŨƒ-11

.Dž1985/ùǋ1405 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ.Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƗ!Ǥƪƨ!ƒ

ƗƒƧƙ!ƒ ƗǇjƞ! .ǁh DžƥƧdž ýŏǁƤ :ƳǤdžƙƞŰƒ Ă ƗƪǤŏƪ!ƒ Ă Ƨǂ5!ƒ Ŏ5 ƧƬƵ ƗƛǤƛ!ƒ ǇJƧl!ƒ ǇJǤŏƵD-12

.Dž1971 Ĭ!ĂŨƒ Ʊ ƘĂƧŏh Ü ŎhƧƶ!ƒ

[illegible] -13
[illegible] 1983 [illegible]
[illegible] -14
[illegible] 1989 [illegible]
[illegible] -15
[illegible] 1992/[illegible] 1413 [illegible]
[illegible] -16
[illegible]
[illegible] -17
[illegible] 1992
[illegible] -18
[illegible]
[illegible] -19
[illegible] 1979 /[illegible] 1399 [illegible]
[illegible] -20
[illegible]
[illegible] -21
[illegible]
[illegible] 1979 [illegible]
[illegible] -22
[illegible]
[illegible] -23
[illegible] 1985-1405 [illegible]
[illegible] 1956 / [illegible] 1376 – [illegible] -24
[illegible] -25
[illegible]

26- [illegible] 1966.
27- [illegible] 1983.
28- [illegible]
1979/1399.
29- [illegible]
[illegible]
30- [illegible]
1986.
31- [illegible]
1986/1406.
32- [illegible]
1970.
33- [illegible]
[illegible]
34- [illegible]
[illegible]
1967/1387.
35- [illegible]
[illegible]
1983/1403.
36- [illegible] 1373.
37- [illegible] 1966.
38- [illegible] 1997.
39- [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Ƨƒþ .Ǒù ǂƙǁƶƙ Ƨùǒǉdž ǐ ƨùdžƧ ǋù! DžþpǍ ǋǁǁơ .(ǈƪơ!ƒ ǈƙ þdžơdž) þǒƧþ ǈƙƒ :ǂƺǁ!ƒ ǀƧǌdžƞ -40

.Dž1987 Ǐ!ǍǕƒ .Ʊ ÜƘǍƧǒƙ ÜǈǒǒǕdž!ƒ41

þdžơdžǍ Ü ǀǍǤƙp ǈǒþ!ƒ ƧƤ5 :ƽǒǀơƙ . ǐ þƒƧdž!ƒ DžƪǤp ǈƙ ǈƪơ!ƒ :ǑǉǤƶdž!ƒ ƻǍƧơ Ǒ5 Ǒǉƒþ!ƒ Ǐǉƞ!ƒ -41

.Dž1982 ǂǒǉǤǖ!ƒ .Ʊ Üǀþǒþƞ!ƒ ƽǤ5Ǖƒ Ƨƒþ .ýƣǤ5 ýǒƙǉ

Üýǒƞ!ƒ Ƨƒþ .ǈǍƧǤǌ DžǕƪ!ƒ þƙƵ:ƟƧƬǍ ƽǒǀơƙ .ƱơǤƞ!ƒ Ƨơƙ ǈƙ ǍƧdžƵ ǈǤdžǖƵ ǍƙD :ǈƒǍùǒơ!ƒ -42

.Dž1988/ùǋ1408 ƘǍƧǒƙ

þdžơdž DžǕƪ!ƒ þƙƵ :ƽǒǀơƙ . ǐ þƒþƺƙ!ƒ ƧdžƵ ǈƙ ƧþǤǀ!ƒ þƙƵ :ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǈǤƪ! ƔǤƙ! ǋƔ!Ǎ ƔþǕƒ ǂǉƒƨƤ -43

.Dž1989 ǂǖ!ǤǖƒƱ ÜǀƧǌǤǀ!ƒ ÜǑƞǉǤƤ!ƒ ǂƙƙǂdž .ǈǍƧǤǌ

ÜƘǍƧùǒƙ ÜǑƙƧƶ!ƒ ƔǤƙǂ!ƒ Ƨƒþ.ƧǤƞǉ!ƒ ǑǁƵ þdžơdž :ƽǒǀơƙ.Ǒǉƞ ǈƙ ǈǤdžǖƵ Ơƙ5!ƒ ǍƙD : ƒ ƑǤƮƤ!ƒ-44

.Ƙ.þ

.ǑùƪǍ!ǕƒǈǒþùƒǤǕƵǑǁƵ ƜǤơ!ƒ :ƧƬƵ ǂ!ǤǖƒǍ ƧƬƵ ǑǉǤǖ!ƒ ǈƧǀ!ƒ ýǤƞƧ Ǒ5 ƧǖƙǉdžƒƧþ!ƒ -45

Dž1967 /ùǋ1387 þƒþƺƙ ÜǂǒƧǍǌdžƞ!ƒ Ƨƒþ Ü ǐ ƧǍƙơ!ƒ Ÿƒ þƙƵ ƽǒǀơƙ

ǋ! DžþpǍ ǋǁǁơ Ü(þdžơD ǈǒþ!ƒ ƔǤǌƬ)ǑǉǕǀƪƶ!ƒ Ƨƞơ ǈƙƒ :ǂǉdžǤǖ!ƒ ǂƑǤdž!ƒ ǈǤǒƵD Ǒ5 ǂǉdžǤǂ!ƒ ƧƧþ!ƒ -46

.ǂǖǒþơ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ!ƒ Ƨƒþ. ƽơ!ƒ þǤƞ þǒƪ þdžơdž ǋƪƧǤǌ5 ƴƣǍǍ

Dž!ǤùƪýǤƶ!ƒ þƙƵ :ƽǒǀơƘǍ ƟƧƬ .ǑƱǒǀǉƬ!ƒ ǈǒdžǕƒ ǈƙ þdžơD:ƴdžƒǍǌ!ƒ ƴdžǋ ǏǁƵ ƴdžƒǍǁ!ƒ ƧƧþ!ƒ -47

.Dž2001/ùǋ1421 ÜǀƧǌǤǀ!ƒ ÜƔƙǂ!ƒ Dž!ǤƵ .DžƧǂdž

ýǤ þùdžơdž :ƽùǒǀơƙ . Ǐ!ǍǕƒ ǂƵǍdžƞdž!ƒ ƘǤƱǍƱƤdž!ƒ ƩƑǤ5ǉ ǂǁƪǁƪ :Ǒ!Ʊþ!ƒ þǍƪǕƒ Ǒƙ ǈƒǍǒþ -48

.Dž1954 þƒþƺƙ Ü ƻ ƧǤƶdž!ƒ ǂƶƙƱdž ÜǈǒƪǤǒ

ÜƘǍƧùǒƙ ÜƧþǤùƮ Ƨƒþ ÜDžùƞǉ ƻùƪǍǒ þùdžơdž :ƟƧùƬǍ ƽùǒǀơƙ .Ƨùƞơ ǈƙ ƩǍD ǈƒǍǒþ -49

.Dž1960/ùǋ1380

Ǐ!ǍǕƒ .Ʊ ÜǑǉǤǉƙǁ!ƒ Ƨǂ5!ƒ Ƨƒþ .þǍdžơ þdžơdž :ƽǒǁƶƘǍ ƟƧƬǍ Džǒþǀƙ :ƘǤǒƶdžƮǕƒ ǈƒǍǒþ -50

.Dž1998

ƔƒþǕƒ ǂùƙǂdž.ǈǒƪùơ þùdžơdž.Dž:ƽùǒǁƶƘǍ ƟƧùƬ . Ʃǒùp ǈƙ ǈǍdžǒdž ƧǒƙǂƒǏƬƵǕƒ ǈƒǍǒþ -51

.Ƙ.þÜƘƨǒdžǤdžƞ!Ǥƙ

.Ʊ ÜƘǍƧùǒƙ ÜƧù ǂ5!ƒ Ƨƒþ ÜýƮǒ5 ǐ ƧǂƬ :ƽǒǀơƘƙ .ƘǒǂƪƵƒ ǈƙƒ ǂƶǉƮ ǋdžǤǖƙ ǂƺƙǤǉ!ƒ ǈƒǍǒþ -52

.Dž1990/ùǋ1410 ǂǒǉǤǖ!ƒ

.Dž1965/ùǋ1385 ÜǀƧǌǤǀ!ƒ ÜƧƬǉ!ƒǍ ǂƵǤƙƱǁ! ǂǒdžǍǀ!ƒ Ƨƒþ!ƒ :ǈǒǒ!ƦǌƒǈƒǍǒþ -53

.ùǋ 1409 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ.Ʊ ÜƘĂƧǒƅ Üýǒŋ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ĭƧĂƤǴ5!ƒ :ƨǒlơƙ .Ʃǒl!ƒ ƏƧǆƒ ǇƒĂǒƥ -54

Ŏù◌Ƶ ƥĂ ǅǒĂùʅĂƅ ƧĂùǇ ƨǒlơƙ ÜŎǆƧ ư ơ!ƒ ǅǒǋƒƧƅ ǇƅƥǆơǇ :ƨǒlơƙ .Ʃǒl!ƒ ƏƧǆƒ ǇƒĂǒƥ -55

.ǅ1991/ùǋ1412 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ .ƱÜǇƥƧŰƒ ÜǇǴǅƵ Ƨƒƥ ÜƱĂƧǌ!ƒ

ƨTùǆƥ ÜŎǆĂùl!ƒ ƥǴùTƧŰƒĂ Ƚù5ǴlƛƒlƧƒƨĂ .ǇʅùơlƨùƵ :ƨùǒlơƙ .ýƅlǆ Ǉƅ ǅǒǆƙ ǇƒĂǒƥ -56

.ǅ1962/1381

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜlƥŋÜȽǒƥơ!ƒ ƘǴƵĂƅƱǆ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ ÜȽơǒǆƥ ƥǆơǆ ƥǒ5ǆ :ƨǒlơƙ .ŎƑǴƱ!ƒ ǅƙǴơ ǇƒĂǒƥ -57

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜlƧǋǴl!ƒ ÜƻƧǴƶǆ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ǇǒǉʅơŎ5ǉơƥʅ :ƨǒlơƙ .ƘƅǴƛ Ǉƅ ǇǴʅơ ǇƒĂǒƥ -58

.ǅ1964/ùǋ1384 ȽǒǉǴƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘĂƧǒƅ ÜŎǆǔʅŰƒ ƔƙȽǆ!ƒ .ȽǆƧ!ƒ ĭƦ ǇƒĂǒƥ -59

Ĭù!ĂŰƒ .Ʊ ÜƘĂƧùǒƅ ÜƧȽ5!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ƥĂǆơ ƥǆơǆ :ƨǒƶƙĂ ƟƧTĂ ǅǒƥlƙ .ƥƅƶ!ƒ Ǉƅ Ƚ5ƧƱ ǇƒĂǒƥ -60

.ǅ1995

.ǅ1997 ÜƘĂƧǒƅÜƧƥǴƮ Ƨƒƥ ÜŎƺĂǅ Ɵǖ5 Ǉʅơ :ƨǒlơƙ .ĭĂǉƷ!ƒ ýǒ5Ʊ ǇƒĂǒƥ -61

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘĂƧǒƅ ÜƧƥǴƮ Ƨƒƥ .ǅŋǉ ƥǆơǆ: ƟƧTĂ ƨǒlơƙ .ƘǴƥƧ!ƒ Ʃǒƥ Ǉƅ Ÿƒ ƥǒƅƵ ǇƒĂǒƥ -62

Ǉǒƥù!ƒ ƧùƤ5 :ǋƶŋƒƧ .ƔǒƱƤ!ƒ ȽǒƧƥĂ ÜýǴƮ!ƒ Ŏ5Ʊ! :ƨǒlơƙ .ýơ5!ƒ lƥƅƵ Ǉƅ ȽǆlƵ ǇƒĂǒƥ -63

.ǅ1969 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ .Ʊ ÜƔơƅ ŎƅƧƶ!ƒ ƔǴȽ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .lĂǴƥ

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘĂƧǒƅ Üýǒŋ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ƘǴơƧ5 ĭƧȽT ƻʅĂǒ:ƟƧT .ȽƶǒƅƧ Ǉƅ ƧǆƵ ǇƒĂǒƥ -64

ȽùƛǴƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƯǴǒƧ!ƒ ÜƔƙȽ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ĭĂ!Ăǆ ƥǒƶʅ ƥǆơǆ:ȽʅƒƧƥĂ ƨǒlơƙ .ƥƒƥT Ǉƅ lƧƙǉƵ ǇƒĂǒƥ -65

.ǅ1982/ùǋ1417

ÜȽùƅĂƧƶ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ ȽùƙȽǆ .ƥʅŰƒ ƧƮǴǉ ƨǒlơƙ :ǉƧǒƺĂ ƘǒȽʅ!ƒ Ǉƅƒ Ĭ◌Ƶ ǅǒƱƤ!ƒ Ǉƅ Ʃǒƥ ǇƒĂǒƥ -66

.ǅ1962/ùǋ1381 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ ÜlƧǋǴl!ƒ

.ǅ1971/ùǋ1391 ƘĂƧǒƅ ÜȽ5ǴlƛƒƧƒƥ ÜƩǴƅƵ ǇǴʅơ :ƟƧTĂ ƴǆŋ Ülƶ Ƶ Ƨǒƛ Ƚ ǇƒĂǒƥ -67

Ƙ .ƥ . ƘĂƧǒƅ Ü ƥǴƮ Ƨƒƥ Ü ăƧǆǴƶ!ƒ Ǉƅ ȽƶǒƅƧ Ǉƅ ƥǒƅ! ǇƒĂǒƥ -68

.Ʊ Ü ƘĂƧùǒƅ ÜŎǉǴùǉƅ!ƒ ƧȽ5!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ƥĂǆơ ƥǆơǆ : ƨǒƶƙĂ ƟƧTĂ ǅǒƥlƙ .Ĭǒ! ǇĂǉŋǆ ǇƒĂǒƥ -69

.ùǋ1999 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ

Ƨƒƥ .ƻǒù ư ŎƤĂùT :ƨùǒlơƙ ÜŎƅƱƧl!ƒ ǴǴ ư ǆ Ǉƅ ǇǆơƧ!ƒ ƥƅƵ Ǉƅ ƥǆǅ :lǴơǉ!ƒ ĬƵ ƥƧ!ƒ -70

.ǅ1982 ÜƧƮǆ ÜƻƧǴƶǆ!ƒ

ƥùǆơǆ ƥùǆǅ :ƨǒlơƙ .Ŏl!ǴǆƒƧĂǉ!ƒ ƥƅƵ Ǉƅ ƥǆǅ :ŎǉǴƶǆ!ƒ ƻĂƧơ ƟƧT Ŏ5 ŎǉǴƅǆ!ƒ ƻƮƧ -71

.ǅ1982 Ĭ!ĂŰƒ .Ʊ .ƨTǆƥƅ ȽǒƅƧƶ!ƒ Ƚƺ!ƒ ƴǆŋǆ ƘǴƵĂƅƱǆ .ƱƒƦƤ!ƒ

ǑǈǴƛdž!ƒ yǻʅ!ƒǍ ǇǐƧǀ!ƒ Ƨǒʅ5ǩ Ǒ5 ǑǈǴƶdž!ƒ ƟǍƧ -72

.(ƨǒƨƶ!ƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǺ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ) ĭ Ƨǂǻ!ƒ ǉƥǒǻƵ ǍǻǄ :Ĭ!ŭ!ƒ ýǒƦǍ Ǒ!Ǵǀ!ƒ Ǒ!ǴdžǄ ƟƧT Ǒ5 Ǒ!ŭ!ƒ Ʊdžʅ -73

.Dž1984 ǂǒǈǴƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ Ü ǂ ǒƥơ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ǇdžǒdžǄ!ƒ ƨǒƨƶ!ƒ ƥǻƵ :ƽǒǀơǩ

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ ÜƽǴ5Ǖƒ Ƨƒƥ .ǑǀǻǈơǏ!ƒ ƥǴdžƶ!ƒ ǇǺƒ :ƔǋƦ ǇdžǄ ƧǴǻƤǄ Ǒ5 ƔǋƦ!ƒ ƘƒƧƦT -74

ǉƥǋƒǍùT ƟƧTǍ ǋǒǀƵ ƽǀƵǍ ǋǻǩƧ .(ƻ ʅǍǒ Ǉǒƥ!ƒ ýǴdžƞ ǇǺ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ) DžǴTǋ ǇǺƒ :ƔǋƦ!ƒ ƧǍƦT -75

.Dž1982 ƘǍƧǒǻ ÜǂǒǻƧƶ!ƒ Ɣǩǂ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .Ƨƥƥ!ƒ Ǒǈƺ!ƒ ƥǻƵ -76

.Dž197ÜƘǍƧǒǻǍ ƽTdžƥ Ü ǂ ƒƧǩǀ! ǇǍdžǴdž!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .Ǒ5ƒƧǒʅ!ƒ ƥǒƶʅ ǇǺ ƻ ʅǍǒ :ǋǒǍǻǒʅ ƘǴǒǻǄ ƟƧT -77

ýùǒǀƞ!ƒ ǂơǈdž ƔƺǩǂǋǀƶdžǍ .ýǒǀƵ ǇǺ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǒƥƟ!ƒ ǄǴǌǻ : ǁ!Ǵdž ǇǺƒ ǂǒ5!Ǆ ĬǀƵ ýǒǀƵ ǇǺƒ ƟƧT -78

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜǂǒǈǴƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƧTǴǈ.ƥ .ƥǒdžơ!ƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǒƥƟ!ƒ Ǒơdž ƥdžơdž :ýǒǀƵ ǇǺ ƟƧT ƽǒǀơǩǻ

ƽùǒǀơǩ .ǑǈǍdžùTǕƒ ǑǀƵ ǇǺ ƥdžơdž :(ǁ!Ǵdž ǇǺ ǂǒ5!Ǆ Ĭ!ǫ ǁ!Ǵʅ!ƒ ǈǋǈǈdž) Ĭdžʅdž!ƒ ǂǒ5!Ǖƒ ƟƧT -79

.Dž1955 ǂƛ!Ǵƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜǀƧǋǴǀ!ƒ ÜǂǒƧƬdž!ƒ ǂ ư ǋǈ!ƒ ǂǻǩǂdž .ƥǒdžơ!ƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǒƥƟ!ƒ Ǒơdž ƥdžơdž

.(ǁ!Ǵdž ǇǺǴǻ ƻǍƧƶdž!ƒ)Ǒʅ!ƥǈǕƒ ǑǈǴǒƞ!ƒ ǑƑǴƱ!ƒ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǺ ƥdžơdž ǇǒƥƟ!ƒ ýǴdžƞ :ýǒǋʅǩ!ƒ ƟƧT -80

Ĭùù!ǍǕƒ.ƱÜƧTùǈ!ƒǍ ǂùƵǴǻƱǀ! Ƨùƞǋ.ǇǍùǩƤdž!ƒ ĭǍƥùǻ ƥdžơdžǍÜƥǒʅù!ƒ ǇʅùơdžƟ!ƒ ƥǻƵ:ƽǒǀơǩ

.Dž1990/ùǋ1410

ƥùǒƨ ǇùǻƩTǒ ǂǒTǴơ ǋTdžǴǌǻǍ . ĭ ƧǋƨǕƒ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ ǇǺ ƥ!ǴƤ :ƠǒưǍǩ!ƒ ĬǀƵ ƠǒƧƬǩ!ƒ ƟƧT -81

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƧǂ5!ƒ Ƨƒƥ ǂƶǻƱǍ .Ƙ.ƥ ÜǀƧǋǴǀ!ƒ (ǈǴǂƧTǍ ǑǻǴǻ!ƒ Ĭʅǒƶ) ǂǒǻƧƶ!ƒ Ɣǩǂ!ƒ ǄǴǒơǫ Ƨƒƥ . Ǉǒƥ!ƒ

ÜǀǍǴùǻƿ Ǉǒƥ!ƒ ƧƤ5:ƽǒǀơǩ . ĭ ƨǒƧǻǩ!ƒ ƔǒƱƤ!ƒ ǑǀƵ ǇǺ Ǒơǒ ǴǒƧǂƨ ǍǻǄ :ƧTƶ!ƒ ƥƑǴƬǀ!ƒ ƟƧT -82

.Dž1980/ùǋ1400 ǂƶǻƒƧ!ƒ.Ʊ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ ÜƽǴ5Ǔƒ Ƨƒƥ

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ ÜǂǒƧƬdž!ƒ Ɣǩǂ!ƒ Dž!ǴƵ .ǑǀƵ ǇǺ ƹǒƶǒ Ǉǒƥ!ƒ ƽ5Ǎdž :ýƬ5dž!ƒ ƟƧT -83

Ü ĭ ƧǴƬùǈǕƒ DžǴTùǋ Ǉùǻƒ ƻùʅǍǒ ǇǺ Ǉǒƥ!ƒ ýǴdžƞ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ ƥdžơdž ǑǻǄ :ǑƞǴƞƨ!ƒ ýdžƞ ƟƧT -84

.Dž1986/ùǋ1406 ǂǒǈǴƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ ÜƔǩǂ!ƒ Dž!ǴƵ . Ĭʅǒƶ Ǉʅơdž ǑǀƵ :ƽǒǀơǩ ǂʅƒƧƥ . ĭ ƧƬdž!ƒ

ÜǇǒùdžǄ ƥùdžơǄ :ǀƧTùǈ .ǑƿǍƨƧdž!ƒ Ǉʅơ!ƒ ǇǺ ƥdžơdž ǇǺ ƥdžơǄ ǑǀƵ ǑǻǄ :ǂʅǴdžơ!ƒ ǇƒǍǒƥ ƟƧT -85

.Dž1953 /ùǋ1372 Ĭ!ǍǕƒ .Ʊ ÜƧTǈ!ƒǍ ǂdžƞƧǩ!ƒǍ ƻǒ!ǖǩ!ƒ ǂǈƞ! .ǇǍƧǴǋ Džǘʅ!ƒ ƥǻƵǍ

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘǍƧǒǻ ÜǀǴǒơ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ ƘƒƧǍTǈdž .ǑƱǍǒʅ!ƒ Ǉǒƥ!ƒ ýǘƞ :Ǒǈƺdž!ƒ ƥǋƒǍT ƟƧT -86

Ĭ5ƱƬdž ƥǒǻƵ :ƽǒǀơǩǍ Džǒƥǀǩ . ĭ Ƨǻ Ÿƒ ƥǻƵ ƻǒ!ǩ :ǑʅƧǴ5!ƒ ǑǀƵ ǑǻǕ ƟǴưǒǕƒ ƥǋƒǍT ƟƧT -87

.Dž1985 ÜǀƧǋǴǀ!ƒ ÜǂǒǻƧƶ!ƒ ǂƺǀ!ƒ yǻdžƞdž ƘǴƵǍǻƱdž .Džǘƶ ĭ ƥǋdž ǂƶƞƒƧdž Ü ƹ ǒǍƧƥ

NJöùTfĂơ ƴư ĂĂ NJ! Džþp . ĭ þGhfSƙƪŰf LJƪơ!f LJh þdžơdž LJöþ!f Ŏư S :ƔȠGơ!f LJhf Ɨö5Gǂ ΘST -88

.Dž1998/ùNj1419 Ĭ!ĂŰf .Ʊ ÜƘĂSöh ÜƗödžlƶ!f Ɣƙǂ!f Sfþ .ƔĂlƶö ýödžD:NJƪSGnj5Ă

LJùh þùdžơdž S5ƶȠ ŎhD LJƵ NJƙöfĂS ĭ Sǂƪ!f ƗƶLjƬ.Ŏhlʒƙ!f Ɨ Ăɛ LJh Ɨ Göɛ ŎhD :ýƱPŰf SƶT -89

.1996/ùNj1416 Ɨƶhf S!f .Ʊ ÜƘĂSöh ÜSƬGƶdž!f Sǂ5!f Sfþ .lĂGhp LJöþ!f SP5 :ƨöloƙ .Ɣöhơ

ƴùdžȠdž!f ƗƶhƱdž .ŎȠGLj ýűNjĂ Ü Ŏƪöl!f þĂdžơ ĭ SĂLj :ƨöloƙĂ Ɨƪf Sþ : ĭ Södžlj!f ŎƵf S!f SƶT -90

.Dž1980/ùNj1400 ÜŎpfSƶ!f

Ü Ɨ f Sùƙl! LJĂdždž!f Sfþ . lɛSh!f SGƙPdž þdžơD ƗƶLjƬ (ýnjlnjdž LJh þöɛ) ŎFGƱ!f ýŏP!f þöɛ SƶT -91

.Ƙ.þÜƱ.þ ÜƨTdžþ

ÜƗùöhSƶ!f Ɨʒl!f ƴdžȠdž ƘGƵĂhƱdž .LJfĂƱƵ LJöƪơ :NJllơĂ NJƶdžȠ .ŎlNjGh!f SdžơD LJh ĂSdžƵ SƶT -92

.Ƙ.þ ÜƱ .þ ÜƨTdžþ

CGùöơƹ Sfþ .SǂGT þdžơdž þdžơD :ƨöloƙ .Ɨhöƙp LJh Džlƪdž LJh Ÿf þhƵ þdžơdžĂhD :CfSƶƪ!fĂ SƶT!f -93

.Ƙ.þ ÜƗöhSƶ!f Ɣƙǂ!f

Sùǂ5!f Sfþ .ƗùƲGhD Sfɛùlj ƨöloƙĂ ƴdžȠ :NJƙG5!Ƌdž DžNjDĂ NJƙGöơ þþȠdž!f Dž!Gƶ!f ĭ þLjhTlLj!f ƣŏT!f -94

.Dž1994 Ĭ!ĂŰf.Ʊ ÜƨTdžþ ÜSƬGƶdž!f

Ɣùƙǂ!f Sfþ .(SĂ5Ƭ ùƵ LJhGh ƻĂSƶdž!f) ŎlöhTŰf LJdžƋdž LJh ŎlƵ LJƪơ!f ĂhD :SƶT!f SffSư -95

.Dž1999/ùNj1420 Ĭ!ĂŰf .Ʊ ÜƘĂSöh ÜƗödžlƶ!f

Dž1983/ùNj1403 ƘĂSöh ÜƗödžlƶ!f Ɣƙǂ!f Sfþ . ŎƱĂöƪ!f LJöþ!f ýűȠ :LJöSƪ5dž!f ƘGlhƱ -96

Sfþ .SǂGùT þùdžơdž þĂdžơdž :ƨöloƙĂ ΘST .ŎơdžȠ!f Džűƪ LJh þdžơdž :CfSƶT!f ýĂơ5 ƘGlhƱ -97

.Ƙ.þ Ü ƻ SGƶdž!f

Sfþ .ŎȠĂùlƶ!f þùödžơ!f þùhƵ : ƨöloƙ (ƨfSƶ!f CGdžlƵ LJdž ƗhPLj! ƔĂƪLjdž)ƣŏSGƙ!f Ŏ5 ƨfSƶ!f -98

.Dž1983 þfþʒh ƗƵGhƱl! ƗöSơ!f

.Ƙ.þ .þfþʒh ÜSþLjhGT!f .ŎƪĂ!Űf CGLjλ!f ĂhD : ƔGh!Űf ƗNjɛLj Ă ƔfSƙɛŰf ƔFfSɛ -99

ÜƗ!Gùƪ S!f .lĂGùhp LJöþù!f SP5 :ƨöloƙ .ăþöNjfS5!f þdžơD LJh ýölP!f :ĂơLj!f Ŏ5 ýdžȠ!f ƔGƙǂ -100

.Dž1985/ùNj1405 Ĭ!ĂŰf .Ʊ ÜƘĂSöh

ƗödžTGnj!f ƗƶhƱdž!f . ll SGhdž!f LJɛGdž :ƨöloƙ .ƨGơƪƹ LJh LJdžơS!f þhƵ DžƪGl!f ŎhD :ƘGdžű!f ƔGƙǂ -101

.Dž1969/ùNj1389 ÜƨTdžþh

ÜlƧNjĜùl!ƒ ÜŎɳǉĜùƤ!ƒ Ɨhƙǂdž .ǇĂƧĜNj Džǚǂ!ƒ ƥhƵ :ƾŏlơƙ .NJŏĂhŏǂ ǇĜdžƛƵ ǇJh ĂƧdžƵ :ƔĜƙǂ!ƒ -102
.Dž1988 ƗĂ!ĜĂ!ƒ.Ʊ

ƥĂùdžơdž Ÿƒ ƧĜɳ Džǂĝl!ƒ ĂhD :ýŏĂdƙ!ƒ ǉĂɳĂ Ŏ5 ýŏĂĜpǕƒ ǇĂŏƵĂ ýŏƨǉƙ!ƒ ƾƑĜlơ ǇƵ ƻĜƬǂ!ƒ -103
ǇŏƥùĬ!ƒ ǇŏƨƥŏǂĬ!ƒ ŎǚƵ ǇJh ƥdžŏơdž ǇJh ŎǚƵ ƻŏƧƬ!ƒ /1 :ƥŏǂ!ƒ ƗŏƬĜơ NJƶdžĂ .ŎdžƨƧƒĂƤ!ƒ ĭƧƬƤdžƨ!ƒ
ƧùƮĜǉ DžĜdžǘ! ýƒƨƙƵǓƒ ǇJdž ƻĜƬǂ!ƒ NJǉdžưƙ Ĝdžŏ5 ƻĜƮǉǗƒ ƔĜƙǂ /2 .ŎǉĜɳƧɳ!ƒ ǇŏǂơĬ!ƒ ǇǂơĬ!ƒ ŎhD
.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƧǂƽ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .Ŏǂ!Ĝdž!ƒ ĭƧƥǉǂǂǙƒ Ƨŏǉdž!ƒ ƥdžŏơdž ǇJh ƥdžŏơD ǇŏƥĬ!ƒ

ƧùƱdž ƗùŏƱƵ ĭƥĜùNj :ƾŏlơƙĂ Ɨǂƒƨƥ .lƨƥŏơ!ƒ ǇĜdžŏǚǂ ǇJh ŎǚƵ :Ăơǉ!ƒ Ŏ5 ýǂƬdž!ƒ ƻƬǂ -104
.Dž2002/1423 Ĭ!ĂǕƒ .Ʊ ÜǇĜdžƵ ÜyŏƨĂƙ!ƒĂ ƧƬǉǚ! ƧĜǚƵ Ƨƒƥ ÜŎ!ǚǌ!ƒ

.Ƙ.ƥ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƧƥĜƮ Ƨƒƥ .(DžƧǂdž ǇJh ƥdžŏơdž) ƧĂƲǉdž ǇJhƒ :ƔƧƶ!ƒ ǇĜǂ! -105

ÜlƧNjĜl!ƒ ÜƔƙǂ!ƒ Dž!ĜƵ .ƻƧƬ ƥdžŏơdž ƥdžŏơdž ǇŏǂơĬ:ƾŏlơƙ .Ŏǉɳ ǇJh ǇĜdžƛƵ Ơƙƽ!ƒ ĂhD :ƗŏhƧƶ!ƒ Ŏ5 ydžǚ!ƒ
.1979 Ĭ!ĂǕƒ .Ʊ

.ĭƥùdžǓƒ ƧƬh ǇJh ǇǂơĬ!ƒ :DžNjƧƶƬ ƯƶhĂ DžnjhĜǂǉDĂ ǄƒƧƶƬ!ƒ ǄĜdžǂD Ŏ5 ƻǚƙƤdž!ƒ Ă ƻǚƙƋdž!ƒ -106
ÜƗùŏǉĜĂ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜlƧNjĜùl!ƒ ÜŎùǂƥl!ƒ Ɨhƙǂdž .(ǇƒƧdžƵ ǇJh ƥdžŏơdž)ŎǉĜhƨƧdžǚ! :ǄƒƧƶƬ!ƒ Džɳƶdž ydž YĂhƱdž
.Dž1982

ÜƻƧĜùƶdž!ƒ Ƨƒƥ .ǇĂƧĜNj Džǚǂ!ƒ ƥhƵ :ƾŏlơƙĂ ƟƧƬ .ƔǚƶƛǇJh Ŏơŏ ǇJh ƥdžŏơD :ƔǚƶƛƩ!Ĝɳdž -107
.Dž1977 ƗǂdžĜƤ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƧƮdž

.ĜƱƵ ƧƥĜl!ƒ ƥhƵ :NJll ơ .Ŏǉɳ ǇJh ǇĜdžƛƵ Ơƙƽ!ƒ ĂhD :ƘƒǄƒƧl!ƒ ƦƒĂƬ ǉĂɳĂ ǇŏhƙŎ5 ƔǂƙơdžǓƒ -108
.Dž1998 Ĭ!ĂǕƒ.Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƗŏdžǚƶ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ!ƒ Ƨƒƥ

Ƨƒƥ .ŎhĜǉɳ!ƒ ǇĂƵ ƥhƵ ƾƧĜƱ :ƾŏlơƙ .ĭƧĜhǉǕƒ Džǂĝl!ƒ ǇJh ƥdžŏơdž Ƨǂh ŎhD :ƗǉƋdž!ƒĂ ƧǂƦdž!ƒ -109
.Dž1986/ùNj1406 ƗŏǉĜĂ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜŎhƧƶ!ƒ ƥƑƒƧ!ƒ

ǄĜùŏơƺ Ƨƒƥ – ĭĂĜùɳh!ƒ ƥdžŏơdž ŎǚƵ : ƾŏlơƙ YĜlh!ƒ Ă ƗǉǂdžǕƒ ǄĜdžǂD ŎǚƵ YǚƱǓƒ ƥƮƒƧdž -110
Ƙ.ƥ lƧNjĜl!ƒ – ƗŏhƧƶ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ!ƒ

ÜǇJdžĜưù!ƒ Ơ!ĜƮ DžƙĜơ :ƾŏơƙ .Ŏǂŏl!ƒ Ɣ!ĜƱ ŎhD ǇJh Ŏǂdž ƥdžŏơdž ĂhD :ǇĴƧl!ƒ ƔƒƧƵƺ ýǂƬdž -111
.Dž1984/ùNj1405 ƗŏǉĜĂ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƗ!Ĝǂƨ!ƒ ƗǂǂƋdž

ƧùŏdžǕƒ ƥùhƵ :ƾùŏlơƙĂ Ɨǂƒƨƥ .ŎƶƬĜɳdž!ƒ ŎƤǚh!ƒ lƥƶǂdž ǇJh ƥŏƶǂ ƫ5ƤǕƒ :ǇĴƧl!ƒ ŎǉĜƶdž -112
.ƘĂƧŏh ÜƔƙǂ!ƒ Dž!ĜƵ ÜƥƧĂ!ƒ ǇŏdžŽ ƥdžŏơdž

.Dž1980 ƗŏǉĜĂ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘĂƧŏh ÜƔƙǂ!ƒ Dž!ĜƵ .ǄƒƧƽ!ƒ ƥĜŏƨ ǇJh Ŏơŏ ĜŏƧǂƨ ŎhD:ǇĴƧl!ƒ ŎǉĜƶdž -113

ÜǑƕùT lþùƕƵ ýùöŋ!ƒ þùƕƵ :ƨölơƙ -ýnjƪ Ǉƕ ĭƧƪ!ƒ Ǉƕ ĊöǋƒƧƕ ǅǤƞƨ!ƒ :ǇƒƧl!ƒ ǑǉǤƶǆ -114
.Ƙ.þ ÜƒþöƮ ÜƘǍƧöƕ ÜǂöƧƮƶ!ƒ ǂƕƙǂǆ!ƒ ƘƒƧǍTǉǆ

ÜǂùöǆƶƵ!ƒ Ɣƙǂ!ƒ Ƨƒþ .ǂƕöƙp Ǉƕ ǅƪǆ Ǉƕ Ÿƒ þƕƵ þǆơǆ ǍƕD :ǑǉǤƶǆ!ƒ ƘǤöƕD Ǒ5 ƧöƕǂI!ƒ ǑǉǤƶǆ!ƒ -115
.Ď1984 Ĭ!ǍŪƒ .Ʊ ÜƘǍƧöƕ

ùùǋ1414 Ĭùù!ǍŪƒ.Ʊ ƘǍƧöƕ - ǂ!ǤƪƧ!ƒ ǂƪƪƋǆ ǂ!Ǥơǂ – ǤƢƧ ƧǆƵ:Ǉö5!ƋǆI!ƒ Ďŋƶǆ -116
.Ď1993

Ƙ.þ ÜƘǍƧöƕ ÜǑƕƧƶ!ƒ ƔǤƙǂ!ƒ Ƨƒþ .ĭǍǆơ!ƒ ƘǍpǤö Ÿƒ þƕƵ ǍƕD :Ǉƒþƕ!ƒ Ďŋƶǆ -117
:ƨùölơƙ .Ǒƪù!þǉŪƒ ĭƧǂƕ!ƒ Ǉƕ ƨöƨƶ!ƒ þƕƵ :ƴƢƒǍǆ!ƒǍ þűƕ!ƒ ǢǆƪD Ǉǆ Ďŋƶƙƪƒ ǤǆĎŋƶǆ -118
.Ď1983/ùǋ1403 ǂƛ!Ǥƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜƘǍƧöƕ ÜƔƙǂ!ƒ Ď!ǤƵ .Ǥlƪ!ƒ Ĭ5ƱƮǆ

Ƨƒþ .ĭǍƒƧùƺǆ!ƒ ǇǆơƧù!ƒ þƕƵ Ǉƕ þǆơǆ :ƘǤ5Ʈ!ƒ ƘǤöc Ǒ5 ƘǤƕƛŰƒǍ ýöǍǆƙ!ƒ Ǉöƕ ǇǍƧƪ5ǆ!ƒ -119
Ď1985 Ĭ!ǍŪƒ.Ʊ ÜƯǤöƧ!ƒ ÜǂƕǂƱ

ƟƧùT Ǒ5 ýƢ5ǆ!ƒ ǋǆöƦƕǍ .ĭƧTƤǆƨ!ƒ ƧǆƵ Ǉƕ þǍǆơǆ ĎƪǤl!ƒ ǍƕD :ǂöƕƧƶ!ƒ ĎƪƵ Ǒ5 ýƮ5ǆ!ƒ -120
.Ƙ.þ ÜƘǍƧöƕ Üýöŋ!ƒ Ƨƒþ .Ǒƕơ!ƒ ǑǉǤƪƶǉ!ƒ Σƒƨ5 ǑƕD Ǉöþ!ƒ Ƨþƕ þöƪ! ýƮ5ǆ!ƒ -121
Ƨƒþ.ƔþŪƒ ǂùǉƒƨƤ ƴùǆ ƳǍƕƱǆ .Ǒǉöƶ!ƒ þǆơD Ǉƕ þǍǆơǆ :ǂö5!Ūƒ ƟƧT Ǒ5 ǂöǍơǉ!ƒ þƮǤlǆ!ƒ
.Ƙ.þ ÜƱ.þ ÜƧþǤƮ

ÜƘǍƧùöƕ ÜƔùƙǂ!ƒ Ď!ǤƵ .ǂǆölƵ ƨ!ǤƤ!ƒ þƕƵ þǆơǆ :ƨölơƙ .þƧƕǆ!ƒ þöƨö Ǉƕ þǆơǆ :ƔƢƙlǆ!ƒ -122
.Ƙ.þ

þƕƵǍ ÜĭƧƒǍŋ!ƒ ƧǤƙƪ!ƒ þƕƵ þǆơD :ƨölơƙ .ƧǍ5ƮƵ ǇƕǤƕ ƻǍƧƶǆ!ƒ ǇǆƋǆ Ǉƕ ǑƵ :ƔƧlǆ!ƒ -123
.Ď1971/ùǋ1391 Ĭ!ǍŪƒ .Ʊ ÜĭƧǍƕơ!ƒ Ÿƒ

:ƨùölơƙ.(ƧǍ5ƮƵ ǇƕǤƕ ƻǍƧƶǆ!ƒ) ǑöƕTŰƒ ǇǆƋǆ Ǉƕ ǑƵ Ǉƪơ!ƒ ǍƕD :ƻƧƮ!ƒ Ǒ5 ƴƙǆǆ!ƒ -124
Ď1954 ǂƶƕƒƧ!ƒ.Ʊ ÜƘǍƧöƕ Ülþöþŋ!ƒ ƨǤ5Ǔƒ Ƨƒþ .lǍǤƕp Ǉöþ!ƒ ƧƤ5 -125
.Ƙ.þ ÜlƧǋǤl!ƒ ÜƧǂ5!ƒ Ƨƒþ .ǑǉǤpƧƨ!ƒ ĎöƲƶ!ƒ þƕƵ þǆơǆ : ǇcƧl!ƒ ĎǍǆƵ Ǒ5 ǇǤ5Ƨƶ!ƒ ýǋǤǉǆ -126
ÜǑƒƧǆǤƪ!ƒ ĎöǋƒƧƕ :ƨölơƙ .ĭƧǤƕǉŪƒ ǇǆơƧ!ƒ þƕƵ Ǉöþ!ƒ ýǤǆǂ ƘǤǂƧƕ!ƒ ǍƕD :ǢǤƕ!Ūƒ ǂǋƨǉ -127
.Ď1985/ùǋ1405 ÜǂƛǤƛ!ƒ .Ʊ ÜǉþƧŪƒ ÜǢǤpƧƨ!ƒ ÜƧǤǉǆ!ƒ ǂƕƙǂǆ

ƻƧTD .ĭƧƨŋ!ƒ ǇƕǤƕ ƧönjT!ƒ ǑlTǆþ!ƒ þǆơǆ Ǉƕ þǆơǆ ƧöƤ!ƒ ǑƕD :ƧTƶ!ƒ ƘƒǢƒƧl!ƒ Ǒ5 ƧTǉ!ƒ-128
.Ƙ.þ ÜƱ .þ .ƧTǉ!ƒǍ ǂƵǤƕƱƕ! Ƨǂ5!ƒ Ƨƒþ .YǤƕƢ!ƒ þǆơǆ ǑƵ :lƧöƤŪƒ ǋƙƶŋƒƧǆǍ ǋơöơƮƙ ĬƵ

ƘǴùǒǋǂ!ƒ ƘǴƕƙǂǆ .ǑƱǍǒƪ!ƒ ǇǑƥ!ƒ ýǔƞ :ƗǒƕƧƶ!ƒ ǄǋƵ Ǒ5 ƴǆƒǍƞ!ƒ ƴǆƞ ƟƧT ƴǆƒǍǌ!ƒ ƴǆǋ -129
.ùǋ1327 Ǐ!ǍǕƒ .Ʊ ǕlƧǋǴl!ƒ ǕƗǒƧǋƨǕƒ

ǀ ƒĩǸǰƗƟǅǁǁ ƨ ƥǸǳ